

THE ORIGINAL LISTS.

he riginal ists

OF

PERSONS OF QUALITY;
EMIGRANTS; RELIGIOUS EXILES; POLITICAL REBELS;
SERVING MEN SOLD FOR A TERM OF YEARS; APPRENTICES;
CHILDREN STOLEN; MAIDENS PRESSED; AND OTHERS
WHO WENT FROM GREAT BRITAIN TO THE
AMERICAN PLANTATIONS

1600-1700.

WITH THEIR AGES, THE
LOCALITIES WHERE THEY FORMERLY LIVED IN THE MOTHER COUNTRY,
THE NAMES OF THE SHIPS IN WHICH THEY EMBARKED,
AND OTHER INTERESTING PARTICULARS.

*FROM MSS. PRESERVED IN THE STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT OF HER
MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, ENGLAND.*

EDITED BY

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

"

New York:

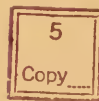
J. W. BOUTON, 706, BROADWAY.

1874.

F18
S
H795
Copy 6

*Entered according to the Act of Congress, in the year 1874.
By JAMES W. FOUTON,
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.*

Gift
Mrs. E. Mac Callister Miller
12/31/42



To the Members of the
GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SOCIETIES

OF THE

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

THIS COLLECTION OF THE NAMES OF THE EMIGRANT
ANCESTORS OF MANY THOUSANDS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES,

IS RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED

BY THE EDITOR,

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

CONTENTS.

REGISTER OF THE NAMES OF ALL THE PASSENGERS FROM
LONDON DURING ONE WHOLE YEAR, ENDING CHRISTMAS,

1635	...	...	...	...	...	PAGE
In the Ship	<i>Bonaventure</i>	...	J. Ricrofte, Master	...	...	33, 145
"	"	"	J. Romsey, Master	...	...	35
"	"	<i>Hopewell</i>	I. Wood, Master	...	...	38
"	"	<i>Christian</i>	J. White, Master	...	...	39
"	"	<i>Planter</i>	N. Trarice, Master	...	...	42
"	"			43, 45, 47, 48, 50, 53,		55, 56
"	"	<i>Peter Bonaventure</i>	I. Harman, Master	...	...	43, 47, 51
"	"	<i>Hopewell</i>	W. Bundocke, Master	...	...	44, 46, 49
"	"	<i>Elizabeth</i>	W. Stagg, Master	...	...	48, 53, 53, 56, 57, 60,
"	"					61, 68
"	"	<i>Rebecca</i>	Hodges, Master	...	...	50, 54
"	"	<i>Paul</i>	Acklin, Master	...	...	50
"	"	<i>Eliza & Ann</i>	R. Cowper [or Cooper], Master	...	...	54, 57, 58,
"	"			61, 69, 72, 76, 77, 78		
"	"	<i>Encrease</i>	R. Lea, Master	...	...	55, 57, 58, 60, 61, 64
"	"	<i>Susan & Ellen</i>	E. Payne, Master	...	...	59, 62, 76
"	"	<i>Falcon</i>	T. Irish, Master	...	...	63, 142
"	"	<i>Expectation</i>	C. Billinge, Master	...	...	67, 69
"	"	<i>Ann & Elizabeth</i>	J. Brookhaven, Master	...	...	70
"	"	<i>Abigail</i>	R. Hackwell, Master	...	...	73, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91,
"	"			92, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100		
"	"	<i>Alexander</i>	Burche & G. Grimes, Masters	...	...	73
"	"	<i>Plain Joane</i>	R. Buckam, Master	...	...	78
"	"	<i>Matthew</i>	R. Goodladd, Master	...	...	80
"	"	<i>Speedwell</i>	J. Chappell, Master	...	...	82
"	"	<i>Thomas & John</i>	R. Lambard, Master	...	...	83
"	"	<i>Truclove</i>	R. Dennis, Master	...	...	85
"	"	<i>James</i>	J. May, Master	...	...	88, 107
"	"	<i>Defence</i>	—, Pearce, Master	...	...	89, 90

		PAGE
In the Ship <i>Defence</i> ...	E. Bostocke, Master	89, 91, 98, 99, 100, 101, 105, 106
" " <i>Blessing</i> ...	J. Lester, Master	93, 108
" " <i>Philip</i> ...	R. Morgan, Master	94
" " <i>America</i> ...	W. Barker, Master	95
" " <i>Transport</i> ...	E. Walker, Master	101
" " <i>Paul</i> ...	L. Betts, Master	103
" " <i>Pied Cow</i> ...	Ashley, Master	106, 110
" " <i>Love</i> ...	J. Young, Master	109
" " <i>Alice</i> ...	R. Orchard, Master	109
" " <i>Hopewell</i> ...	T. Dabb, Master	110, 123, 130, 144
" " <i>Assurance</i> ...	I. Bromwell & I. Pewsie, Masters	110
" " <i>Primrose</i> ...	Douglass, Master	114
" " <i>Merchant's Hope</i> ...	H. Weston, Master	116
" " <i>Elizabeth</i> ...	C. Browne, Master	117
" " <i>Bachelor</i> ...	T. Webb, Master	118
" " <i>Globe</i> ...	J. Blackman, Master	119
" " <i>Safety</i> ...	J. Graunt, Master	121
" " <i>George</i> ...	J. Severne, Master	124
" " <i>Thomas</i> ...	H. Taverner, Master	126
" " <i>William & John</i> ...	R. Langram, Master	127
" " <i>David</i> ...	J. Hogg, Master	129
" " <i>Truelove</i> ...	J. Gibbs, Master	131
" " <i>Dorset</i> ...	J. Flower, Master	132
" " <i>John</i> ...	J. Waymoth, Master	134
" " <i>Amity</i> ...	G. Downes, Master	134
" " <i>Constance</i> ...	C. Campion, Master	136
" " <i>Abraham</i> ...	J. Barker, Master	138
" " <i>Expedition</i> ...	P. Blackley, Master	139
" " <i>Friendship</i> ...	———, Master	145

PASSENGERS BY THE COMMISSION AND SOLDIERS ACCORD-
ING TO THE STATUTE, CHRISTMAS, 1631, TO CHRISTMAS,

1632 147-154

ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, FROM THE PATENT
ROLLS 155-168

LISTS OF THE LIVING AND DEAD IN VIRGINIA, 16 FEBY.,
1623 169-196

WALLOONS AND FRENCH EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA ... 197-199

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS OF VIRGINIA ... 201-265

CONTENTS.

ix

	PAGE
PATENTS GRANTED TO SETTLERS IN VIRGINIA (CIRCA)	
1626	266-274
RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED FROM IPSWICH AND	
WEYMOUTH FOR NEW ENGLAND, 1634 TO 1637 ...	275-286
From Ipswich, in the Ship <i>Francis</i> ... J. Cuttinge, Master ...	277, 279
" " " <i>Elizabeth</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...	277, 280, 281
" Weymouth, in the Ship ——— [1635] ... ———, Master ...	283-286
REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS INTO FOREIGN	
PARTS, FROM MARCH TO SEPT., 1637... ..	287-298
From Ipswich, in the <i>John & Dorothy</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...	289
" Yarmouth, in the <i>Rose</i> ... W. Andrewes, Junr. Master ...	289
" Southampton, in the <i>Virgin</i> [1639] ... J. Weare & J. Delahay, Masters ...	296
" " " <i>Bevis</i> [1638] ... R. Batten, Master ...	298
THE SUMMER ISLANDS, 1673 TO 1679	301-314
Names of the Governor and Council of the Assembly, Aug., 1673 ...	301
Account of the Lands belonging to the Summer Islands Company, taken	
out of Mr. Richard Norwood's Survey Book, made in 1662-3 ...	304
MONMOUTH REBELLION OF 1685 :—LISTS OF CONVICTED	
REBELS SENT TO THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS IN AMERICA... ..	315
Receipt for 100 Prisoners to be transported from TAUNTON, by John	
Rose, of London, Merchant	316
Invoice of 68 Men-servants shipped on Board the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> ,	
Capt. Chas. Gardner, for Account of John Rose & Compy., they being	
to be sold for 10 Years	317
Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Neph's Account, to be sent to Barba-	
does. [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	317*
Prisoners in EXETER Gaol to be transported	319
Prisoners at WELLS to be transported	319
List of the Convicted Rebels on Board the <i>Betty</i> , of London, at the Port	
of WEYMOUTH	320
List of 72 Rebels Granted by his Majesty to Gerome Neph, with the	
Names of their Masters in Barbadoes	322
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners, on Account of James Kendall	
[Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	326

	PAGE
Certificate of the Disposal of Capt. Kendall's Rebels.—A List of 90 Rebels by the <i>Happy Return</i> , with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed	328
Sir Wm. Booth's List of Prisoners sent to Barbadoes, with the Names of the Towns in Somersetshire and Devonshire from whence they came ...	332
A List of 77 Convicted Rebels, imported from BRISTOL in the <i>John frigate</i> ...	336
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners—56 from the Bridewell at TAUNTON, 33 from BRIDGEWATER Prison at TAUNTON, and 11 from EXETER ...	341
The Sale of 67 Rebels, delivered by Capt. Charles Gardner, of the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i>	342
TICKETS GRANTED TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES TO NEW ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK, ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND OTHER PLACES, 1678-9	345-418
BARBADOES:—PARISH REGISTERS—BIRTHS AND DEATHS — LISTS OF INHABITANTS — LANDED PROPRIETORS — SERVANTS, &C., 1678-9	418
Parish Registers of ST. MICHAEL'S—Baptisms	421
" " " " Burials... ..	425
List of Inhabitants of ST. MICHAEL'S, with their Hired Servants, 'Prentices, Bought Servants, and Negroes	438
List of the Jews of ST. MICHAEL'S	449-50
Alphabetical List of Landowners in ST. MICHAEL'S, with the Number of their Acres, Hired Servants, Bought Servants, and Negroes ...	451-459
Owners of Land in the Parish of ST. GEORGE, Number of Acres, White Servants, and Negroes [1679]	460-464
Parish Registers of ST. GEORGE—Baptisms [1678-9]	465-6
" " " " Burials	466-8
" " " " ST. ANDREWS—Owners of Lands, Number of Acres, Servants, Negroes, Christenings, Burials	469-472
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Landowners, Acres, Servants, Negroes	473-488
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Baptisms [1678-9]	489-93
" " " " Burials [1678-9]	493-6
" " " " ST. JAMES'—Baptisms	496-7
" " " " Burials	497-9
" " " " Landowners, Servants, Negroes [1678-9] ...	500-507
Parish Registers of ST. JOHN'S—Baptisms [1678-9]	507-8

CONTENTS.

xi

LIST OF SHIPS CONVEYING EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA BE-
FORE 1625-6, MENTIONED IN 101-265

Abigail	George	Phoenix
Ambrose	Gift	Prosperous
Ann	Great Hopewell	Return
Blessing	God's Gift	Sampson
Bona Nova	God Speed	Samuel
Bonaventure	Hercules	Sarah
Bonny Bessie	Hopewell	Seaflower
Charity	Jacob	Sea Venture
Charles	James	Southampton
Concord	Jonathan	Star
Delaware	John & Francis	Supply
Deliverance	London Merchant	Susan
Diana	Margaret	Swallow
Discovery	Margaret & John	Swan
Due Return	Marmaduke	Temperance
Duty	Mary Ann Margaret	Tiger
Edwin	Mary & James	Treasurer
Eliador	Mary Margaret	Trial
Elizabeth	Marygold	Truelove
Falcon	Mary Providence	Unity
Flying Hart	Neptune	Warwick
Francis Bonaventure	Noah	William & John
Furtherance	Patience	William & Thomas



INTRODUCTION.

LITTLE could even the most sanguine of the early emigrants to America have contemplated the subsequent effect which their action would work upon the world's history. Some of them, it is true, were men of position at home, with wealth and all its concomitant advantages at their disposal, but by far the greater number was composed of comparatively obscure men—men of little means, but possessed of hearts and consciences of too honest a nature to permit them quietly to submit to the intolerance which was forced upon them at home. But those whose names are recorded in the following pages, with many others of whom no such minute particulars have come down to us, were the seed-grains from which the mighty Republic has sprung—the rapid growth of which has no parallel in the world's history. Colonization was but imperfectly developed in those early days, and many attempted settlements proved abortive; but the first settlers in Virginia, and subsequently those in New England, carried with them the elements of success, resulting in permanent establishments.

Of the history of the Colonies, and the eventual establishment of Independence, I have nothing to say. My object is simply and briefly to point out some of the causes which contributed to the early emigration of English families to America; and then to estimate the practical value of the contents of the present volume as a means of assistance in making genealogical researches in the mother country.

One of the earliest acts of Charles the First,—an act which raised a storm of indignation throughout the country,—was the imposition of a

forced loan without the grant of Parliament. The manner in which this unconstitutional measure was treated by those called upon to contribute towards the assessment, is well illustrated by the events which took place in Lincolnshire; and a relation of the part taken by the leading men of that locality, some of whom were related to, or intimately associated with, the principal agents in the subsequent emigration to Massachusetts, under JOHN WINTHROP, in 1630, will be of some interest to the descendants of the New England emigrants.

One of the richest men in the county of Lincoln, who strenuously opposed the forced loan, was ISAAC JOHNSON, who, as is well known, married the Lady ARABELLA FYNES, sister to THEOPHILUS, Earl of LINCOLN, who himself married a sister of the Lord SAY and SELE. These two noblemen took a very active part in denouncing the loan as dangerous and unconstitutional. Lord SAY and SELE, who, during the civil war, some years later, commanded a Parliamentary regiment, openly asserted that he would rather lose half his estate than risk the impoverishment of his posterity by the establishment of so dangerous a precedent as a loan without the sanction of Parliament. But Lord LINCOLN's opposition to the loan was more immediately productive of dissatisfaction. As soon as it was proposed he took upon himself to have an Abridgment of the Statutes prepared for distribution; and it is not unlikely that in the compilation of this document he was aided by his former steward, THOMAS DUDLEY, who subsequently went over to New England, and became Governor of Massachusetts. DUDLEY had received a legal education, under his relative, Sir AUGUSTINE NICHOL, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and was therefore peculiarly fitted for the work. The immediate result of this act on the part of Lord LINCOLN, was to bring down upon himself and his servants the resentment of the King and his party, and the Abridgment was rigorously suppressed. Not only was his lordship proceeded against in the Star Chamber, but more completely to crush out the attempts made to incense the people, a proclamation was issued for the apprehension of JOHN HOLLAND, Steward to the Earl, and ROBERT BLOW, the Clerk of his kitchen; and further, a Groom in the household of his lordship was condemned in the Star

Chamber to pay a fine of £3000 for his share in distributing the obnoxious work. The Earl was soon after committed a close prisoner to the Tower, where he remained in custody for some years. I have not found any evidence of what was the result of the attempts made to apprehend HOLLAND and BLOW, but there are reasons for supposing that both escaped detection. A ROBERT BLOW, in all probability the same person, was subsequently an ensign in the regiment of Lord SAY and SELE, the nobleman before mentioned. The only trace of HOLLAND we have met with brings out some information respecting the residence, at Boston, of THOMAS DUDLEY, and the estimated value of his yearly income.

Letter from Sir EDWARD HERON, addressed to Sir HUMPHREY MAY, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster:—

“ Cressye, 28 July, 1627.

“ RIGHT HONORABLE,

“ I had rather offende in too much officiousnes, then negligence, especially to the king's matie. I have hearde that Mr. HOLLANDE who attended the earle of Lincolne, hath been in quest by the state; yf it be soe, I doe heare for certeine, that he was seene dyvers tymes, about a month or six weekes past vpon the terras-walkes at Sempringham; but since that tyme it is privatly whispered that he is now removed to the house of one Mr. THOMAS DUDLYE, in Boston, whoe did allsoe of late tymes wayte vpon the sayde earle; and it is very p'bable, because Mr. HOLLANDS wyfe is observed to make often viages frome Sempringham vnto Boston, and there to abide sometyme 2 or 3 dayes, sometyme a weeke together. * * *

“ EDWARD HERON.

“ Yet maye you please further to vnderstande, that this Mr. DUDLYE beyng reported to have 300li p. an., some saye 400li, refused vpon our earnest request to beare 30s. towards the loane with a neyghbourn that was deeply charged as we have informed in our certificatts vnto the lords of the councell, whereof I beseech your honor to direct the delyverye.

"Since the writinge hereof, I vnderstande that one ADDAM RESTON, brother in law vnto the s^d Mr. HOLLANDE, came ridinge through our streete on fridaye in the nyght, the 20th of this month, with a gentlewoman behinde him, supposed to be the wyfe of Mr. HOLLANDE goeynge towards Boston; and an other gent, seeminge vnwillinge to be knowne.

"You maye allsoe please to take into your consideration that one BENIAMINE DICKSON of Boston adviseth, that the toun of Boston is able and ought to contribute to the charge and expence of theyre late mayor & EDW. TILLSON, or anye else, that suffer trouble in cause of the loane; and to helpe towards theyre losses. p JOHAN HOBSON, Collector.

"The same DYKCONSON was 3li lands, yet sett vnto 1li by the lords at Lincoln."*

A long list of Lincolnshire men who refused to contribute to the loan, has been preserved. Ten of the principal of them were immediately committed to prison:—Sir JOHN WRAY, Sir THOMAS GRANTHAM, and Sir EDWARD ASCOUGH, to the Gate House; Sir WILLIAM ARMYN, Sir THOMAS DARNELL, WILLIAM ANDERSON, Esq., the Mayor of Boston, and Alderman (EDWARD) TILSON of that town, to the Fleet; and WILLIAM TAROLD (THOROLD), Esq., and —. HORWOOD, Esq., to the Marshalsea. The Boston men who refused to lend, or to enter into bond for their appearance before his Majesty's Privy Council, beside the Mayor, and Alderman TILSON, were ATTERTON HOWGHE (ATHERTON HOUGH), EDMOND JACKSON, BENJAMIN DICONSON, THOMAS LEVERETT, THOMAS LOWE, THOMAS TOOLY, JOHN COPPIN, WILLIAM CODDINGTON (CODDINGTON), WILLIAM CONDY, and RICHARD WESTLAND. Of these, LEVERETT, CODDINGTON, and HOUGH subsequently went out to New England, and there attained positions of eminence. The London prisons were soon filled with the more important of the objectors, from various parts of the country, but chiefly from the city of London, Lincolnshire, Northamptonshire, Essex, and Gloucestershire. The

* State Papers, Chas. I., Domestic Series, Vol. 72, No. 36, Record Office.

gaols being filled to repletion, and moreover the expense of maintaining the prisoners proving a heavy charge upon the State—already impoverished—the great majority were liberated from confinement, but were not allowed, however, to return to their own homes for fear of their stirring up fresh disaffection among their neighbours. Thus a delinquent belonging to Essex would be sent, perhaps, to Wiltshire, or Yorkshire, and under pain of severe punishment, forbidden to leave the town in which he was located, where, by-the-way, under the semblance of being a free man, he was compelled to earn, or at least procure, his own living.

This was a very ill-advised proceeding on the part of the Government, for each man thus removed to a distant town soon formed a focus of discontent. One of the most energetic of these prisoners, in free custody, as it was termed, was RICHARD KNIGHTLEY, a gentleman belonging to Northamptonshire, an intimate friend of the leaders of the Massachusetts Colony, and connected by marriage with JOHN HAMPDEN, in conjunction with whom he was named as executor to the will of ISAAC JOHNSON.

Most of the proceedings against the remonstrants were taken in the Star Chamber, the decree-books of which are unfortunately lost, or we might readily have traced many, if not all the suits, citations, fines and censures instituted in, or imposed by, the Court. The Star Chamber was a tribunal taking cognizance of all kind of delinquencies, and there still remains in the Record Office an immense mass of documents appertaining to suits before the Court, in which, when they can be sorted, arranged, and made available to the public, we may hope to find some important information respecting the personal histories of some of the original settlers in New England.

The proceedings, which were taken chiefly against the Nonconformists, caused many English families to leave their homes. Unfortunately, the records of the High Court of Commission, which has been not inaptly called "The English Inquisition," are very imperfect, but enough remains to show that proceedings were taken in it against many of the ministers and public men who afterwards became eminent in the New England States. It was not until the Rev. JOHN COTTON, RICHARD BELLINGHAM, recorder, and WILLIAM CODDINGTON, a member of the corpo-

ration of the town of Boston (co. Lincoln), had been fined for nonconformity, that they gave up their English preferments and places to join their friends in Massachusetts. Other instances might be adduced of the same result attending prosecutions in that Court.

The imposition of Ship Money was the culminating measure that drove hundreds from England to find homes in America, and among other causes, was that which most of all contributed to bring about the war between the King and the Parliament. Though, after a long and tedious struggle, the levy of ship money was declared to be illegal, enough had been effected to make far-sighted men tremble for impending troubles, and no doubt the stand made by men of great influence and high position, such as HAMPDEN (who was intimately associated with the leaders of the Massachusetts settlement), had an immense weight with persons of an inferior standing in worldly wealth. By the Act of Parliament, which declared the illegality of the tax, it was ordered that all proceedings which had been taken should be cancelled, and in consequence a wholesale destruction of documents must have taken place, which, had they been preserved, would have been of great value to the topographer and genealogist, as the rolls of assessments were very minute. One volume of assessments only appears to have escaped the general fate, and this contains the names of all the persons assessed in the county of Essex (with the exception of four towns), numbering about 18,000, and, without doubt, includes many of the subsequent emigrants who went out from that county to New England, in the years 1637 and 1638. A copy of this very interesting document has been prepared for publication.

In 1860, Mr. SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE, of Boston (Mass.), published his "*Result of some Researches among the British Archives, for information relative to the Founders of New England.*"

That work first suggested the desirability of making a systematic collection of authentic documents relating to the early settlers in America, not only to those who removed to the New England States but to those also who settled in Virginia, the Summer Islands, Barbadoes, Carolina, Jamaica, and other places. It is impossible to overestimate the value of these records, and it is a matter of the deepest

regret that comparatively so few have survived to the present time. Those that we have, therefore, of undoubted authenticity, are all the more to be prized. It is a transcript of some of these documents which is here submitted. The aim of the transcriber has been to present an absolute copy of the originals. He has not even ventured to correct palpable mistakes in the spelling of names, or other clerical errors. Where such occur, and they are by no means infrequent, he has called attention to the fact, either by inserting the correct word in brackets, or by adding a foot-note, but the text is a faithful reproduction of the originals.

There are some papers included in Mr. DRAKE'S volume, which have not been deemed admissible in the body of this work, inasmuch as they are not in themselves official documents, but they may not inaptly be quoted here. The first to be noticed are the following lists, taken from the History of Sandwich, being transcripts of records belonging to the corporations of that port.

A LIST OR REGISTER

Of all such persons as embarked themselves in the good ship called the *Hercules*, of Sandwich, of the burthen of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, and therein transported from Sandwich to the plantation called New England in America ; with the certificates from the ministers where they last dwelt of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy. (The certificates, all dated February and March, 1634, are here omitted.)

Masters of Families.		Children.	Servants.
NATHANL. TILDEN of Tenterden yeoman and	} by name	Seven	Seven
LYDIA his wife			
JONAS AUSTEN of Tenterden and CONSTANCE his	} Four.		
wife			
ROB. BROOK of Maidstone mercer and ANNE his	} Seven.		
wife			
THO. HEYWARD of Aylesford taylor and SUSANNAH	} Five.		
his wife			
WILL. WITHERELL of Maidstone schoolmaster	} Three		One
and MARY his wife			

Masters of Families.		Children.	Servants.
FANNET	of Ashford hemp-dresser.		
THO. BONEV and HEN. EWELL	of Sandwich, shoe-makers		
WILL. HATCH of Sandwich merchant and JANE his wife		} Five	Six
SAM. HINKLEY of Tenterden and SARAH his wife		Four.	
ISAAC COLE of Sandwich carpenter and JOAN his wife		} Two.	
			A Servant.
THO. CHAMPION of Ashford			
THO. BESBEECH of Sandwich		Six	three
JNO. LEWIS of Tenterden and SARAH his wife		One	
PARNEL HARRIS of Bow London			
JAMES SAYERS of Northbourn taylor			
COMFORT STARRE of Ashford chirurgion		Three	Three
JOS. ROOTES of Great Chart.			
EM. MASON of Eastwell wid.			
MARGT. wife of Will. Johnes late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter		}	
JNO. BEST of the said parish taylor.			
THO. BRIDGEN of Faversham husbandman and his wife.		}	

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, pp. 750-1.

A TRUE ROLL OR LIST

Of the names, surnames, and qualities of all such persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American plantations, since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle.

THOMAS STARR of Canterbury yeoman and 1 child
 SARAH his wife
 EDWARD JOHNSON of Canterbury joiner and 7 children 3 servants
 SUSAN his wife

NICHOLAS BUTLER of Eastwell yeoman and JOICE his wife	'3 children	5 serv.
SAMUEL HALL of Canterbury yeoman and JOAN his wife.		3 serv.
HENRY BACHELOR of Dover brewer and MARTHA his wife		4 serv.
JOSEPH BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor and ELIZABETH his wife	1 child	3 serv.
HENRY RICHARDSON of Canterbury carpenter and MARY his wife	5 children	1 serv.
JARVIS BOYKETT of Chanington carpenter		
JOHN BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor		
NATHANIEL OVELL of Dover cordwinder		1 serv.
THOMAS CALLE of Faversham husbandman and BENNET his wife	3 children	
WILLIAM EATON of Staple husbandman and MARTHA his wife	3 children	1 serv.
JOSEPH COLEMAN of Sandwich shoemaker and SARA his wife	4 children	
MATTHEW SMITH of Sandwich cordwinder and JANE his wife	4 children	
MARMADUKE PEERCE of Sandwich taylor and MARY his wife		1 serv.

Certified under the seal of office of mayoralty 9th June, 1637.

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, p. 752.

We have next to notice the record compiled by Mr. DANIEL CUSHING, first printed in Mr. SOLOMAN LINCOLN'S Centennial Address, at Hingham, September 28, 1835. It contains the names of one hundred and seventy-five emigrants from the county of Norfolk, who emigrated between the years 1633 and 1638, almost wholly from Hingham, Windham, and other neighbouring parishes, and who consequently called their new settlement Hingham. But there is something to be said about this emigration, which it is believed has hitherto escaped notice—that is,

that the movement was largely fostered by, if not directly traceable to, the influence of JOHN HAYNES, who was subsequently Governor of Connecticut.

The first name on the list referred to, is that of THEOPHILUS CUSHING, from Hingham, who lived several years upon the farm of Mr. HAINS, as he is described in the original. Hitherto, Governor HAYNES has always been regarded as an Essex man, and he is said to have married MARY, daughter of ROBERT THORNTON, of Nottingham. This is not in accordance with the facts of the case, for JOHN HAYNES was the son of another JOHN HAYNES, who lived at Great Hadham, and afterwards at Codicote, both in the county of Hertford, but inherited an estate in Essex, which had been purchased by his father. He married MARY, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of ROBERT THORNTON, who possessed a good estate in Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham. Mr. THORNTON died when his daughter, who was afterwards Mrs. HAYNES, was very young, and there are reasons for the belief that after the marriage, JOHN HAYNES went to reside at Hingham, and that their first child, called JOHN (whose name is not recorded by any genealogist either in England or America), was born there. But, before he left England, Mr. HAYNES certainly took up his abode in Essex, on a newly-acquired property, called Copford. Taking then the residence at Hingham of a man of the character of HAYNES, it is easy to account for the emigration from that place, especially as the first portion of the company went out in the same year; indeed, there is every reason to suppose that they sailed in the same ship. There can be but little doubt that THEOPHILUS CUSHING was a trusted servant of JOHN HAYNES, and probably a family connection on his wife's side, her maternal grandmother being the heiress of EDMUND CUSHING, by which marriage the THORNTON family acquired the estates at Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham, which they enjoyed at the time Mr. HAYNES married into that family.

This list of Mr. CUSHING'S is undoubtedly of great value, tending, as it does, to confirm other statements and unofficial lists, but as it is only a compilation made by a private individual, it is not inserted in this work.

There is another very interesting paper included in Mr. DRAKE'S work, which may be briefly noticed. It consists of extracts from the municipal records of Leyden, in Holland, made by the Hon. HENRY C. MURPHY. Many English families took refuge in Leyden, and the list referred to is a register of the births, marriages, and deaths which occurred there among the exiles. It was from Leyden that many of the first settlers in New England, popularly known as the Pilgrim Fathers, came, and embarking from English ports, sailed on board the ships *Mayflower*, *Fortune*, *Ann*, and *Little James*.

Among other notices contained in this list, are the following :—

WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613,

DOROTHY MAY, of Witzbuts, Eng.*

EDWARD WINSLOW, of London, m. 16 May, 1618, ELIZABETH

BARKER, of Chetsum, Eng.*

JOHN JENNE, of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov., 1614, SARAH CAREY,
of Moncksoon.†

The three places here mentioned may be traced as Wisbeach, in Cambridgeshire; Chesham, in Buckinghamshire; and Monk Soham, in Suffolk. A family of the name of MAY certainly lived at Wisbeach at the time referred to, as did one of the name of BARKER at Chesham.

The foregoing extracts sufficiently demonstrate the nature of the Leyden records. Further notices are unnecessary, but the list of those who embarked in the before-mentioned ships is of sufficient value to entitle its insertion in this place, though it must be remembered that it is not absolutely official. It is taken from the interesting work of the Rev. Ashbel Steele, A.M., entitled "*Chief of the Pilgrims, or the Life and Times of William Brewster*." Philadelphia, 1857, pp. 401—410.

* Both Bradford and Winslow sailed in the *Mayflower*.

† His wife probably died shortly afterwards, as the name of John Jenny is given alone in the following list as coming over in the *Ann*, or *Little James*.

LIST OF PASSENGERS IN THE *MAYFLOWER* ;

Being the *names* of those who came over first, in the year 1620, and were the founders of New Plymouth, which led to the planting of the other New England Colonies. This list of their "names" and families, was preserved by Governor Bradford at the close of his History, and is here presented in the order in which he placed them. The value of such an accurate list cannot be too highly estimated.

Mr. JOHN CARVER ; who was chosen their first Governor on their arrival at Cape Cod. He died the first spring. KATHERINE, his wife ; she died a few weeks after her husband, in the beginning of summer.

DESIRE MINTER ; afterwards returned to her friends, in poor health, and died in England.

JOHN HOWLAND ; man servant, afterwards married the daughter of John Tillie, and had ten children.

ROGER WILDER ; man servant, died in the first sickness.

WILLIAM LATHAM ; a boy, after more than twenty years visited England, and died at the Bahama Islands.

A maid servant ; who married, and died one or two years after.

JASPER MOORE ; who died the first season.

Mr. WILLIAM BREWSTER ; their Ruling Elder, lived some twenty-three or four years after his arrival. MARY, his wife ; died between 1623 and 1627. LOVE BREWSTER ; a son, married, lived to the year 1650, had four children. WRESTLING BREWSTER ; youngest son.

RICHARD MORE and Brother ; two boys placed with the Elder. Richard afterwards married, and had four or more children. His brother died the first winter.

Mr. EDWARD WINSLOW ; Mr. W. afterwards chosen Governor, died in 1655, when on a commission to the West Indies. ELIZABETH, his wife ; died the first winter. Mr. W. left two children by a second marriage.

GEORGE SOULE and ELIAS STORY ; two men in Winslow's family. G. Soule married and had eight children. E. Story died in the first sickness.

ELLEN MORE ; a little girl placed in Mr. Winslow's family, sister of Richard More, died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM BRADFORD ; their second Governor, author of the history of the Plymouth Colony, lived to the year 1657. DOROTHY, his wife ; who died soon after their arrival. Governor Bradford left a son in England to come afterwards—had four children by a second marriage.

Mr. ISAAC ALLERTON ; chosen first assistant to the Governor. MARY, his wife ; who died in the first sickness. BARTHOLOMEW ; son, married in England. REMEMBER and MARY, daughters. Remember married in Salem, had three or four children. Mary married in Plymouth, had four children.

JOHN HOOK ; servant boy, died in the first sickness.

Mr. SAMUEL FULLER ; their physician. His wife and child remained, and came over afterwards ; they had two more children.

WILLIAM BUTTEN ; servant, died on the passage.

JOHN CRACKSTON ; who died in the first sickness. JOHN CRACKSTON, his son ; who died some five or six years after.

Capt. MYLES STANDISH ; who lived to the year 1656 ; chief in military affairs. ROSE, his wife ; died in the first sickness. Capt. Standish had four sons living in 1650, by a second marriage.

Mr. CHRISTOPHER MARTIN and his wife ; SOLOMON PROWER and JOHN LANGEMORE, servants ; all died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM MULLINS, his wife, JOSEPH, a son ; these three died the first winter. PRISCILLA, a daughter ; survived and married John Alden. ROBERT CARTER, servant ; died the first winter.

Mr. WILLIAM WHITE ; died soon after landing. SUSANNA, his wife ; afterwards married to Mr. E. Winslow. RESOLVED, a son ; married and had five children. PEREGRINE, a son ; was born after their arrival at Cape Cod, he cannot therefore be numbered among the passengers proper ; married, and had two children before 1650.

WILLIAM HOLBECK and EDWARD THOMSON, servants ; both died soon after landing.

Mr. STEPHEN HOPKINS, and ELIZABETH, his wife ; both lived over

twenty years after their arrival, and had a son and four daughters born in this country. GILES, and CONSTANTIA, by a former marriage. Giles married; had four children. Constantia married; had twelve children. DAMARIS, a son, and OCEANUS, born at sea; children by the present marriage.

EDWARD DOTY, and EDWARD LITSTER, servants. E. Doty by a second marriage had seven children; after his term of service went to Virginia.

Mr. RICHARD WARREN; his wife and five daughters were left, and came over afterwards. They also had two sons; and the daughters married here.

JOHN BILLINGTON; he was not from Leyden, or of the Leyden Company, but from London. ELLEN, his wife. JOHN, his son; who died in a few years. FRANCIS, the second son; married and had eight children.

EDWARD TILLIE, and ANN, his wife; both died soon after their arrival. HENRY SAMSON and HUMILITY COOPER, two children, their cousins. Henry lived, married, had seven children. Humility returned to England.

JOHN TILLIE, and his wife; both died soon after they came on shore. ELIZABETH, their daughter; afterwards married John Howland.

FRANCIS COOKE; who lived until after 1650; his wife and other children came afterwards; they had six or more children. JOHN, his son; afterwards married; had four children.

THOMAS ROGERS; died in the first sickness. JOSEPH, his son; was living in 1650, married and had six children. Mr. Rogers' other children came afterwards, and had families.

THOMAS TINKER, wife and son; all died in the first sickness.

JOHN RIGDALE, ALICE, his wife; both died in the first sickness.

JAMES CHILTON, his wife; both died in the first sickness. MARV, their daughter; lived, married, and had nine children. Another married daughter came afterwards.

EDWARD FULLER, his wife; both died in the first sickness. SAMUEL, their son; married; had four children.

JOHN TURNER, two sons; names not given; all three died in the

first sickness. A daughter came some years afterwards to Salem and there married.

FRANCIS EATON, SARAH, his wife ; she died the first winter ; by a third marriage he left three children. SAMUEL, a son ; married and had one child.

MOSES FLETCHER, JOHN GOODMAN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, DIGERIE PRIEST, EDMOND MARGESON, RICHARD BRITTERIGE, RICHARD CLARKE ; these seven died in the general sickness. The wife of D. Priest, and children, came afterwards, she being the sister of Mr. Allerton.

PETER BROWN ; lived some fourteen years after, was twice married, and left four children.

RICHARD GARDINER ; became a seaman, and died abroad.

GILBERT WINSLOW ; after living here a number of years, returned to England.

JOHN ALDEN ; "a hopeful young man," hired at Southampton, married Priscilla Mullens, as mentioned, and had eleven children.

JOHN ALLERTON.

THOMAS ENGLISH.

WILLIAM TREVORE, and — ELY ; two seamen ; are commonly, but incorrectly reckoned in the number of the first company of passengers for the Colony ; Bradford himself says : "Two other seamen were hired to stay a year ; * * when their time was out they both returned." Accordingly he says of the *Mayflower* company : "These being about a hundred souls, came over in the first ship." Afterwards he adds : "Of these one hundred persons who came over in this first ship together, the greatest half died in the general mortality, and most of them in two or three months' time." Omitting those two hired sailors who returned, and counting the person that died and the child that was born while on the passage as one passenger, we have the exact number—*one hundred* of the Pilgrim Company, "who came over in the first ship." And, as *fifty-one* died the first season, this enumeration makes good those other words of the historian, that, "the greater half died in the general mortality."

LIST OF PASSENGERS THAT ARRIVED, AFTER ONE
YEAR, IN THE SECOND SMALL SHIP *FORTUNE*;

Being parts of families, with others, left in England or Holland the year before. They arrived
at New Plymouth, on the 11th of Nov., 1621.

JOHN ADAMS.

WILLIAM BASSITE (Bassett, probably two in his family).

WILLIAM BEALE.

EDWARD BOMPASSE.

JONATHAN BREWSTER ; the oldest son of Elder Brewster.

CLEMENT BRIGGES.

JOHN CANNON.

WILLIAM CONER.

ROBERT CUSHMAN ; for several years the Leyden Company's agent in
England. He returned in the *Fortune* to act still further as
agent for the Company ; was of great service in various ways ;
but died before coming again to settle in the Colony. THOMAS
CUSHMAN, son of Robert, about twelve years old ; came with
his father in the *Fortune*, became an exemplary man in the
Colony, and succeeded Elder Brewster in the eldership, in 1649.

STEPHEN DEAN.

PHILIP DE LA NOYE.

THOMAS FLAVELL and son.

WIDOW FORD and three children, WILLIAM, MARTHA, and JOHN.

ROBERT HICKES.

WILLIAM HILTON.

BENNET MORGAN.

THOMAS MORTON.

AUSTIN NICHOLAS.

WILLIAM PALMER (probably two in his family).

WILLIAM PITT.

THOMAS PRINCE, or PRENCE ; married the Elder's daughter, Patience ;
was afterwards Governor.

MOSES SIMONSON.

HUGH STATIE.
JAMES STEWARD.
WILLIAM TENCH.
JOHN WINSLOW ; brother of Mr. Edward Winslow.
WILLIAM WRIGHT.

LIST OF THOSE WHO CAME OVER IN THE *ANN* AND
LITTLE JAMES.

The vessels parted company at sea ; the *Ann* arrived the latter part of June, and the *Little James* some week or ten days later ; part of the number were the wives and children of persons already in the Colony.

ANTHONY ANNABAL ; afterwards settled in Scituate.
EDWARD BANGS ; settled in Eastham.
ROBERT BARTLETT.
FEAR BREWSTER and PATIENCE BREWSTER ; daughters of Elder Brewster.
MARY BUCKET.
EDWARD BURCHER.
THOMAS CLARKE. This Thomas Clarke's grave-stone is the oldest on the Plymouth Burial Hill.
CHRISTOPHER CONANT.
CUTHBERT CUTHBERTSON ; was a Hollander.
ANTHONY DIX.
JOHN FAUNCE.
MANASSEH FAUNCE.
GOODWIFE FLAVELL ; probaby the wife of Thomas Flavell, who came in the *Fortune*.
EDMUND FLOOD.
BRIDGET FULLER ; apparently the wife of Samuel Fuller, the physician.
TIMOTHY HATHERLY.
WILLIAM HEARD.
MARGARET HICKES and her children ; the wife of Robert Hickes, who came in the *Fortune*.

William Hilton's wife and two children. He had sent for them before his death.

EDWARD HOLMAN.

JOHN JENNY ; had "liberty, in 1636, to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corn upon the brook of Plymouth."

ROBERT LONG.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL.

GEORGE MORTON ; he brought with him his son, Nathaniel, and four other children. NATHANIEL MORTON ; son of George Morton, and afterwards Secretary of the Colony.

THOMAS MORTON, jr. ; son of Thomas Morton, who came in the *Fortune*.

ELLEN NEWTON.

JOHN OLDHAM ; a man of some note afterwards.

FRANCES PALMER ; wife of William Palmer, who came in the *Fortune*.

CHRISTIAN PENN.

Mr. Perce's two servants.

JOSHUA PRATT.

JAMES RAND.

ROBERT RATTLIFFE.

NICHOLAS SNOW ; settled in Eastham.

ALICE SOUTHWORTH ; widow, afterwards the second wife of Governor Bradford.

FRANCIS SPRAGUE ; settled in Duxbury..

BARBARA STANDISH ; *i.e.*, second wife of Captain Standish, married after her arrival.

THOMAS TILDEN.

STEPHEN TRACY.

RALPH WALLEN.

It must not be imagined that the following pages furnish by any means a complete list of the early settlers in America. In 1637 Thomas

Mayhew was appointed, for a term of twenty-one years, to keep a record of all those persons who left England "to passe into forraigne partes," but of Mayhew's lists nothing is to be found but the fragment commencing at page 287, and that continues but for a few months. It cannot be doubted but that other lists were made, but they are either lost, or are among the mass of papers still uncatalogued at the Record Office. We learn incidentally that ships left England almost daily for America, but no records of them, or of their passengers, remain. Thus among the registers of deaths in the parish of Deal, co. Kent, we find that on the 4th of May, 1639, Margaret, wife of Thomas Waldigraue, bound for New England, was buried. Who was Thomas Waldigraue, and with what company did he sail?

We know that many ships sailed from Bristol, among others *The Angel Gabriel* and *The Jamcs*, conveying the Revd. Richard Mather and the Revd. Daniel Maude, but no records of departures from that port remain. Again, who were the companions who sailed in 1633 in the *The Griffen*, with John Haynes and the Revd. Thomas Hooker? Where are the lists of *The Arabella*, and other ships, in which John Winthrop and the founders of Massachusetts embarked? Who went out with the Revd. Ezekiel Rogers from Rowley, and with Fenwick, and the Revd. Henry Whitfield? These are but a few instances, to show how very imperfect are our records of the early settlers.

Further, it should be borne in mind that only the names of those were taken who legally left the shores of England. At page 142, for example, and elsewhere throughout the book, we find that the passengers were examined by the minister touching their conformity to the church discipline of England, and that they had taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy; elsewhere (p. 106, &c.) we find it certified that they are no subsidy men, that is, men liable to the payment of a subsidy to the crown. Among the thousands who emigrated to New England, it cannot be doubted but that a very large number left to avoid payment of the hateful subsidy, and that they would not take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy. These, therefore, must have left secretly, and of such no record would exist.

It is perhaps hardly necessary to say, that where, in the following

lists, it is stated that so many people were *transported* to New England, it does not mean that they were sent as felons, as the word, at the present time, usually implies. It simply means that they were conveyed. Those persons, however, who were convicted for upholding the cause of the Duke of Monmouth (pp. 315—342), were undoubtedly *transported*, as we now understand the word.

The Summer Islands, mentioned at pages 301—314, and elsewhere, are now called the Bermudas. In 1609, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, or SUMERS, was driven on the islands in the course of a voyage to Virginia, and from him the islands derived their name. The Virginia Company, who claimed the islands by the right of having discovered them, sold them to a company of a hundred and twenty persons, who, having obtained a charter for their settlement in 1612, sent out sixty settlers, with a governor. During and immediately after the civil war in England, many persons of eminence took refuge in the Bermudas, among others the poet WALLER, who celebrated their beauty in a poem, entitled "*The Battle of the Summer Islands*."

Enough has been said to show the great value of the lists here given, and I trust that others may be induced to make further search among the documents in the Record Office, to bring to light the treasures there hidden.

J. C. H.

May, 1873.

[Regi]ster of the names
of all y^e Passinger w^{ch}
Passed from y^e Port of
London for on whole
yeare Endinge at
Xp^{mas} 1635.



Passinger w^{ch} Passed from 'y^e Port of London.

*Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. vsq^e ad festum Na: Christi
1635*

Secundo Januarij 1634

HHEIS vnder written are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued
in y^e Merch^t *bonaventure* JAMES Ricrofte M^r bound thither
have taken y^e oath of Allegiance.

	yeres		yeres
W ^{illm} SAYER	58	ANDREW JEFFERIES	24
BAZILL BROOKE	20	W ^m MUNDAY	22
ROBERT PERCY	40	ARTHUR HOWELL	20
CHARLES HILLIARD	22	JO: ABBY	22
EDWARD CLARK	30	JAMES MOYSER	28
JO: OGELL	18	MATHEW MARSHALL	30
RICHARD HARGRAVE	20	W ^u SMITH	20
JO: ANDERSON	20	GARRETT RILEY	24
FRANCIS SPENCER	23	MILES RILEY	20
JOHN LEWES	23	W ^{illm} BURCH	19
RICHARD HUGHES	19	PETER DOLE	20
JOHN CLARK	19	JAMES METCALF	22
W ^m GUY	18	JO: VNDERWOOD	23
JOHN BURD	18	ROBERT LUCK	25
JAMES REDDING	19	JOHN WOOD	26
RICHARD COOPER	18	WALTER MORGAN	23

HENRIE IRISH.....	16	JOHN FOUNTAINE	18
GEORGE GREENE	20	HENRY REDDING	22
HENRY QUINTON	20	LOUGHTON BOSTOCK.....	16
JO: BRYAN	25	JOHN RUSSELL	19
ROBERT PAYTON.....	25	THO: RIDGLEY.....	23
THO: SYMOND'S	27	ROBERT HARRIS.....	19
MICHELL BROWNE.....*	35	W th M MASON	19
JO: HODGES	37	VICTOR DERRICK	23
JO: EDMOND'S	16	JOHN BAMFORD	28
GARRET POWNDER.....	19	GEO: SESSION	40
JO: WISE	†28	JO: COOKE	47
HENRY DUNNELL	23	THO: TOWNSON	26
SYMON KENNEDAY	20	THO: PARSON	30
THO: HYET	22	MICHELL HOPKINSON	27
THO: JAMES	20	W th M SURGISSON	25
JO SOTTERFOYTH	24	EDWARD FISHER	35
EMANUELL BOMER.....	18	ROBERT FISHER	34
LEONARD WETHERFIELD	17	RICHARD ELLIS	29
JAMES LICKBURROWE	20	JO: ATKINSON	24
THO: SINGER	18	JO: HICKCOMBOTTOM	24
JESPER WITHY	21	JOSEPH WASIBORN	22
ROBERT KERSLEY	22	RICHARD PITT.....	19
JO: SPRINGALL	18	EDWARD MAIOR	19
THO: JESOPP	18	JO: FAVOR	18
JAMES PERKINS	42	HENRY ANMER	16
DANIELL GREENE	24	ELLIN JONES	18
W th HUTTON	24	W th M RIDGDELL.....	24
JO: WILKINSON	19	CHRISTOPHER CARNOLL	23
HUGH GARLAND.....	20	JO: FEELDIHOUSE.....	19
RICHARD SPICER	18	THO: TAYLOR	19
HUMFREY TOPSALL	24	JO: GRIMSCROFT	27
THO: STANTON	20	JESPER WESTON	27
JO: WATSON.....	28	JOHN LEE	17
THO: MURFIE	20	JOHN SKORIE	16

* [This age is uncertain, the first figure having been altered ; it, however, looks like a 3 followed by two 5's]

† [It is doubtful whether this age is 18 or 28.]

JO: MOSELY	18	HENRY ROGERS	30
JEREEMY REDDING.....	18	ROBERT SMITHSON.....	23
RICHARD AST	30	NIC ^a : HARVY	30
JOHN ROLINSON	26	JAMES GRASTON [<i>or</i> GRAFTON]	22
RICHARD GLAISTER	31	DANIELL DANIELL.....	18
PROTHEROCK ALIS.....	24	REGINOLL HAWES	25
JOHN TOWSE	26	GEO: BURLINGHAM*	20
RICHARD CAVE	28	JO: HUTCHINSON.....	22
THO: GOODMAN	25	JAMES GRAME †	17
PHILLIPP CONNER	21	RICHARD HARMAN.....	20
LAUNCELOT PRYCE.....	21	SAM: ASHLEY	19
<i>Vxor</i> THOMAZIN	18	GEO: BURLINGHAM	20
KAT: YATES.....	19	ELIZABETH JACKSON	17
AVERYN COWPER	20	SARA TURNER.....	20
JO: DUNN.....	26	MARY ASHLEY	24
LEONARD EVANS	22	MARGERIE FURBREDD	20
THO: ANDERSON.....	18	MARGARET HUNTLEY	20
EDWARD CRANFIELD	24	RICHARD DOLL	25
<i>vxor</i> ANN CRANFIELD	18	THO: PERRY.....	34
JO: BAGGLEY	14	<i>vxor</i> DOROTHY.....	26
THO: SMITH.....	14	BEN: PERRY	4
WILLM WESTON	30	MARY CARLTON	23
THO: TOWNSEND.....	14	ABRAM SILVESTER	40
EDWARD DAVIES	25	THO: BOLTON	18
MARY SAUND ^{RS}	26	RICHARD CHAMPION	19
JANE CHAMBERS.....	23	RICHARD CHAMPION	18
MARGARET MADDOCK'S.....	21	ABRAM SILVESTER	14
ROGER STURDEVANT.....	21	ELIZABETH NUNICK	20
JOHN WIGG	24	JO: ATKINSON.....	30
JOHN GREENWOOD.....	16	RIC ^R HORE	24
ANDREW DUNTON	38	RALPH NICHOLSON	20
JOHN WISE	30	ROBERT MORE.....	19
W ^M HUDSON	32	JOAN NUBOLD	20
THO: EDENBURROW	37	THO: HEBDEN	20
JOHN HILL	50		

* [It will be observed that this name is repeated five lines below.]

† [It is possible that this name may be intended for GRAND; the last two letters are very badly written.]

27^o Januarij 1634.

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers
 & the Barbadoes, JAMES ROMSEY M^r bound thither have taken
 y^e oath of Allegiance.

	yeres		
JOHN PHILLIPPS	21	JOHN BOWES	23
JOHN ALLIN	23	HENRY CUPPLEDIKE	20
DAVID JONES	24	ROBT STRATFORD	16
W ^m WHITE	30	ROBERT HOLLAND	19
HUMFREY DAVIES	22	THO: BORNE	22
W ^m CANNION	21	EDWARD ROBERT'S.....	25
EDWARD LAMPEUGH	35	JOHN CARTER	26
GEORGE CLIFFE	26	GEORGE SUTTON.....	19
ABRAM JN ^{son}	27	EDWARD JENNOR	24
HENRIE WELLS	23	JOSEPH GLADE.....	20
JOHN VSHER	26	PETER MONK	29
EDMOND KNIGHT	21	RICHARD COKE	38
THO: RASBOTTOM	23	ISACK PETER	20
W ^m GRIGGSON	14	PHILLIPP SQUIER	20
RICHARD JONES	23	BARTHOLMEW FLUDE	24
MICHELL WHITE	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE.....	20
RICHARD BORNE.....	24	DANIELL SMITH	20
EDWARD FLETCHER	20	JOHN SYMES	17
FRANCIS SOWTH.....	19	ROBERT KETT.....	22
JOHN CONNV	20	SUZAN HUDSON	20
ROBERT SKARVILL.....	21	MARY SEA	16
EDWARD ROBINSON	18	JOHN SHETTLEWORTH	28
JOHN HOLLAND	15	RICHARD FRYME	26
EDWARD ASH	20	ROBT HOLME	22
THO: SANDBY	17	JOHN MORE.....	28
THO: GREENE	24	RICHARD PERCE	45
MARK THEODY	18	EDWARD JONES	21
W ^{thm} BURT.....	22	MARK ELLVYN	20

HENRY PURSTYNN	18	JOHN HIGGINS.....	20
RICHARD CHITTING	23	Withm HODGSON.....	20
THO: MARFUTT	22	THO: JENKYNNS	23
RICHARD EDMOND'S	18	JN ^O GREENEWOOD	26
W ^M PRICHARD	25	JOHN PLACE.....	22
THO: ARNOLD	18	W ^M HAYMAN	36
RICHARD CHAMBLIS	19	EDWARD SAVAGE	20
EDWARD BRUNT	25	JO: CONNIERS	21
GEORGE STOKES	23	JOHN MORE	30
HENRY FOOKES	21	ROB ^T GROUND.....	22
ROBERT GRANGER	21	WILLIAM BRUTON	22
W ^M WALTER.....	26	WILLIAM WALTON	22
JOHN RODS	20	Withm SEWARD	26
EZEHELL CLEMENT'S	20	HENRY RYMES	40
THO: CARPENTER	20	HENRY ILES	17
THO: SMITH.....	17	BRYAN ERLE	21
JOHN WHITE	27	JOHN FOX	19
JOHN WATKINSON	22	ROBERT GILBY	18
JOSEPH PARDY.....	23	ROBERT BAKER	50
ROBERT LANGRIDGE	20	THO: PECK	20
JN ^O ETHERINGTON	17	Withm HARRIS.....	35
GEORGE WHITE	27	JOHN TOWNE	27
THO: COCKEY	25	CHRISTIAN MYNNIKYN	19
ANT ^O BLACKGROVE.....	24		

17 *Februarij* 1634.

 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in y^e *Hopewell* Capten THO: WOOD M^r bound thither. the passenges have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

Withm VSHER	22	JOHN HILL	19
RIC ^S : HANBY	23	RICHARD CLYNTON	23
RICHARD JACKSON	17	JN ^O HARRISON.....	46

JAMES READ	19	JARVICE DODDERIDGE	21
DUNSTON KEMBER.....	20	JOHN DECBORN	22
W ^m OWEN.....	23	W ^{thm} SERIFF	19
J ⁿ ° FREE	25	JOHN OFFWORD	24
RICHARD GANE	19	THO: LEE	20
THOMAS RICHARD'S	19	ROBERT RICHARD'S.....	18
JOHN NICKS.....	23	GEORGE HITER	18
MARTIN PERKYN	20	JOHN DREADD.....	17
ANT° BLADES*	24	ARTHUR WYND	17
ROBERT DYMOND	29	RICHARD OSBORN	22
THO: DAVES.....	20	JOHN PHILLIPPS	37
W ^m WALKER	21	JOHN STEEVENS	13
RALPH HARWOOD	23	JOHN REDDHEDD	28
PHILLIPP PHILPOTT	30	W ^m GIBSON	18
JAMES PALLISTER	28	THO: WATERMAN	27
RICHARD CLARK.....	21	THO: JONES	19
DANIELL BAKER.....	20	JO: NISOM.....	23
JOHN TAYLER	23	EDWARD LAYTON	30
THOMAS PROSSER	20	W ^{thm} BENSON	28
JOHN EATON	20	JOHN WHITEHEDD	23
THO: SMITH.....	21	RICHARD BARNARD	23
JOHN JOHNSON	18	HENRY LONG	21
RICHARD HOLMES	24	JOHN WILKS	22
RALPH TERRETT.....	24	THO: WELLMAN	21
HENRY TATNUM.....	20	THO: GATON	25
ALEXANDER SMITH	18	W ^{thm} ALLIN	25
JOHN CRAPP	37	THO: LETTENY	20
JOHN FAUX	36	ROBERT PORTER	20
JOSEPH BRYAN	20	JOHN HUGHES.....	20
NEVILL HUTCHINS.....	20	HENRY ATKYNS	22
W ^m WALTERS	22	ROBERT KEMBER	21
W ^{thm} PUTTEX.....	20	ROBERT MILLS	19
ARCHIBALD WEYER	18	JOHN DAVIES	25
NATHANIELL COBIAM	17	THOMAS CROWDER.....	21

* [This name is very faintly written, but I do not think there can be any doubt about it.]

RICHARD PURNELL	21	THO: EVERIE	19
ROBERT LYNLEY.....	20	THO: MEDWELL	31
HENRY HOLMES.....	44	JO: BASHER	20
JOHN KEY	30	JAMES ELLERTON	18
JOHN WILLIAMS.....	21	RICHARD HANDS	19
JOHN FOWLER.....	24	MEDUSALA WATT'S.....	20
JOHN OWEN.....	20	THO: HAMES	19
OWEN WILLIAMS	21	PHILLIPP CARTWRITE	20
THO: DREW	26	JOHN LOFTIS	21
W ^m BUMSTEDD	21	MICHELL ROCKS.....	21
EDWARD J ⁿ SON.....	20	JO: LING	45
JOHN BOWND	20	THO: SHERMAN	26
JOHN HAIES.....	30	W ^m JACKSON	30
JOHN LYON.....	18	JAMES GOLDINGHAM	32
W ^{thm} CORSER.....	24	RIC ^r : RAINOLDS.....	19
THOMAS TRIGG	21	JO: NOKES	20
ROBERT NISBETT	19	FRANC'S [FRANCIS] SYMOND'S	21
W ^{thm} CADDY	21	THOMAS LURTING	21
JOHN CASSEDY	20	JAMES ANDERSON	19
ALEXANDER MORE	24	WALTER JAGO.....	20
RICHARD WELLYN.....	25	JOHN BEAD	22
RICHARD GRIFF'S [GRIFFITHS]	24	JOHN YOUNG	19
ARTHUR YEOMANS.....	24	THO: HUBBARD	20
NICHOLAS HOBSON.....	23	EDWARD BROWNE	24
W ^m MARROW	25	W ^m SEERE	22
FRANCIS DENE	21	W ^m LEVYNS	22
JOHN PHILPOTT	16	JO: HAMOND	17
JOHN STRATTERGOOD	18	EDWARD PULLIN	27
W ^m CANT	19	JAMES CULLIMOR	22
HENRIE SPECKMAN	27	JO: DE PARK	28
JOHN YAT'S.....	19	RICHARD WALTON.....	21
W ^m RANSE	27	ROBERT COLLIE	20
GEORGE SELMAN	16	JOSEPH HEPWORTH	33
NICHOLAS BLADES	21	W ^{thm} WALTERS.....	32
JOHN CLARK	24	DANIELL SMITH.....	33

RICHARD TRUEMAN	24	RANDALL OGDEN	19
W ^m MASTERS	21	THO: BROWNE.....	11
JO: CLERE	26		

xj^o Marcij 1634

de gochia Sci }
Egiddij [*Giles* }
Cripplegate. } **HEIS** vnder written names are to be transported to
New England having brought Certificate from the
Justices of the peace & Minister of the pish the ptie hath taken the oaths
of Allegiance & Supremacie.

PETER HOWSON xxxj yeres & his Wife ELLIN HOWSON 39 yeres old.

Turris }
London } **HEIS** vnder written names are are (*sic*) to be transported
to New-England having brought attestacōn & Certific
from the Justices of peace & Minister of the pish according to the LLs
[Lords] of the Councells order the ptie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance
& Supremacie.

	yeres
THOMAS STARES	31
SUZAN JOHNSON	12

16 Marcij 1634

Mildred }
Bredstret } **HEIS** vnder-written names are to be transported to New-
England imbarqued in y^e *Christian* de Lo: JO: WHITE.
Mr bound thither, the Men have taken y^e oath of Allegiance & Su-
premacie.

	yeres		yeres
FRANCIS STILES	35	JO: HARRIS	28
THO: BASSETT	37	JAMES HORWOOD	30
THO: STILES	20	JO: REEVES	19
THO: BARBER	21	THO: FOULFOOT	22
JO: DYER	28	JAMES BUSKET	28

THO: COOP [COOPER].....	18	THO: HAUKEWORTH.....	23
EDWARD PRESTON	13	JO: STILES	35
JO: CRIBB	30	HENRIE STILES	40
GEORGE CHAPPELL.....	20	JANE WORDEN	30
ROBERT ROBINSON.....	45	JOAN STILES	35
EDWARD PATTESON	33	HENRY STILES	3
FRANCIS MARSHALL	30	JO: STILES	9. Mo:
RIC ^r : HEYLEI	22	RACHELL STILES	28
THO: HALFORD	20		

22^o *Marcij* 1634

HIS vnder-written names are to be imbarqued in y^e *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound for New-England p Certificat from Stepney pish, and Attestacōn from S^r THO: JAV, & M^r SIMON MUSKETT 2 Justices of the Peace. the Men have taken the oaths of Supremacie & Allegiance.

NICHOLAS DAVIES	40	W th LOCK	6
SARA DAVIES	48	A Sawyer JO: MADDOX	43
JOSEPH DAVIES	13	Glover JAMES LONNIN ^o	26
ROBERT STEVENS	22	} A Sawyer A Labourer 4 servants	
JOHN MORE	24		
JAMES HAIEWARD	22		
JUDITH PHIPPIN	16		

26 *Marcij* 1635

HIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for y^e Barbadoes & S^t Christophers p Certificate from S^t Androwes pish Holborne: And Attestacōn from Justice GRIMSTON & Justice SHEPPARD hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM BANKS..... 21 yeeres.

Primo Aprill 1635

IN the *Hopewell* of Lond m^t W^m BUNDOCKE v^{rs} New Engld

JO ^N COOPER.....	41 yers	} of oney [Olney]* in Buckingham- sher	} theis haue taken the othe of Alleg e supremcie
EDMOND FARRINGTON	47 yers		
W ^m PARRYER	36		
GEO: GRIGG'S	42	} of Landen [? Lavenden]* of Sherington of Sherington	} in Bucking- hasher
PHILLIP KYRTLAND ...	21		
NA TH KYRTLAND	19		
THO. GRIGG'S	15 yers	} Children of GEO: GRIGGS aforsaid	
W ^m GRIGG'S.....	14		
ELISA. GRIGG'S	10		
MARY GRIGG'S	6		
JAMES GRIGG'S	2		
WIBROE	42 y ^{rs}	wife of JO ^N COOPER	
ELIZA:	49 yers	wife of EDMOND FARRINGTON	
ALYCE	37 yers	wife of W ^m PURRYER†	
ALYCE	42 yers	wife of GEO. GRIGG'S	
MARY COOPER	13	} Children of JO ^N COOPER aforsaid	
JO ^N COOPER.....	10		
THO. COOPER	7		
MARTHA COOPER	5		
PHILLIP PHILLIPP	15 yers	scrut to JO ^N COOPER	
SARRA FARRINGTON...	14	} Children of EDW. ‡ FARRINGTON	
MATHEW FARRINGTON	12		
JO ^N FARRINGTON	11		
ELIZA. FARRINGTON...	8		

• [I have no doubt that Olney and Lavenden are meant; both which places, as well as Sherington, are in the Hundred of Newport.]

† [It is probable that this is intended for PARRYER, a name which appears above; it is however, clearly written PURRYER.]

‡ [So in the original; but doubtless intended for EDMOND, which name occurs above.]

MARY PURRYER*	7	} Children of W ^m PURRYER.*
SARRA PURRYER*	5	
KATHREN PURRYER*	18 monthes	

 27 psons

 2^o Aprilis 1635

 HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of St^t St^t (*sic*) Albons in Hertfordshier & Attestacon from the Justices of peace according to the Lords order.

A Mercer JO: TUTTELL	39	yeres	Husbandman GEO: GIDDINS	25
JOAN TUTTELL	42		JANE GIDDINS	20
JOHN LAWRENCE	17		THO: SAVAGE, a Tayler	27
W ^m LAWRENCE	12		A Tayl ^r RICHARD HARVIE	22
MARIE LAWRENCE	9		Husb:man FRANC'S [FRANCIS]	
ABIGALL TUTTELL	6		PEBODDY	21
SYMON TUTTELL	4		Lynnen wever W ^m WILCOCK-	
SARA TUTTELL	2		SON	34
JO: TUTTELL	1		MARGARET WILCOCKSON	24
JOAN ANTROBUSS	65		JO: WILLCOCKSON	2
MARIE WRAST	24		ANN HARVIE	22
THO: GREENE	15		A Mason W ^m BEARDSLEY	30
NATHAN HEFORD†	16		MARIE BEADSLEY	26
servant to JO: TUTTELL			MARIE BEADSLIE	4
MARIE CHITTWOOD	24		JOHN BEADSLIE	2
Shoemaker. THO: OLNEY	35		JOSEPH BEADSLIE	6. mo:
MARIE OLNEY	30		Husbandman ALLIN PERLEY	27
THO: OLNEY	3		Shoemaker Withm FELLOE	24
EPENETUS OLNEY	1		A Taylor FRANCIS BAKER	24

 * [See note † on previous page.]

† [This name is very difficult to decipher.]

THO: CARTER	25	} servant's to GEO: GIDDINS prd
MICHELL WILLMSON [WIL- LIAMSON]	30	
ELIZABETH MORRISON	12	

3^d Aprill 1635

Statinor JAMES WEAUER..... 23 yers ♂
 Husbandman dwelge in } EDMOND WEAVER ... 28 yers ♂ his wife
 Auckstrey in herefordsher } MARGRETT aged 30 yers.

HHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Hopewell* M^r W^m BUNDICK. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister ♂ Justices of peace, that they are no Subsedey men. they have taken the oath of alleg: ♂ Supremacie.

Husbandman JO: ASTWOOD ...	26	p Cert: from Stanstedd Abbey†
JO: RUGGELLS	10	in com Hert.
MARTHA CARTER	27	Husbandman LAWRENCE WHITT-
MARIE ELLIOTT	13	MOR
Nazing in Essex.		63
Shoemaker JO: RUGGELLS.....	44	ELIZABETH WHITTIMOR .
<i>exor</i> BARBARIE RUGGELLS... 30		57
JO: RUGGELLS	2	ELIZABETH TURNER
ELIZABETH ELLIOT	8	20
GILES PAYSON	26	SARA ELLIOTT
ISACK MORRIS.....	9	6
Husbandman. JO: PEAT	38	ROBERT DAY
of Duffill* pish		30
in Derbieshier.		W ^m PEACOCK
EDWARD KEELE	14	12
JO: GOADBY	16	Husbandman ISACK DISBROUGH 18
JO: BILL	13	of Ell-Tisley‡ in com
THO: GREENE	15	Cambridge.
		ELIZ: ELLIOTT
		30
		LYDDIA ELLIOT
		4
		PHILLIP ELLIOT
		2
		Husbandman ROBERT TITUS
		of St. Katherins
		35
		<i>exor</i> HANNA TITUS
		31
		JO: TITUS
		8
		EDMOND
		5

* [Probably Duffield, in Appletree Hundred.]

† [Stansted Abbot is a Township in the Hundred of Braughin, Herts.]

‡ [Eltisley, a parish in the Hundred of Longstow.]

GEO: WOODWARD 35. fishmonger.

p Certi from Sr GEO: WHITMOR & Sr NIC^o RAYNTON two Justices of ye Peace in London. & from Jo: THORP Minister of ye pish of St Buttolphs Billings gate.

IO be Imbarqued In the *Peter Bonav^{tr}* de Lo. m' Cap^t HARMAN v^{rs} Barbades.

Theis pties here vnder expressed haue brought Certeficat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Alleg^a & Sp^remacie & Also cert frō ye Ministr of the pish this 3^d Aprill 1635

THO: HATHORNE	aged 22	ALCE MACE	22
W ^m MORRISON	23	MARGRETT ELLGATE	24
RALPH VAUGHAN	22 & ½	MARGRETT HARTFORDE	22
JANE MADDOCKES	21		

4th Aprill 1635

IN the *Peter Bonav^{tr}* de Lo. m' Cap^t HARMAN for Barbades Theis two pties brought Cert from two Justices of peace & the Ministr of their Conformity accord to order.

W^m CLERKE..... 29 yers. | THO: SERGEANT 23 yers.

vj^o Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither: they have brought Certificate from the Justices of Peace & Ministers of ye pish that they are conformable to the orders of ye Church of England and are no Subsedy Men: they have taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance die et An^o prd.

A Carrier MARTIN SAUNDERS	yeres 40
W ^{xor} RACHELL SAUNDERS.....	40

	LEA SAUNDERS	10	
3 children	{ JUDITH SAUNDR'S	8	
	{ MARTIN SAUNDERS	4	
	{ MARIE FULLER	17	
3 servant's	{ RICHARD SMITH	14	
	{ RIC* : RIDLEY	16	
Husb:	FRANCIS NEWCOM	30	
	RACHELL NEWCOM	20	
wife & 2 children	{ RACHELL NEWCOM.....	2½	
	{ JO: NEWCOM	9 moneths	
A Glover	ANT ^o STANNION.....	24	
	DANIELL HANBURY	29	
	FRANCIS DEXTER	13	
	WILLM DAWES	15	
	MARIE SAUNDERS	15	
A Taylor	CLEMENT BATES	40	
	ANN BATES	40	
	{ JAMES BATES	14	} Theis pties imbarqued in the <i>Eliz.</i> Mr W ^m STAGG bound for New England p Cert: from the Justic's & Ministers of ye pish.
5 children	{ CLEMENT BATES	12	
	{ RACHELL BATES.....	8	
	{ JOSEPH BATES.....	5	
	{ BEN: BATES	2	
servant's	{ JO: WYNCHESTER	19	
	{ JARVICE GOLD*	30	
More for the <i>Planter</i>			
Husbandman	RICHARD TUTTELL.....	42	
	ANN TUTTELL.....	41	
	ANNA TUTTELL	12	
	JO: TUTTELL	10	
	RABECCA TUTTELL.....	6	
	ISBELL TUTTELL.....	70	
	MARIE WOLHOUSTON.....	30	

* ["The scribe made a brace against JO: WYNCHESTER, and began to write *servant* against the name, but stopped when he had written *se*, and wrote *servants* against JERVICE (JARVICE) GOLD."—*Drake*.]

Husbandman	Withm TUTTELL	26	
	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	23	
	JO: TUTTELL	3½	
	ANN TUTTELL	2 a q ^r	
	THO: TUTTELL	3. mo:	
	SYCILLIE CLARK	16	
	MARIE BILL	11	
PHILLIPP ATWOOD	12	MARIE BUSHNELL	26
BARTHOL: FALDOE	16	MARTHA BUSHNELL	1
A Carpenter THO: PELL*	26	Withm LEA†	16
MARIE PELL	26	MARIE SMITH	18
MARIE PELL	1	ELIZABETH SWAYNE	20
W ^m LEA	16	MARGARET LEACH	15
A Carpenter FRANC'S BUSH-		HANNA SMITH	18
NELL	26	ANN WELLS	15



N the *Hopewell* Withm BUNDOCK M^r bound for New-England ꝑc.

JAMES BURGIS	14
ALEXANDER THWAIT'S	20
JO: ABBOTT	16
JO: BELLOWES	12
JO: JOHNES	18
CHRISTOM ‡ LUDDINGTON	18
MARIE ABBOTT	16
MARIE COKE	14
MARIE PEAKE	15
A Tayler THO: PELL	22
A Glazier JO: BUSHNELL	21

* [This and the three following names are crossed through in the original MS.]

† [It will be seen that this is a repetition of one of the crossed-out names in the first column.]

‡ [Probably intended for CHRISTIAN. The original, however, is distinctly written.]



N the *Rabeca* of London, Mr HODGES for New-England

A Husbandman. PETER VNDERWOOD 22
ISABELL CRADDOCK 30

vij^o Aprilis 1635



HIS ptie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the *Planter* bound for New-England, p Cert: from ALDERMAN FENN of his conformitie. he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

RICHARD FENN 27

3 Aprilis 1635 At Gravesend.



HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers imbarqued in the *Paul* of London, JO: ACKLIN, Mr bound thither. there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St Katherins of their conformitie of their discipline & orders to y^e Church of England the Men did take y^e oath of Alleg: and Supremacie.

	yeres		yeres
RALPH REASON	23	THO: WATSON.....	29
EDWARD MERRIFIELD	19	DAVID EVANS	22
ROBERT WADE	35	STEEVEN GARRET	19
WILM HAIES	24	W ^m BEDDLE	19
GEO: RISHFORD	24	RICHARD LOCK	20
MATHEW MOYSES	17	ABRAM WATSON.....	19
ROBERT RICHARDSON	20	JAMES CARTER	25
JO: MOUNTAIN	20	W ^m SCARSBRICK	23
JO: WILLIS	29	W ^m CHURCH.....	21
JO: FRENCH	18	JOHN REINOLD'S.....	23

HENRY BAGIN.....	22	JO: WATT'S	21
W ^m LAMYN	21	EDWARD FISHER.....	27
HANNA ROPER	23	RIC ^r : CROWDER	28
HENRY LEE.....	30	RIC ^r : PRESTON.....	21
EDWARD SMALLMAN	21	RIC ^r : OLDER.....	24
ROBERT ATKINSON	23	W ^m KING	18
THO: FEARFAX	22	JO: HOLMES	22
MATHEW TURNER	46	NIC ^o SEDEN	20
EDWARD GASS.....	20	FRA: STOTT	32
HENRY SENTENCE	20	PHILLIPP JENING'S.....	25
EDMOND DAVIES	21	ROBERT SPURR	24
EDWARD BARNES	16	THO: SPENDERGRASS	24
THO: NOTT	18	NIC ^o : HOLLIS	20
JO: ADAMS	16	RIC ^r : DANES.....	20
EDWARD GRAY	32		

49

N the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for the Babodoes, theis vnder written names p order: they have taken y^e oaths of Supremacie and Allegiance.

THO: BERKYNNE	24	RIC ^r : LEECH	22
JO: WESTGARTH	28	RIC ^r : ABBOTT	20
JO: SWEETING	26	AMBROSE HUETT	27
JAMES TOWNSON	29	JO: WHITE	25
RIC ^r : DAWSON.....	28	JO: WESTON	26
THO: GREENWOOD	15	W ^m WESTON.....	16
THO: IVESON	36	W ^m HOWSEMAN	12
THO: HYWOOD	22	RIC ^r : CHAPMAN	40
W ^m BANK'S	23	THO: CUTLER	35
JO: GREENLY	20	JAMES JACKSON	33
DANIELL DAVIES	26	JO: SMITHEMAN	23
ROBERT BRABAN	29	ROBERT SAVAGE.....	21
JO: THOMAS.....	25	GEO: PENNY	24

JO PATTMAN	23	WILLM BECKKITT.....	26
THO: COKE	30	THO: EVANS.....	20
JO: SYMONDS	19	JO: HYND.....	24
JO: BOONE	12	W ^m MECHAM	20
NIC ^o : EVANS	16	ROGER WILLS.....	20
JO: WYDHOUSE	15	THO: TEDDER.....	19
RIC ^r : HOLLINBY	20	JO: SESSIONS	22
W ^m LODGE	13	DANIELL DENNIS	22
ISACK PRATT	22	CAPTEN JACOB LAKE.....	30
JO: EVANS	17	LUKE STOKES.....	35
JAMES ROBARD'S.....	20	RICHARD SPEED.....	35
RIC ^r : CLARK.....	19	PHILLIPP HENSON	21
GEO: PLUNCKETT	19	ARTHUR WATKYNs	25
W ^m MACCOWDIN	19	JO: JOYNER	25
JO: ALLIDAY	20	JO: DENT	30
WALTER GIBSON.....	25	ROBERT JN ^o SON	26
JO: WYNKLES	20	JO: SAWCOTT	18
JO: VYNN	17	JO: BUNCE	18
ROBERT ROE	19	JO: ROBINSON	26
MAURICE WILLMS [WILLIAMS].	18	RIC ^r : PELL	22
DENNIS MORTAGH	30	JO: DISHERD	22
JO: DUKKARTII	31	THO: LAMBERD	23
RIC ^r : MANSFIELD	22	GEO: CHAPMAN	17
GREGORIE OGELL	15	W ^m ASTON	17
W ^m WHITLOCK	31	ADRIAN COKE.....	27
JO: LONG	20	ROBERT PHILKYNN	25
JO: THOMSON	31	JN ^o SYMPSON	29
THO: FARMER	22	STEEVEN GREENLY	16
RIC ^r : BROWNLEY.....	19	MARY LOVELEY	35
MATHEW WESTWOOD	18	ANN LOVELY	10
JO: MATHER	21	MARGARET LUCOCK'S.....	27
ROBERT PENDRED	40	ANNIS PERCY	24
DAVID ROBINSON	20		

8 Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* of London w^m STAGG M^r bound thither: they have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie p Cert: from the pish of St Alphage Cropplegate [Cripplegate] the Minister there.

Tanners W ^m HOLDRED	25
ROGER PRESTON	21
DANIELL BRODLEY	20
ISACK STUDMAN*.....	30

That theis 3 pties prd are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto are written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

ROBT^r FARRANDS.

THOMAS SMITH.

THEIS pties herevnder written are to be transported in the *Planter*: prd. p Cert: from the Minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitie: & y^t they are no Subsedie men.

A Miller PALMER TINGLEY †	21
An ostler W ^m BUTTERICK	20
A Miller THO: JEWELL	27

ix^o Aprilis 1635

IN the *Elizabeth* de London prd M^r WILM STAGG bound for New-England: Theis vnder-written names have brought Cert: from y^e Minister of Hauckust ‡ in Kent: & Attestation from two Justices of

* [This fourth name is in a different handwriting from the preceding three, and was doubtless inserted after the succeeding paragraph (in which *three* only are referred to) had been written.]

† [The first letter of this name is very faintly marked; but, after close examination, I cannot doubt that it is a T.]

‡ [Hawkhurst, in the Lathe of Scray.]

Peace being conformable to the Church of England & that they are no
Subsedy Men.

	A Clothier	JAMES HOSMER	.....	28	yeres
		<i>Vxor</i>	ANN HOSMER.....	27	
wife & 2 children	{	MARIE HOSMER	.....	2	
		ANN HOSSMER	.....	3. mo:	
maidservts	{	MARIE DONNARD	.....	24	
		MARIE MARTIN	.....	19	
		JO: STON	.....	40	
		EDWARD GOLD	.....	28	
		GEO: RUSSELL	.....	19	
		JO: MUSSELL.....	15		

Nono die Aprilis 1635

N the *Rabeca* Mr JO: HODGES bound for New-England.

Husbandman. JACOB WELSH..... 32
GEO: WOODWARD 35

HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Rabeca* prd.

ELIZABETH WINCKOLL ..	52	|	W ^m SWAYNE aged	.....	16
JO: WINCKOLL	13	|	FRANCIS SWAYNE	.....	14

17th Aprill 1635

N the *Elisa* & *Anne* m' RO. COWPER v^{rs} New England

THOMAS HEDSALL..... 47 yers.

IN the *Encrease* of Lond. m' ROBERT LEA v's New Engld

a Mason GEO: BACON*	43 yers :	
SAMUELL	12 yers	} Children of the Said Mason* [BACON].
JO ⁿ	8	
SUSAN	10	
a Husbandman THO: JOSTLIN	43	
REBECCA his wife	43	
ELIZA. WARD a maid seru ^t	38	
REBECCA	18	} Children of the said THO: JOSTLIN
DOROTHY	11	
NATHANIELL ..	08	
ELIZA.	6	
MARY	1	

x^o Aprilis 1635

IHEIS vnder written names are to be transported in the *Planter*
prd NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound for New Engl: p Cert: of the
Minister of Sudburie in Suffolk & from the Maior of the Towne of his
conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & that
he is no Subsedy man. he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

Carrier RICHARD HASFELL†	54	
uxor MARTHA	42	
5 daughters. {	MARIE HASFELL	17
	SARA HASFELL	14
	MARTHA HASFELL	8
	RACHELL HASFELL	6
	RUTH HASFELL	3

* [This name was first written MASON, in mistake, and then altered to BACON; the correction, however, was not made for the children. I therefore suggest, in their case, what is doubtless the correct reading, within brackets.]

† [With some of the daughters, this name appears to be written HAFPELL; it is, however, evidently intended for HASFELL: in the first name, that of RICHARD HASFELL, it is quite clear.]

ALICE SMITH	40
ELIZABETH COOP [COOPER]	24
JO: SMITH	13
JOB HAWKINS	15

IN the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New-England.

	EGLIN HANFORD	46
2 daughters {	MARGARET HANFORD	16
	ELIZ: HANFORD	14
	RODOLPHUS ELMES	15
	THO: STANSLEY	16

IN the *Elizabeth* of London: W^M STAGG M^r bound for New-England.

WILM WILD...	30
PETER THORNE	20
ALICE WILD	40

xx^o die Aprilis 1635

IN the *Elis*: prd W^M STAGG M^r bound for New-England: the pties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order

Λ Carpenter W ^M WHITTEREDD	36	JO: CLUFFE	22
wor ELIZABETH	30	JO: WILD	17
sonn THO: WHITTREDD ..	10	SAM ^U EL HAIEWARD	22
		JO: DUKE	20

IN the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England p Certificate according to order

SARA PITTNEI	22	MARGARET PITNEY	22	
2 children {	SARA PITNEI ..	7	RACHELL DEANE	31
	{ SAMVELL PITNEY 1:½			

xiiij^o Aprilis 1635

IN the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* M^r ROGER COOP [COOPER] bound for New-England p Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in co^m worc^t & from the Minister of y^e pish. of their Conformitie.

MARGERIE WASHBORN	49	
JO: WASHBORNE	14	} 2 sonns
PHILLIPP WASIBORNE	11	

IN the *Elizabeth* de Lo: W^m STAGG M^r prd: theis vnder written names brought Certi. from the Minister of St Savio^rs Southwark: of their conformitie.

THO: MILLET	30	JOSUA WHEAT.....	17
<i>vxor</i> MARIE MILLET	29	JO: SMITH	12
VRSLA GREENOWAY.....	32	RALPH CHAPMAN	20
HENRIE BULL.....	19	THO: MILLET	2

HIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in y^e *Increase* ROBERT LEA M^r bound for New-England. . p Cert. from Billerecay in Essex, from the Minister of y^e pish that he is no Subsedy man.

Husbandmen W ^m RUSCO	41	
<i>et vxor</i> RABECCA	40	
SARA RUSCO.....	9	} 4 children.
MARIE RUSCO	7	
SAMVEL.....	5	
W ^m RUSCO	1	

IN the *Increase* prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p Cert: from All S^{ts} Stayning's Mark-lane of their Conformitie to the Church of England.

A Taylor	THO: PAGE	29	
	ELIZABETH PAGE	28	
	THO: PAGE	2	} wife & 2 children.
	KATHERIN PAGE	1	
	EDWARD SPARK'S	22	} 2 serv ^{ts}
	KAT: TAYLOR	24	

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] Mr: Theis pties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New-England having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie & likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers & Justices where their abiding's were latlie of their conformitie to the discipline & orders of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subsedy Men.

Husb: ROBERT HAWKYNNS	25	THO: HUBBARD	10
JO: WHITNEY	35	THO: EATON	1
JO: PALMERLEY	20	MARIE HAWKYNNS	24
RICHARD MARTIN	12	ELLIN WHITNEY	30
JO: WHITNEY	11	ABIGALL EATON	35
RICHARD WHITNEY	9	SARA CARTRACK	24
NATHANIELL WHITNEY	8	JANE DAMAND	9
THO: WHITNEY	6	MARY EATON	4
JONATHAN WHITNEY	1	MARIE BROOMER	10
NIC ^o : SENSION	13	MILDRED CARTRACK	2
HENRY JACKSON	29	JOSEPH ALSOPP	14
W ^m HUBBARD	35		

IN the *Suzan* & *Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE Mr for New-England
Theis pties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from
the Minister & Justices of their Conformitie & that they are no Subsedey
Men

Husbandman JOHN PROCTER . 40	Husb: RICHARD SALTONSTALL 23
MARTHA PROCTER 28	MERRIAL SALTONSTALL 22
JOHN PROCTER 3	MERRIAL SALTONSTALL ..9 Mo:
MARIE PROCTER 1	THO: WELLS 30
ALICE STREET 28	PETER COOP [COOPER] 28
Husb: WALTER THORNTON .. 36	W ^m LAMBART 26
JOANNA THORNTON 44	SAMVEL PODD 25
JOHN NORTH 20	JEREMY BELCHER 22
MARY PYNDER 53	MARIE CLIFFORD 25
FRANCIS PYNDER 20	JANE COE..... 30
MARIE PYNDER 17	MARIE RIDDLESDEN 17
JOANNA PINDER 14	JO: PELLAM 20
ANNA PYNDER 12	MATHEW HITCHCOCK 25
KATHERIN PINDER 10	ELIZABETH NICHOLLS 25
JO: PYNDER 8	TOMAZIN CARPENTER 35
RICHARD SKOFIELD 22	ANN FOWLE 25
EDWARD WEEDEN 22	EDMOND GORDEN 18
GEORGE WILEY 16	THO: SYDLIE 22
RICHARD HAWKINS 15	MARGARET LEACH..... 22
THO: PARKER 30	MARIE SMITH 21
SYMON BURD 20	ELIZABETH SWAYNE 16
JO: MANSFIELD 34	GRACE BEWLIE 30
CLEMENT COLE 30	ANN WELLS 20
JO: JONES 20	DYONIS TAYLER 48
W ^m BURROW 19	HANNA SMITH 30
PHILLIP ATWOOD 13	JO: BACKLEY 15
W ^m SNOWE 18	W ^m BATTRICK 18
EDWARD LUMUS* 24	

* It is very likely this name may be intended for Lam[m]as; the second letter is, however, plainly written *u*.

15 May 1635

PENELOPY PELLAM 16 yers to passe to her brother plantaoⁿ [plantation]

xiij^o Aprilis 1635

IN the *Increase* of London M^r ROB^{TE} LEA bounde for New England

ROBERT CORDELL	}	SAMUELL ANDREWES aged 37 y ^{rs}	} Theis haue taken the oathes of Allegance & Supremacye, and haue brought Certificat of their conformity w ^{ch} are this day filed
Gouldsmith in		ROB ^{TE} NANEY aged 22 yeres	
Limbert Stret*		ROB ^{TE} SANKEY aged 30 yeres	
sent them a Way		JAMES GIBBONS aged 21 yeres	

Also.

JANE the wife of thabouesaid SAM ^l ANDREWES 30 y ^{rs}	} All for newland [New England] in the <i>Increase</i> aforesaid
ELLYN LONGE her s'runte aged 20 yeres	
JANE ANDREWES her daughter aged 3 yeres	
ELIZABETH ANDROWES her daughter aged 2 yeres	

xvth. Aprill 1635

IN the *Eliza.* de Lond. m' W^m STAGG vrs New Englãd

RICH. WALKER	24 yers	} theis ptis haue taken Oathe of Allegane & of Supremacy before S ^r W ^m WHITIMOR & S ^r NICHORANTON
JO ⁿ BEAMOND	23	
W ^m BEAMOND	27	
THO: LETTYNE	23	
JO ⁿ JOHNSON	23	
WILLM WALKER		15

* [Doubtless intended for Lombard Street.]

15th *Aprill* 1635

IN the *Eliza.* . ℄ *Anne* de Lon m' ROGER COOPER vrs New England

PERCY KINGE 24 yers, a Maid seruant to m' RO: CROWLEY:

IN the *Eliza.* . de Lo. m' W^m STAGG vrs New England

JAMES WALKER 15 yers ℄ SARRA. WALKER 17 yers: Seru'ts to Joⁿ
BROWNE a Baker ℄ to on W^m BRASEY linen drap in Cheapside
Lond p Cert. of their Conformity.

xviiij^o Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Increase* de Lo: ROBERT LEA M^r the ptie prd having brought Certificat's from the Minister ℄ Justices of ye Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England

Glover THO: BLOGGETT	yeres	30	
<i>wxor</i> SUZAN BLOGGETT		37	
DANIELL BLOGGET.....	4	} 2 children.	
SAMVELL BLOGGET	1½		

IN the *Increase* prd. The ptie vnder written hath brought Certificate from the Minister of Wapping ℄ from two Justices of peace, of his Conformitie to ye Church of England: to passe in ye said Ship for New-England

Lynnen wever THO: CHITTINGDEN.....	51	
<i>wxor</i> RABECCA CHITTINGDEN	40	
ISACK CHITTINGDEN	10	} 2 children.
HEN: CHITTINGDEN	6	

THEIS vider written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Suzan* & *Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE Mr: the pties have brought Certificates from y^e Ministers & Justices of the peace y^t they are no Subtedy Men: & are conformable to y^e orders & discipline of the Church of England

A Drap	RALPH HUDSON	42
<i>wor</i>	MARIE HUDSON	42
3 children	{ HANNA HUDSON	14
	{ ELIZ: HUDSON	5
	{ JO: HUDSON	12
	{ THO: BRIGGHAM	32
servant's	{ BEN: THWING	16
	{ ANN GIBSON	34
	{ JUDITH KIRK	18
	{ JO: MORE	41
	{ HENRY KNOWLES	25
	GEO RICHARDSON	30
	BEN: THOMLINS	18
	EDWARD THOMLINS	30
	BARBARA FORD	16
	JOAN BROOMER	13
	RICHARD BROOKE	24
	THO: BROOKE	18
Husbandman	SYMON CROSBY	26
<i>wor</i>	ANN CROSBY	25
	THO: CROSBY	8. week's } 1 Child
Husbandman	RIC th : ROWTON	36
<i>wor</i>	ANN ROWTON	36
	EDMOND ROWTON	6 } 1 child.
A Husb:man	PERCIVALL GREENE	32
<i>wor</i>	ELLIN GREENE	32

JO: TRANE	25	} 2 servant's
MARGARET DIX	18	
JO: ATHERSON	24	
ANN BLASON	27	
BEN: BUCKLEY.....	11	
DANIELL BUCKLEY.....	9	
JO: CORRINGTON	33	
MARY CORRINGTON	33	

xiiiij^o Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Faulcon* de London, THO: IRISH M^r p Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformity to the orders of the Church of England, The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

GABRIELL BOLT	29	HENRY DYE	20
OWEN BLISS	30	EDWARD BULL	22
GEO: SAY	26	FARFORD GOLDSMITH	22
BASSELL TERRY	22	THO: CRISPIN	19
MARMADUKE TURNER	21	FRANCIS SHERES	26
JO: BASSETT	19	JOHN BATHE	23
JO: SHEERING	26	SMITH BAKER	28
HENRIE BIDDLESTON	17	JAMES HIBBINS	17
THO: LETT	22	JO: BELTON	48
SAMVEL STOR*	17	NICOLAS FLITCROFT	16
JAMES BURT	13	W ^m BINGHAM	18
CHARLES FALL	19	HUMFREY MORRIS	18
W ^m SENNOTT	20	JO: DALLINGER	16
JO: BROWNE	20	JO: ROGERS	34
THO: WEBB	18	JO: SPYER	32
JO: HOPWOOD	20	FRANCIS SMITH	20
NIC ^o : WADE	19	ABRAHAM HALLOWAY	20
ROBERT DAVERS	14	JOSEPH DRAP [DRAPER]	21

* [The last letter is very indistinctly written : the name *may* be read as STOR, STON, or STOW.]

THO: BROMBY	59	TOBY HAZELL	20
JO: BROMBY	27	GEO: CLARK	15
JESPER GIGGON	18	THO: ROBERT'S	18
JOHN BRUMWELL	22	MARMADUKE CROSBY	28
RIC ^h : DENT	17	GEO: HARRIS	17
THOMAS GUALMAY	22	ROGER SAWTER	17
RICHARD SNATHE	19	MARIE PERRY	18
RICHARD COCKMAN	20	ELIZABETH ELSON	18
THOMAS ALLIN	22	BRIDGET GERDEN	19
VALENTINE LOVE	18	KATHERIN HILL	20
ROBERT HAXLEY	21	MARIE NEWCOM	17
THO: METCALF	20	BENEDICTER SHERHACK	20
W ^m KNIGHT	30	MARIE CREW	19
HENRIE GILDER	18	ELIZABETH LONG	21
GEORGE LEE	16	WINIFRED HAND	20
ANT ^o : BOLDSWORTH	18	ELIZABETH CURTIS	22
JOHN CHURCH	21	W ^m LANGLEY *	14
JOHN SCOTT	16	W ^m STURGIS	18
ROBERT JONES	25	THO: KNOWLES	16
NATHANIELL WRITE	32	PETER LOSTELL	14
JOHN JONES	24	WALTER HOLBURD	24
THO: WALLIS	27		

xv^o Aprilis 1635.

THEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in y^e *Increase* ROBERT LEA Mr. having taken the oathes of Allegiance & Supremacie: As also being conformable to the Governm^t & discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony p Cert: from y^e Justices & Ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (viz^t.)

Husbandman SAMVELL MORSE	yeres	50
<i>uxor</i> ELIZABETH MORSE		48

* [Crossed through in the original; the age is doubtful.]

	JOSEPH MORSE.....	20
	ELIZABETH DANIELL	2
Alynnen wev'	PHILEMON DALTON	45
<i>uxor</i>	HANNA DALTON.....	35
	SAMVEL DALTON.....	5½
	W ^m WHITE	14
Husbandman	MARTHAW MARVYN	35
<i>uxor</i>	ELIZABETH MARVYNN	31
	ELIZABETH MARVINN.....	31
	MATHEW MARVYNN	8
	MARIE MARVYNN	6
	SARA MARVYNN	3
	HANNA MARVYNN	½
	JO: WARNER.....	20
	ISACK MORE.....	13
Carpenter	SAMVELL IRELAND.....	32
<i>uxor</i>	MARIE IRELAND.....	30
	MARTHA IRELAND	1½
Plowrite. Withm	BUCK	50
	ROGER BUCK	18
A joyner. JO: DAVIES		29
A Husbandman. ABRAM FLEMMING		40
	Husb: JO: FOKAR.....	21
Clothier. THO: PARISH		22
	JOHN OWDIE	17
Butcher W ^m HOUGHTON		22
	Husb: Withm PAYNE	37
	ANNA PAYNE.....	40
	W ^m PAYNE.....	10
	ANNA PAYNE	5
	JO: PAYNE.....	3
	DANIELL PAYNE	8. week's.

JAMES BITTON	27	JO: KILBORNE	10
W ^m POTTER	25	JAMES ROGER	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	38	RICHARD NUNN	19
ELIZABETH BEARDS	24	THO: BARRET	16
SUZAN PAYNE	11	JO: HACKWELL	18
AYMES GLADWELL	16	Chirurgion SYMON AYRES....	48
PIEBE PERCE	18	wor DOROTHY AYRES	38
Carpenter HENRY CROSSE....	20	MARIE AYRES	15
Husb: THO: KILBORNE	55	THO: AYRES.....	13
wor FRANCIS KILBORNE	50	SYMON AYRES.....	11
MARGARET KILBORNE	23	RABECCA AYRES	9
LYDDIA KILBORNE.....	22	JANE RAWLIN	30
MARIE KILBORNE	16		
FRANCIS KILBORNE	12		
Husbandman SYMON STONE.....	50		
wor JOAN STONE	38		
children {	FRANCIS STONE	16	
	ANN STONE	11	
	SYMON STONE	4	
	MARIE STONE	3	
	JO: STONE.....	5 weekes	
	CHRISTIAN AYRES	7	
	ANNA AYRES	5	
	BENIAMIN AYRES	3	
	SARA AYRES	3. mo:	
A Sawyr	STEEVEN VPSON	23	
	JO: WYNDELL	16	
seruants {	ISACK WORDEN	18	
	NATHANIELL WOOD	12	
	ELIZABETH STREATON	19	
	MARIE TOLLER	16	

16 Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in y^e *Expectacion* CORNELIUS BILLINGE M^r, having taken the Ooaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers & Justices of Peace, of their Abodes

FRANCIS SMITH	36	MARY BAKER	42
THO: PALMER	18	ELISHA BRIDGES	16
LEONARD SMITH	22	WILLM THORP	30
MATHEW HAMBLIN	38	ELIZABETH THORP	20
W ^m LYNLIE	58	ELIZABETH THORP	2
CHRISTIAN WHETSTON	19	JOAN FELVER	50
W ^m CAWDLER	19	MARGARET ROLLRIGHT	45
FLORENCE DICKENSON	19	ELLIN COOPER	24
JO: BAKER	42	ELIZABETH COKE	20
JO: MARTIN	30	MARIE CHADDOCK	20
W ^m SMITH	20	ELIZABETH HAMOND	25
ANT ^o DOWSELL	20	ALICE AWBREY	29
RICHARD SLIE	20	ELIZABETH LAWRENCE	26
FRANCIS DALES	20	ANN NOBLE	21
PETER AWBREY	32	MARIE HARROWIGG	21
THO: FELD	18	MILLCENT LEECH	28
EDWARD HASSARD	24	MARIE GOODWYNN	20
RICHARD BULL	17	KATHERIN WEBB	22
RICHARD REINOLD'S	16	ELIZABETH SCOTT	20
W ^m EAKINS	15	MARIE HOWES	18
JO: TOTNELL	16	DOROTHY LAWRENCE	28
EDWARD HORSHAM	14	ELIZAB: HORSHAM	16
RICHARD TRENDALL	16	ALICE GOLDDHAM	26
W ^m READ	16	RICHARD PRICE	14
MATHEW PIPPIN	20	RICHARD LANE	38

ALICE LANE.....	30	ELIZABETH OWEN	30
SAMUEL LANE.....	7	MARIE MILWARD	21
JO: LANE	4	ISACK BARTON	27
OZIELL LANE	3	ABRAM RAY	20
JO: ATKINSON.....	36	DORCAS HORSHAM	40
LOVE ATKINSON.....	38	MARIE GRIFFINN	17

17 *Aprilis* 1635

THEIS pties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in y^e *Elizabeth* W^m STAGG M^r p Cert: from the Ministers & Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church of England: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie

Husb: JAMES BATE.....	yeres 53	<i>filia</i> MARY SMITH	15
ALICE BATE.....	52	PETER GARDNER	18
LYDDIA BATE	20	W ^m HUBBARD	35
MARIE BATE	17	RACHELL BIGG	6
MARGARET BATE	12	PATIENCE FOSTER	40
JAMES BATES	9	HOPESTILL FOSTER	14
Husbandman EDWARD BUL- LOCK	32	FRANCIS WHITE	24
ELIZABETH STEDMAN	26	JOAN SELLIN	50
NATHANIELL STEDMAN.....	5	ANN SELLIN	7
ISACK STEDMAN	1	EDWARD LOOMES	27
ROBERT THORNTON	11	JO: HUBBARD	10
MARGARET DAVIES	32	JO: DAVIES	9
ELIZABETH DAVIES	1	MARIE DAVIES	4
DOROTHY SMITH	45	JO: BROWNE.....	40

THE ptie herevnder named with his wife & children is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* WITHM COOPER Mr bound thither the ptie hath brought testimony from the Minister of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & from the two Justices of peace y^t he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ALEXANDER BAKER	28	} yeres
Vxor ELIZABETH.....	23	
ELIZABETH BAKER.....	3	
CHRISTIAN BAKER	1	
CLEMENT CHAPLIN.....	48	
W ^m SWAYNE.....	50	

24 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the *Expectacon* aforesaid, the pties have taken y^e oath of Alleg:

NICHOLAS RISKYMER.....	31	yeres	SAM: GOODENUFF	22
W ^m RANDALL	26		EDWARD HASTING'S	23
ANDREW LEAY	24		THO: HOBBS.....	18
JO: LEAY	25		JO: SARACOLE	17
JO: BLOXSALL	28		THO: WILSON	18

27 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England ROGER COOPER Mr bound thither, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister at West-

minster: & the Justices of the Peace of his Conformitie. the ptie hath taken the oaths of Alleg. & Suprem:

A Carpenter RICHARD BROCKE	31
EDWARD SALL.....	24
DANIELL PRESTON	13

H HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes & St Christophers, imbarqued in the *Ann & Elizabeth* Jo: BROOKEHAVEN Capten & Mr having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie. As also being Conformable to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & no Subsedy Men. whereof they brought test: from the Minister of St Katherins neere y^e Tower of London.

	yeres		yeres
JOHN CROFT'S.....	30	BARTHOLOMEW BENNET	18
NATHANIELL BEDFORD.....	19	THOMAS TYLER	21
JO: MASON	20	JOHN PRICHARD	20
JO: ORAM.....	21	GILES BARNES.....	19
CHRISTOPHER FISH	24	HUGH SADLER	20
OWEN ANDROWE	18	HARFORD YOUNG	20
ROBERT ANDERSON	22	JOHN WILLIAMS	16
JOHN GREENE.....	25	ANDREW EVANS.....	16
JOSEPH WALLINGTON	19	JOHN BARRET.....	16
JOHN HAIEWARD	22	JOSEPH WALKER.....	18
THOMAS MARTIN	16	JAMES TATE.....	17
EDMOND HOLLOWAY.....	17	JOHN SMITH	14
THOMAS PIERCE	19	NATHANIELL BOLTON	19
WILLIAM HAYWARD	18	W ^m LAYDON.....	17
EDWARD WILKINSON.....	17	THOMAS AVERY	18
RICHARD GALE	16	THO: LEAKE	18
ROBERT TRATT	21	DAVIE WILLIAMS	17
THOMAS REDDMAN.....	16	WILLM HARRIS	23
WILLM GRUBB	16	JOHN TURPIN	22
JOHN GOLDING	21	FRANCIS SAIEWELL	18
CLEMENT HUTCHINSON.....	20	MATHEW ROGERS	21

BRYAN BOURK.....	19	ROBERT LAYCOCK	18
ANT ^o TAYLOR	26	MICHELL ESTPLYNN	18
ANDREW CARR	23	JAMES BELL	19
OWEN GARRET	20	FREND PICTO	20
JOHN FRAZILL.....	29	JOHN WHITHEDD	22
JOHN PORTER	24	JO: MALLION	21
CHARLES POLLINGTON	26	THO: BEDLAM	24
CHARLES JACKSON	18	THO: LONE*	19
EDWARD BACON	25	THOMAS WAZELL	21
THOMAS ROBINSON	31	EDWARD GARRARD.....	26
PATRICK CONLY [<i>or</i> COULY]... 21		JOHN COKE	22
GEORGE GODDIN.....	31	JEREMY HARTLEY	30
ARTHUR ROKER	20	GILBERT HOLDSWORTH.....	30
THO: DALE	28		
JOHN DAVIES	19		
THO: BURTON	19	<i>Women.</i>	
HUGH WYNSTONLY	20	KATHERIN LLOYD	19
BARTHOLMEW DRAPER	20	SUZAN GREENE	20
ROBERT BROCK	25	MARGERIE BARRAN	19
HUGH TAWYER	18	ELIZABETH BENNING.....	18
W ^m GREENE.....	17	ELIZABETH BRUSTER.....	18
PATRICK CONNYER.....	20	JOAN SMITH.....	27
RICHARD KING	23	SUZAN MORE	21
W ^{thm} BARNES.....	17	ALICE DIXON	21
W ^{thm} TAYLOR	23	JANE STAFFORD	24
ROBERT SENNODD	23	ALICE HILTON	18
THOMAS PERKYNN	29	KATHERIN RUSSELL	20
W ^{thm} LONGWITH	26	MARY POWELL	23
THO GULLIFER	28	DEBORA WINKE	21
JOHN DAVIES	18	RABECCA BEDDING.....	18
RICHARD CAWOOD.....	25	MATHEW PAGE	20
RICHARD DYNLEY	19	ANN SPICER	26
DENNIS PEKE	20	MARIE JONES	20
NICHOLAS GREENE.....	18	MARGERY HARDING	20
		MARIE KINDERSLIE	26

* [Perhaps intended for LOUE, *i.e.* LOVE.]

29^o *Aprilis* 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to betrans ported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & y^t they are no Subscdy-men

RIC ^k : GOARD	17	THO: POUNT*	21
A Smith THO: LORD	50	ROBERT LORD	9
<i>wxor</i> DOROTHY	46	AYMIE LORD	6
THOMAS LORD	16	DOROTHY LORD	4
ANN. LORD	14		
W ^m LORD	12	JOSIAS COBBET	21
JOHN LORD	10	JO: HOLLOWAY	21
JAMES COBBETT	23	JANE BENNET	16
JOSEPH FABERR	26	W ^m REEVE	22

eodem 29 *Aprilis* 1635

A Taylor CHRISTOPHER STANLEY	32
<i>wxor</i> SUZANNA	31
W ^m SAMOND	19

4^o *Maij* 1635.

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Eliz:* & *Ann* prd. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justie's of the Peace of their conformitie & that they are no Subscdy Men.

A Tallow-Chandler HEN: WILKINSON	25
ROBERT HAIES	19 A soapeboyler.

* [It is impossible to decide whether this name is PONNT or POUNT; it is so indistinctly written, that it may even be intended for POUND.]

 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL Mr: The pties have brought Certificate from y^e Minister & Justices of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England

THO: BUTTOLPH	32	NATHANIELL TYLLY	32
w ^{or} ANN BUTTOLPH.....	24	PETER KETTELL.....	10
W ^m FULLER.....	25	THO: STEEVENS	12
JO: FULLER	15	ELIZ: HARDING	12

2 Maij 1635

 EIS vnder-written names are to be transported to y^e Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Alexander* Capt: BURCHE and GILBERT GRIMES Mr p Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the Men tooke the oaths of Alleg. & Supremacie die et A^o prd

W ^{thm} RAPEN	yeres 29	W ^m POWELL	yeres 19
LEONARD STAPLES.....	22	RALPH PROWD	26
JO: STANFORD.....	24	JO: BULLMAN	40
JAMES MANZER	27	JO: WATT'S	19
JO: WATTS	25	W ^m DENCH	16
THO: CLARK	26	FRANCIS PECK.....	22
MICHELL KIMP	27	JO: BENSTEDD.....	24
HENRY BROUGHTON	20	SYMON PARLER	24
GEO: VENTIMER	20	RICHARD HOWSEMAN	19
ROBERT HARDY.....	18	WALTER JONES	20
THO: DABB	25	PHELIX LYNE	25
GEO: NORTON	22	ARTHUR WRITE	21
W ^m HUCKLE.....	20	LEWES W ^{thms} [WILLIAMS] ...	21
EDWARD KEMP	19	W ^m POTT	18

	yeres		yeres
THOMAS GILSON	21	GEO. RIDGLIE	17
NIC ^o : WATSON	26	DENNIS M ^a BRIAN [MACBRIAN]	18
OLLIVER HOOKHAM	32	JO: BUSSELL	36
CHRI: BUCKLAND	25	JAMES DRIVER	27
JO: HILL	23	HUGH JOHNES	22
ANTHONY SKOOLER	20	THO: GILDINGWATER	30
JO: ANDERSON	21	JOHN ASHURST	24
W ^m PHILLIPPS	17	JAMES PARKINSON	23
JO: BESFORD	18	W ^{thm} YOUNG	21
HENRY YATMAN	21	W ^m SMITH	18
ROBERT DUCE	18	MORGAN JONES	31
OWEN WILLIAMS	18	JO: RICHARD	30
JO: WRITE	24	PETER FLAMING	16
WILLIAM CLARK	19	MILES FARRING	24
EDWARD HALINGWORTH	46	ROBERT ATKINS	23
RICHARD POWELL	32	BENIAMIN MASON	23
HENRY LONGSHA	23	THO: RUTTER	22
JO: BUSH	22	JO: HOWSE	41
JONATHAN FRANKLIN	17	JO: COLE	20
JO: PHILLIPPS	20	JAMES WATTS	35
RICHARD CRIBB	19	W ^m CROWE†	17
THO: BROWNE	18	PHILLIPP LOVELL	34
JO: GREENWICH	21	<i>vaxor</i> ELIZABETH LOVELL	33
JO: NEDSOM *	19	ROWLAND MATHEW	27
EDWARD CHURCH	18	ROBERT SPRITE	30
ANT ^o THRELCATT	19	JO: WESTON	41
W ^m WILLIS	17	JAMES SMITH	19
CLEMENT HAWKINS	16	JO: SMITH	19
LEWES HUGHES	19	RICHARD LEE	22
JOHN GREENE	22	W ^m SEELY	29
RICHARD MARSHALL	36	EDWARD PLUNKET	20
MATHEW CALLAND	16	THO: PLUNKETT	28
LEWES DAVID	28	ROWLAND PLUNKETT	18
GEO: WHITE	18	TEAGUE NACTON	28

* [Might be read as NEESOM.]

† [Or, perhaps, CROME.]

6 Maij. 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] Mr, the pties have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were: & from the Justices of peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subsedey Men, they have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

SANVELL HALL	25	VYNCENT POTTER	21
W ^m SWYNDEN	20	RIC ^s : GOARD	17
†JO: HALSEY*	24	W ^m ADAMS	15
		†HENRY CURTIS*	27

vij^o Maij 1635.

THEN the *Elizabeth* & *Ann* prd ROGER COOP [COOPER] Mr. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the said Shipp: They brought Cert. of their Conformance to the Church of England & y^t they are no Subsedey Men.

JOHN WYLIE	25	*GEORGE ORRIS	21
JO: THOMSON	22	†JO: JACKSON*	27
EDMOND WESTON	30	ELIZABETH FABIN	16
GAMALIELL BEOMONT	12	GRACE BULKLEY	33
AWDRY WHITTON	45		

Nono die Maij 1635.

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in y^e *Susan* & *Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE Mr. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformitie

* [The † is in the original.]

to the Church of England, & that they are no Subseyd Men. the pties have taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem:

PETER BULKLEY.....	yes 50	RIC ^r : BROOKE	yes 24
THO: BROOKE	20	ELIZABETH TAYLOR	10
PRECILLA JARMAN	10	ANN LIEFORD.....	13

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r bound for New-England.

	ROBERT JEOFFERIES	yes 30	
	MARIE JEOFFERIES	27	
wife & 3	THO: JEFFERIES	7	
children	ELIZABETH JEFFERIES	6	
	MARY JEFFERIES.....	3	
	HANNA DAY.....	20	} 2 maidserv'ts
	SUZAN BROWNE	21	
	ROBERT CARR	21	A Tayler
	CALEBB CARR	11	
	RIC ^r : WHITE.....	30	} Carpenters
	THO: DANE	32	
	W ^m HILLIARD	21	

xj^o Maij 1635.

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to y^e orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subseyd Men.

A Shoemaker WITHM COURSER.....	26	} yes
A Husbandman GEO: WYLDE	37	
A Carpenter GEO: PARKER	23	

xij^o Maij 1635

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r bound to New-England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p Certificate from y^e Minister of *Bennandin* * in Kent of their Conformitie to y^e orders & discipline of y^e Church of England.

JOHN BORDEN	28	JEREMY WHITTON	8
w ^{or} JOAN	23	MATHEW BORDEN	5
NIC ^o : MORECOCK	14	ELIZ: BORDEN	3
BENNET MORECOCK	16	bro wever† THOMAS WHITTON	36
MARIE MORECOCK	10	SAMVELL BAKER	30

14 Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r the pties have brought Certificatt from the Minister of the pish of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

A Tayler RICHARD SANSOM	28	THO: OLDHAM	10
THO: ALSOPP	20	ROB ^t STANDY	22
JOHN OLDHAM	12		

xv^o Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to Virginea: imbarqued in the *Plaine Joan* RICHARD BUCKAM M^r. the pties having brought Attestacon of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

* [Benendon is a parish in the Hundred of Rolvenden, in the Lathe of Scray.]

† [Meaning not clear.]

	yes		yes
ROBERT BRIERS	21	RICHARD WOLLEY	36
J ^{no} JOHNSON	20	W ^{illm} CLARK	27
ROBERT COKE	25	W ^m BALDWINN	24
JO: ALSOPP	50	W ^m COLLINS	20
W ^m PIGGOTT	50	THO: PITCHER	20
W ^m TOPLISS	30	JOSEPH NELSON	26
THO: ARNOLD	30	FRANCIS GRAY	15
W ^m PAULSON	23	SAMVELL YOUNG	14
JO: NORTHIN	22	ROBERT HUTT	14
THO: TURNER	21	JO: RADDISH	23
JO: BEDDELL	22	THO: BULKLEY	32
JO: BARROWE	26	ROBERT BROOKE	33
JO: TRENT	27	RICHARD DOWNES	34
JO: COKER	21	ARTHUR PEACH	20
HENRIE DONOLDSON	25	W ^m JAMES	26
W ^m LAVOR	22	TYM: BLACKETT	40
CHRI: DAVIES	22	ROGER KOORBE	25
CHRI: TAYLOR	22	ANN PERK'S	27
DANIELL CLARK	33	THO: BRITTON	26
RICHARD DAY	32	W ^m COLLINS	34
ROBERT LEWES	23	JO: RESBURIE	30
LUKE BLAND	20	HENRY JACKSON	24
JO: WARREN	27	CHARLES M ^a CARTIE	27
JAMES WARD	18	OWEN M ^a CARTIE	18
THO: STUMP*	32	CHARLES FLANE	18
TOBIAS FRIER	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE	20
WILLM STEDDALL	26	THO: GODBITT	20
CHRI: THOMAS	26	NIC ^o : KENT	16
RICHARD FLEMING	24	THOMAS NEWMAN	15
MATHEW LEW	20	PETER SUDBURROW	20
HENRY PERPOYNT	22	THO: LLOYD	20
THO: HALL	21	W ^m HITCHCOCK	27
EDWARD WILSON	22	FRANCIS BARBER	18
JO: PALLIDAY	23	EDWARD WHEELER	18

* [May, however, be read STAMP.]

JAMES MILLER.....	18	JO: HUGHES	30
JO: SHAWE	21	GEO: TALBOTT.....	18
JO: MARSHALL.....	21	ROBERT GILBERT	18
JO: ARIS	19	JO: BENNET	18
ROBERT WARD	22	JO: ROLLES	22
THO: VIPER	26	JAMES WYND	23
ROB ^T SHINGLEWOOD	26	JN ^O MARSH	26
GEO: SMITH	34	RALPH WRAY	64

21^o *Maij* 1635

 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christo-
phers, imbarqued in the *Mathew* of London, RICHARD GOOD-
LADD M^r p warrant from y^e Earle of Carlisle.

	yeres		yeres
THOMAS KNIGHT	21	ROBERT WENDEVER	25
JO: HILL	18	SAMVEL TRESE	20
JO: RAWLINS	18	EVAN JONES.....	19
FRANCIS PENN	22	GABRIELL DAVIES	38
GEORGE ALLERTON	23	EDWARD EELES	20
ROWLAND MILLINGTON.....	24	DAVIE THOMAS	40
RIC ^m : THOMAS	40	RICHARD HORRIBYNN	31
ROGER THOMAS	22	CHRISTOPHER WATSON.....	21
RICHARD GRIGGSON	34	JAMES HUBBARD.....	27
JO: BRUNING	20	W ^m STOE	18
ROBERT COKE	32	MATHEW TOMLINSON	31
CLINTON CUTLER	20	THO: HALL ...	25
THO: TURNER	25	W ^m MARSH	26
JO: WOOD.....	22	JO: HATTERTON	38
W ^m ROBINSON	26	THO: TERRILL.....	18
EDWARD BICROFT	22	ROBERT FAUCE [<i>or</i> FANCE] ...	40
JO: STURDY	26	MILES COVENTRIE	18
ANT ^O . NETBIE	20	JO: THOMAS	14

	yers		yers
THO: REEVE.....	24	PIERCE STAPLETON	22
LEWES AWBREY	30	GEO: EATON.....	27
JAMES WALKER	30	LEONARD HUNT	38
THO: VENN	27	JO: CAVE	34
GEO: BALL	51	W ^m BARBER	22
THO: GOSLING.....	22	JO: HODDINS	50
JO: PALMER	19	ALEXANDER TADD.....	38
JAMES COTES	21	ROB ^t WOODSTOCK	40
W ^m HELAWE	21	JOHN OFFLENT	20
MATHEW HELY	21	NIC ^o : WATTS	18
ORIGINALL LEWIS	28	RICHARD BROOKES.....	16
JO: THOMSON	34	THO: HADBIE	22
W ^m BROOKES	25	THO: REINOLDS	18
JO: DOE.....	22	DARBY HURLIE	18
MATHEW WALKER	19	JO: HILLIARD	35
WALTER COLLINS	18	ROBERT LACIE	21
JO: CLINTON	19	THO: BELL	14
ADAM CHESTERMAN	19	ROWLAND MORTON	17
HUYN HALLOWELL	22	JAMES HIDE	22
W ^m SALMON.....	25	RICHARD NELME	20
JO: LANGE	22	THO: HODGES	20
RICHARD LOVE	28	EDWARD THOMSON	18
JO: GREENE	29	THO: WILLIAMS	18
EDWARD WARREN	28	RIC ^s : LEE.....	18
JO: PAPLE.....	21	WALTER ANTONY	23
ROBERT DENTON	26	CHARLES CAVERLIE	17
W ^m ELVYN	23	THO: COXSON	21
GEO: TEMS [<i>or</i> TENIS]	20	THO: GOODWYNN	30
GEO: SWALES	19	NIC ^o : WILCOCKS	21
MARMADUKE READ	25	GEO: EEKE	26
JO: KIBE	21	RIC ^s : HUBBARD	18
THO: GARRETT	20	W ^{illm} RUSH	20
JO: GOSLINN	20	W ^m DONN.....	22
THO: MILWARD	18	PAUL BOTTELL	32
MORGAN BRINT	19	JO: BOSWELL	17

JO: WOODGREENE	16	ROB ^T SANDLEY	20
JO: HARLOWE	16	EDWARD MAWFREY	15
ROBERT WARRINGTON	20	GEO: WADE	16
JO: REINOLDS	20	JO: FULFORD	18
ANT ^O . TRUE	18	GEO: SMITH	17
W ^M KNIGHT	13	THO: POWELL	24
ANT ^O . WILLIAMS	14		
JO: BARLOE	22		
W ^M PARKER	17		
JO: WOOD	18		
JO: PAYNE	18		
DANIEL LEE	25		
THO: POWELL	21		
JO: SMITH	22		
GEO: DODD	17		

Women.

MARGARET PRICHARD	17
JANE BURROWE	17
KATHERIN ARMSTRONG	20
MARY BARKER	12
ELIZ: SPEERE	20

28 *Maij* 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Speedwell* of London JO: CHAPPELL M^r being examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & have taken the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY BEERE	24	W ^{ITH} M BASFORD	19
JO: WEST	30	JO: WATSON	22
RICHARD MORRIS	19	JO: GILGATE	22
NIC ^O : TETLOE	35	ROB ^T SPYNK	20
W ^M SHIPMAN	22	RICHARD ROWLAND	20
NATHANIEL FAIERBROTHER ..	21	THO: CHILDS	30
RICHARD BAYLIE	22	JO: CURDEN	22
W ^M SPENCER	17	THO: ROMNEY	19
JAMES LOWDER	20	JO: HARRIS	20
CHRI: METCALF	19	CHRISTOPHER PIDDINGTON ..	18
JEREMY BURR	20	EDMOND CLARK	16

JONAS SMITH	22	THO: WILLIS	19
W ^m HYNTON	25	W ^m STRAUGHAN	22
JO: MOWSER	22	GEO: SYMPSON	19
SAMVELL TYRES	21	RICHARD PHILLIPS	20
W ^m STEEVENS	22	ARTHUR SAIEWELL	25
THO: BUSBY	19	MELASHUS M ^a KAY	22
RICHARD HARVY	32	RICHARD THOMAS	20
THO: ROBINS	17		
JO: BEEBY	17	KATHERIN RICHARD'S	19
JO: TURNER	19	MARIE SEDGWICK	20
SAMVELL HOLMES	20	ELIZABETH BIGGS	10
JO: BEVER	24	DOROTHE WYNCOTT	40
JO: TALBOTT	27	ANN WYNCOTT	16
EDWARD AUSTIN	26	PHILLIPP BIGGS	6. mo:
THO: GREENE	24	ELIZABETH PEW	20
RICHARD BROWNE	19	FRANCIS LANGWORTH	25
W ^m APPLEBY	32	CHRI: REINOLDS	24
ROBERT PARKER	21	ABRAM POORE	20
W ^m CUNNINGHAM	21	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	25

vj^o Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Thomas* & *John* RICHARD LAMBARD M^r: being examined by the Minister de Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

	yeres		yeres
RICHARD PEW	23	EDWARD DIX	19
RICHARD WAYNEWRITE	24	W ^m CHAPLIN	18
CHRI: HOUGHTON	19	JO: SINGLETON	18
RICHARD JONES	24	GEO: DICKENSON	19
FRANCIS GARRET	25	GEO: HAWKINS	18
RICHARD DALLY	18	HENRY RASTELL	30

FRA: SPIGHT	21	SYLUS FOSTER	22
W ^M AYMIE	26	EDWARD MOUNTFORT	20
W ^M HYNTON	20	HENRY NEWBY	24
JO: EDWARDSON	22	JO: EEDEN	19
THO: MANN	23	THO: SHERLY	23
ROBT ALDRED	24	JO: THOMSON	24
ZACHARY TAYLOR	24	HENRY WARREN.....	15
HUMFREY GRUDGE	21	JO: WILKINSON	28
W ^M WHITE	22	RALPH HUDSON	17
JOSEPH MONNVS.....	21	THO: ALLIN.....	33
W ^M YARD	21	W ^M JONES.....	17
CHRISTOPHER WHEATLY	28	THO: SHARPLES	20
ROBERT HEED.....	27	W ^M CROOKE	23
EDWARD COLES	20	W ^{ITH} M BEAD	15
MORRIS JONES.....	28	LAWRENCE PLATT	15
WARDIN FOSSITT	22	ROBERT SPENCER	21
THO: CHAMBERLIN	20	SAMVELL WALDEN.....	16
JO: SHORTER	26	HENRY MORLEY.....	25
ANTO. TERRY	50	BEN: EASY	13
ROBERT W ^{ITH} MS [WILLIAMS]..	44	JO: MOSS	21
THO: ROSDELL	23	JANE WILKINSON	20
THOMAS TERRY	25	ANN BROOKES.....	18
CHARLES WYNGATE	22	KATHERIN WISEMAN.....	19
JO: HAMPTON	30	JANE SCOTT.....	19
JO: EVANS	22	JANE CATESBY.....	20
ROBERT SEWAR	23	JAMES POWELL	12
RICHARD BERRY.....	23	W ^M MANN	25
OWEN HUGHES	27	THO: WARNER.....	26
JO: SUTTON	24	THO: RAM	19
W ^M STONHOUSE	43	GRIFFIN JONES	21
W ^M CLARK	18	THO: TOLLIE	17
JO: DICKENSON	22	W ^M JONES	21
THO: BELL	17	MORRIS PARRY	30
W ^M BETT	20	MARMADUKE YOUNG.....	24
JAMES CROSS	27	W ^{ITH} M WHITE	22

JAMES SHERBONE	yeres 15	FRANCIS HUNTER	yeres 19
W ^m GARDENER	15	FRANCIS ASHBORN.....	20
JO: ROBINSON	19	W ^m DIXON	18
ROBERT TURNER	16	W ^m SMART	20
THO: CLARK	16	LAWRENCE PRESTON	21
GILES TERRY	33	W ^m WHEATLIE.....	17
EDWARD CRESSITT	20	W ^m LACY	18
THO: WAGGIT	17	JAMES BANK'S.....	30
MARY FORD.....	22	GEO: COBCRAFTE.....	22
KATHERIN WATERMAN.....	20	GEO: KENNYON	25
SUZAN SHERWOOD.....	22	JO: KENNYON	21
GRACE BYCROFT.....	20		

x^o Junij 1635

H EIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the *Truclove* de London, ROBERT DENNIS M^r, being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY MORE	yeres 19	DAVID HUSWITH	yeres 22
W ^m HOLT	19	HENRY HILL	24
JO: NORMAN.....	19	JO: WARREN	19
ANT ^o GILLIARD	38	ZEVERIN VICCARS	18
ROB ^t STOCK	26	GEO: NORMAN	25
THO: FOSTER	27	GABRIELL STOCKWELL	16
ROBERT HART.....	30	THO: TOOLIE	27
W ^m PENDLETON	27	EDWARD GODDIN	16
JAMES TAYLER	28	THO: DORRELL	22
CHRI: HART.....	20	RICHARD CAÑON	24
RICHARD ANDERSON.....	30	<i>wor.</i> ELIZABETH CAÑON	23
THO: RICHARDS	24	BARNARD COLMAN.....	26
JO: NORRIS	18	CHRI: TUKE.....	16

	yeres		yeres
W ^M PAUL	20	ROBT POOLE	20
W ^M BATES	17	THO: JONES	17
SAMVELL SHORT	24	THO: EWYNN	16
W ^M HOOPER	18	SYMON BARCOTT	16
RICHARD HURT	17	GEO: CALVERLIE	14
W TH M WELLS	17	EDWARD PARNELL	16
THO: DENE	17	W ^M LEE	18
JO: A Negroe	18	W ^M TAYLER	17
JO: RICHARDS	21	EDWARD GIBBS	17
ANT ^O BULLOCK	19	JAMES REASON	27
THOMAS BASSIT	18	JACOB WILSON	18
EDWARD ALEWORTH*	13	BEN: STRANGE	18
EDWARD VYNCENT	18	RALPH VENNABLE	21
JO: TRIPPATT	17	THO: BLOES	10
ANT ^O COOPER	17	THO: HEDLEY	11
JO: LAKE	16	THO: THOMSON	17
RIC ^R : TAYLER	16	HEN: STONWORD	13
THO: MORDIN	18	SAMVELL HUBBARD	16
EDWARD SELL	18	THOMAS BULL	13
ROGER WITHMS [WILLIAMS] ..	16	DANIELL HAMOND	12
JO: BAYLIE	18	GEO: MORGAN	12
FRANCIS WOODCOTT	16	JO: BARNES	16
JO: BEE	17	ABRAHAM CLAXSON	17
RIC ^R : GREENE	17	JAMES ASTON	22
GEO: PALMER	18	RIC ^R : DAUGHTON	13
THO: SMITH	14	MATHEW STEEVENS	12
NATHANIEL WITHMSON [WIL-		THO: LARKYNN	15
LIAMSON]	17	DAVID JONES	15
PHILLIPP WHARTON	14	GEORGE HANMER	24
W ^M HENRY	18	ROGER HODGES	17
GEO: SAIRES	12	W ^M POWELL	15
NIC ^O : GAUGHTON	14	SAMPSON MEYERILL	20
EDWARD HEDLEY	13	HENRY CARTER	42
W ^M SARES	17	JO: YATES	48

* [May, however, be read as ALDORTH.]

JO: BROWNE.....	yeres 16	JOSIAS FORSTER	43
FRANCIS RAYNNE [<i>or</i> RAYMIE]	10	THO: HALL	24
FRANCIS HEDGES	13	HUMFREV SMITH	14
DAVIE MORRIS	18	FRANCIS WATSON	16
THO: WEST	17	KATHERIN WHITE.....	18
HUGH WENTWORTH	44	ELIZABETH CLARK.....	18
ANN TAYLOR	24	ELLIN BURROWES	30
ELIZABETH GROVES	35	—	—
JO: GROVES	1 q ^r	JO: PAGE	33
BLANCH ROBERT'S	20	THO: JENNICOM	21
2 Ministers.		SARA PAGE	31
JO: OXENBRIDGE.....	24	SARA PAGE	3
HENRY JENNING'S	24	MARY PAGE	3. mo.
—	—	RICHARD HARRIS	17
BENIAMIN MILLER.....	30	JEFFERY WRIGHT	18
HENRY FLETCHER.....	35	SAMVELL MAYO	10
EDWARD STAUGHTON	50	MARIE GOFFE	18
		JO: BROOKES	12

xv^o Junij 1635

HHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* de Lo: M^r. H: HACKWELL: The p^{te}ic having brought Certificate from the Minister of Thisselworth* of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

DENNIS GEERE	yeres 30	ANNS PANCRUST	16
wife & 2 children { ELIZABETH GEERE .	22	ELIZ: TASELIE.....	55
ELIZABETH GEERE .	3	CONSTUNT WOOD	12
SARA GEERE	2		

* [Is it possible that this is intended for ISLEWORTH? I can find no THISSELWORTH.]

19 Junij 1635

HHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in y^e *Abigall*: HACKWELL M^r the pties having brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of the litle Miniries of his conformitie & opinion of the discipline of the Church of England.

	yeres	
W ^m TILLY	28	CHARLES JONES
ROBERT WHITEMAN	20	LIDDIA BROWNE.....
		21 16

ABOARD the *James Jo*: MAY for N. England.

Tayler THO: EWER.....	40	SARA BEALE	28
SARA EWER.....	28	ELIZABETH NEWMAN.....	24
ELIZABETH EWER	4	JO: SKUDDER	16
THO: EWER	1½		

xxth June 1635

HHEIS vnder Written names are to be imbarqued in the *Abbigall* de Lnd [London] m^r HACKWELL & boñd to New Engtd haue taken oathe of Allegance & Supremacie & Conforable [conformable] to y^e Ch as p Cert from Two Justices of Peace & minst^r of St Lawrence in Essex

HENRY BULLOCKE.....	40 yers	husbandman
& SUSAN his wife	42	
iiij Children {	HENRY	8
	MARY	6
	THO:	2

more xxth 1635

IN the *defence* de Lond m' PEARCE ℄ bōd for New Engld p
Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace ℄ Ministr of All Saint's homan.* in
Northapton.

	W ^m HOEMAN.....	40 yers	husbandman
	his wife WINIFRID ...	35	
	ALCE ASHBEY	20 yers	amaid Seruant.
5 Children {	HANNA.....	8	
	JEREMY.....	6	
	MARY.....	4	
	SARRA	2	
	ABRAHAM	1 q ^{rtr} .	

xxth June 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo. m' HACKWELL bōd for New Engld p
Cert from.† of his Conformity from Justices of Peace ℄
Ministr Eaton Bray‡ in Cō Bedford.

Joⁿ HOUGHTON..... 4 [? 40] yers old.

7th July 1635

BOSTOCKE||

IN the *defence* de Lond. m' EDWARD§ PEARCE vrs New Engld p
Cert frō ij Justices of peace ℄ ministr frō Dunstable in Comt.
Bedfordsher:

ROBERT LONGE.....	45 yers	Inholder
ELIZA: his wife	30	

* [There is no place bearing this name in Northampton. Query, is it a misspelling of the name HOEMAN in next line, wrongly written in here, and not afterwards erased?]

† [*Sic*. The word must be omitted, to make sense.]

‡ [Eaton Bray is a Township in the Hundred of Manshead.]

§ [*Or* EDMOND. The word is blotted in the original.]

|| [So in the original. There would seem to have been more than one ship called the *Defence*, since we find the names of four different commanders to ships so named: EDWARD BOSTOCKE (as here); — PEARCE (June 20); EDWARD BOSWELL (June 22); THOMAS BOSTOCK (July 2).]

x Children	{	MICHELL.....	20	}	JOSHUA.....	3 q'trs old
		SARRA.....	18			
		ROBERT	16		LUCE MERCER...	18. a seruant
		ELIZA	12			
		ANNE	10			
		MARY	9			
		REBECCA.....	8			
		JO ^N	6			
		ZACHERY.....	4			

xxth June 1635

 N the *Defence* de Lond m' PEARCE vrs New Engtd p Cert frō
two Justices of Peace & Minstr of Towcester in Cot Northampton

JO^N GOULD..... 25 yers husbandman
GRACE his wife 25 yers

xxi^jth June 1635

 N the *Abbigall* de Lond. m' HACKWELL vrs New Engtd p
Cert frō Minstr of Cranebroke* in Kent.

EDW. WHITE 42 yers husbandman
& his wife MARTHA 39

ij Children { MARTHA 10
 { MARY 08

JO^N ALLEN..... 30 yers husbandman
his wife ANNE 30
p Cert herchil* in Kent

* [Both Cranbrook and Herne-Hill are in the Lath of Scray.]

IN the *Abbigall*.

p Cert^r from Justice peace & Ministr^r of Stepney.

GEO: HADBORNE..... 43 yers Glouer.

his wife ANNE 46

2 Children { REBECCA 10
 { ANNA 4

JOSEPH BOREBANCKE 24 } Seruant's to GEO: HAD-
JOANE JORDEN 16 } BORNE.

22th

IN the *Defence* de Lo. m' EDW: BOSWELL vrs New England p Cert^r
from Sr Henry Mildmay & Ministr^r of Baddow* in Essex.

JOⁿ BROWNE..... 27 yers. Taylor.

his 3 seruant's { THO: HART 24
 { MARY DENNY .. 24
 { ANNE LEAKE .. 19

26 *Jun ij* 1635

IN the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL M^r to New-England p Cert^r
from Northton Tho. Martin Maior & 2 Justices

Shoemaker JO: HARBERT..... 23

Bricklayer RICHARD ADAMS 29

SUZAN ADAMS 26

4th *July*

HENRY SOMNER 15

ELISA. SOMNER 18

* [There are two Baddows, Great and Little, in the Hundred of Chelmsford.]

17 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister & Justices of Peace of their Conformitie, being no Subsedy Men. they have taken y^e oaths of Alleg: & Supremacy being all Husbandmen

RALPH WALLIS	yeres 40	MARY MONING'S	30
RALPH ROOTE.....	50	MARY MONNING'S	9
J ^{no} FREEMAN	35	ANNA MONNING'S	6
WALTER GUTSALL	34	MICHELALIELL MONING'S ..	3
RICHARD GRAVES	23	ELIZABETH ELLIS	16
ROBERT MERE	43	ELLIN JONES	36
SAMVELL MERE	3	ISACK JONES	8
EDMOND MANING	40	HESTER JONES	6
THO: JONES	40	THO: JONES	3
GEO: DREWRIE	19	SARA JONES	3. mo:
W ^m MARSHALL	40	CESARA COVELL	15
THOMAS KNORE	33	JOAN WALL	19
JOHN HALLJACK.....	38	W ^m PAYNE	15
GEORGE WALLIS.....	15	NOLL KNORE	29
RABECCA PRICE	14	SARA KNORE	7
MARIE FREEMAN	50	ROBT DRIVER	8
JO: FREEMAN	9	ELIZABETH MERE	30
SYBILLIE FREEMAN	4	JOHN MERE	3. mo:
JO: WEST	11		

IN the *Abigall* prd: p Cert: from the Minister of their conformitie & from the Justices, that they are no Subsedy men.

CHRISTOPHER FOSTER 32 | *wor* FRANCIS FOSTER 25

children	RABECA FOSTER ..	5	ELIZABETH ROOKMAN	31
	NATHANIELL FOSTER	2	JO: ROOKEMAN	9
	JO: FOSTER	1	HUGH BURT	35
	EDWARD IRESON	32	ANN BURT	32
	W ^m ALMOND	34	W ^m BASSETT	9
	MARY JONES	30	EDWARD BURT	8
	AWDRY ALMOND	32	THO: FREEMAN	24
	ANNIS ALMY	8	W ^m YATES	14
	CHRI: ALMIE	3	ELIZABETH IRESON	27
	JOHN STROWDE	15	JO: FOX.....	35
	EDWARD RAINSFORD.....	26	RICHARD FOX.....	15
	ROB ^t SHARP	20	JO: PAYNE	14
	JOHN ROOKEMAN	45	EDMOND FREEMAN	45

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JO: LECESTER M^r the pties having brought Cert from the Minister & Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy Men, tooke y^e oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

WILLM COPE.....	26	ROBERT TURNER	24
RICHARD COPE	24	ELIZA: HOLLY.....	30
THOMAS KING.....	21	ANN VASSALL.....	6
JO: STOCKBRIDGE	27	MARGARET VASSALL	2
ROBERT SAIEWELL.....	30	MARY VASSALL	1
W ^m BROOKE.....	20	ELIZABETH ROBINSON	32
GILBERT BROOKE	14	SARA ROBINSON.....	1½
NATHANIELL BYHAM.....	14	NIC ^o : ROBERTSON	30
JO: WASSELL	10	JO: MORY.....	19
W ^m VASSALL	42	CHARLES STUCBRIDGE	1
RIC ^o : MORE	20	JAMES SAIEWELL	1½

JO: ROBINSON	5	SARA TYNKLER	15
ANN STOCBRIDGE	21	FRA. VASSALL	12
SUZAN SAIEWELL	25	THOMAZIN MUNSON	14
ANN VASSALL	42	KAT: ROBINSON	12
SUZAN KING	30	MARY ROBINSON	7
JUDITH VASSALL	16	ROB ^r ONYON	26

20 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Phillip* RICHARD MORGAN M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the towne of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Alleg. die et A^o prd.

JOHN HART	33	JOHN TAYLOR	16
JOHN COACHMAN	28	JOHN GORHAM	18
JOHN REDDAM	32	RICHARD WILSON	19
JOHN SHAWE	30	ROBERT MORGAN	33
GEORGE HILL	23	SAM ^u VELL MILNER	18
GEORGE BONHAM	31	TYMOThIE FEATLIE	23
W ^m ROGERS	35	W ^m ARUNDELL	32
EDWARD HALOCK	22	ALEXANDER LEAKE	22
RIC ^h : DAWSON	31	JOHN MASON	16
PETER JOHNSON	36	W ^{thm} ENSON	33
W ^{thm} BRANSBY	34	JAMES HABROLL	22
NICHOLAS RIPPIN	31	THOMAS TRUMBALL	22
JAMES QUARRIER	22	RICHARD J ⁿ SON	19
ISACK OWDELL	22	JOHN LAWTERS	17
W ^m TAYLOR	36	THOMAS EDWARDS	20
JAMES YORK	21	ROBERT DAVIES	28
THOMAS GORHAM	19	RICHARD VPPCOTT	26
NATHANIELL DISNALL	23	THOMAS POSLETT	23

<i>Women.</i>		MARCIE LANGFORD	24
ELLIN BURGIS.....	45	ELIZABETH WILLERTON	18
KATHERIN BOWES	20	SARA SHAWE	18
SUZAN TRASH [<i>or</i> TRASK] ..	25	MARIE BAKER	25
		ANN: BARNIE	23

23^o Junij 1635

HHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *America* Withm BARKER Mr: p Cert: from the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

RICHARD SADD	23	RICHARD HERSEY	22
THOMAS WAKEFIELD.....	17	JOHN ROBINSON	32
THOMAS BENNETT	22	EDMOND CHIPPS	19
STEEVEN READ	24	THO: PRICHARD	32
Withm STANBRIDGE	27	JONATHAN BRONSFORD	21
HENRY BARKER	18	Withm COWLEY	20
JAMES FOSTER.....	21	JOHN SHAWE	16
THOMAS TALBOTT	20	RICHARD GUMY	21
RICHARD YOUNG	31	BARTHOLMEW HOLTON.....	25
ROBERT THOMAS	20	JOHN WHITE	21
JOHN FAREPOYNT	20	THOMAS CHAPPELL	*33
ROBERT ASKYN	22	HUGH FOX	24
SAMVELL AWDE	24	DAVIE MORRIS	32
MILES FLETCHER	27	ROWLAND COTTON.....	22
WILLIAM EVANS.....	23	WILLIAM THOMAS	22
LAWRENCE FAREBERN	23	JOHN YATES	20
MATHEW ROBINSON	24	RICHARD WOOD.....	36
ISACK BULL	27	JAMES SOMERS	22
PHILLIPP REMINGTON	29	DAVIE BROMLEY.....	15
RADULPH SPRACING	37	WALTER BROOKES	15
GEORGE CHAUNDLER.....	29	SYMON RICHARDSON	23

* [The original has been altered, and is not clear; it is possible the age should be 23.]

vltio Junij 1635

ABOARD the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKEWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister of Stepney pish of their conformitie: & that they are no Subseddy men.

Starchmaker	HENRY COLLINS	.....	yeres	29
wor	ANN COLLINS	.....		30
3 children	{	HENRY COLLINS	.....	5
		JO: COLLINS	.....	3
		MARGERY COLLINS	.....	2
		JOSUA GRIFFITH	.....	25
		HUGH ALLEY	.....	27
		MARY ROOTE	.....	15
		JO: COKE	.....	27
		GEO: BURDIN	.....	24

} servant's

IN the *Abigall* prd p Cert from the Minister & Justices according to order.

EDWARD FOUNTAINE	.....	yeres	28
RALPH SHEPPARD	.....	yeres	29
THANKES SHEPPARD	.....		23
SARA SHEPPARD	.....		2

} Wife & Daughter.

Primo die Julij 1635

IN the *Abigall* prd.

ANN GILLAM	.....	28
sonn BEN: GILLAM	.....	1
Husbandman THOMAS BRANE	.....	40
THO: LAUNDER	.....	22
Husb: WILLIAM POTTER	.....	27
wor FRANCIS POTTER	.....	26

JOSEPH POTTER	20 week's.	PHILLIP DRINKER	39
RIC ^r : CARR	29	uxor ELIZABETH DRINKER ..	32
W ^m KING	28	EDWARD DRINKER	13
GEORGE RAM	25	JO: DRINKER	8
JO: STANTLEY	34	MARG ^r : TUCKER	23
JAMES DODD	16	ELLNER HILLMAN	33
MATHEW ABDY	15	JO TERRY	32
Husb: EDWARD FREEMAN ..	34	JO: EMERSON	20
uxor ELIZABETH FREEMAN ..	35	RIC ^r : WOODMAN	9
EDMOND FREEMAN	15	ELIZAB: FREEMAN	12
JOHN FREEMAN	8	ALICE FREEMAN	17
JO: JONES	15	HUGH BURT	15
JOHN COOKE 15*	} servant	ANNIS ALDCKOCK	18
EDWARD BELCHER 18*		THO: THOMSON	18
ANN WILLIAMS	10		

Secundo die Julij

IN the *Abigall* prd. p Certificate from y^e Minister of Shorditch
pish. & Stepney pish.

JOHN DEYKING	25	} yeres. bound to New-England
JESPER ARNOLD	40	
ALICE DEYKING	30	
ANN ARNOLD	39	
ALICE STEEVENS	22	
MARGARET DEVOCION....	9	
RUTH BUSHELL	23	

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Defence* THO: BOSTOCK, M^r the ptie hath
brought testimony from the Justices of Peace & Minister in Cambridge

* [These figures are not clear in the original.]

of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England:
he hath taken y^e oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

A Taylor ADAM MOTT.....	39	yeres
wor SARA MOTT	31	
Mason. HENRY STEEVENS	24	
Husb: JOHN SHEPPARD	36	
MARGARET SHEPPARD	31	
THO: SHEPPARD	3. mo.	
JO: MOTT	14	} children.
ADAM MOTT	12	
JONATHAN MOTT	9	
ELIZABETH MOTT	6	
MARY MOTT.....	4	

IN the *Defence* prd THO: BOSTOCK M^r for New England, p Cert:
from the Minister of Fenchurch of his conformitie &c.

THO: BOYLSON..... 20 yeres

4th Fully 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo: p Cert from the Ministr & Justice of peace
of St Oliues Southwarke:

RALPH MASON.....	35 yeres	Joyner
his wife ANNE	35 yeres	
3 Children { RICHARD	5 yeres	
{ SAMUELL	3 yeres	
{ SUSAN	1 yere	

IN the *Defence* prd:

ELIZABETH FRENCH	30	FRANCIS FRENCH	10
ELIZABETH FRENCH	6	JO: FRENCH	5. mo.
MARIE FRENCH	2½		

iiiijth July 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m' THOMAS BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld p
 Cert: from the Minstr & Justice of Peace, of his Conformity to y^e
 Gou'mt [Government] of Church of Engld & No Subsidy man.

ROGER HARLAKENDEN aged 23 toke oathe of Allegance & Supremacie	
ELIZA his wife	18
MABLE his sister	21
ANNE WOOD his seru ^t	23
SAMUELL SHEPHERD ser ^t ..	22
JOSEPH COCKE	27
GEO: COCKE.....	25
W ^m FRENCH	30
ELISA. his wife.....	32
ROBERT a Man ser ^t :....	—
SARRA SIMES	30

} Seruan^{ts} to y^e afore said ROGER }
 HARLAKENDEN.

6th July.

IN the *Defence* de Lond. m' THO: BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld

JOⁿ JACKSON 30 yers whole Sale Man in Burchenlane
 p Cert from s^r GEO: WHITMORE & Ministr of y^e pish

x^o Julij 1635

IN the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL M^r p Cert: from the Minister
 & Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England &
 that he is no Subsdy Man

JOHN WYNTHROPP.....	27	THO: GOAD	15
ELIZABETH WINTHIROPP	19	ELIZABETH EPPS.....	13
DEANE WINTHIROPP	11	MARY LYNE.....	6

IN the *Defence* prd. p Cert from the Justic's & Minister of his conformitie to the Church of England.

A Taylor JAMES FITCH..... 30 | *wor* ABIGALL FITCH 24

4^o Julij 1635.

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Transport* of London EDWARD WALKER M^r p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

OLLIVER VAN HECK	yeres 35	JO: GODFREY	21
<i>wor</i> KATHERIN VAN HECK ..	34	RICHARD CRITCH	27
PETER VAN HECK	7	ELLIS BAKER	21
RICHARD MATON	23	JONATHAN NEALE	12
W ^m PAGE	18	JO: BUSH	17
ROBERT KEVYNN	19	W ^m NESSE	23
PETER SMITH	25	JO: SPREATE	20
BRIAN M ^a GAWYN	3	THO: STEEVENS	25
DANIELL SYMPSON	17	JO: WATERS	29
PATRICK BREDDY	21	ROB ^t FOSSITT	26
HENRY CASTELL	22	WALT ^r DOWNES	24
STEEVEN BLOCK	18	SYMON JONES	40
GOWEN LANCASTER	28	ROBERT JENKINSON	18
ROBERT FARRAR	24	FRANC'S CLARK	28
BRYAN GLYNN	20	FRANCIS BICK	23
HUMFREY HADNET	22	THOMAS CRANFIELD	14
JO: WODDALL	18	THO: PAYNE	23
WILM WALLINGTON	32	PHILLIP JONES	22
RICHARD SHARP	15	JOHN GOODSON	21
MARMADUKE KIDSON	18	STEEVEN BEANE	20

RALPH GOLTHORP	20	JO: SYARD	38
EDWARD THOMSON	24	GEO: MIDLAND	19
W ^m WHITE	37	W ^m WATSON	24
ROBERT LEWES	38	HARBERT JUDD	16
BARNABIE BARNES	35	JOHN FOX	33
EDWARD ISON	20	HENRY BURKET	34
JOHN SOMERTON	24	BENNET FREEMAN	20
JO: RUSSELL	14	EDWARD SALTER	19
ROBERT BATEMAN	20	ROBERT COVETT	25
W ^m COOKE	20	THO: MORE	18
HENRY BANISTER	22	JO: RUSSELL	16
THO: RICHARDSON	26	EDWARD HUNT	19
JO: WALLER	19	ROBERT BECKWITH	21
RICHARD WEVER	27	JO: WITTON	16
JOHN TRUE	26	JOHN HARRIS	28
JO: HORNE	21	JO: BAYLIE	42
ROBERT MEDLEY	16	JO: HATHORN	20
RICHARD ATKINSON	21	EDWARD DRUE	18
JO: POWND	20	JO: ARP	19
EDWARD ROE	17	EDMOND PRYME	16
FRANCIS WEBSTER	27		

v^o Julij 1635

IN the *Paule* of London LEONARD BETTS Mr bound to Virginea
p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie
to the Church of England.

ADRIAN FORD	26	THO: GREENE	21
W ^m EAST	23	JO: JONES	18
ROBERT CAPLIN	22	THO: BAREFOOTE	19
EDWARD WADE	24	ROBERT TAYLOR	18

JO: RICHARDSON.....	22	FRANCIS LATTNER.....	17
RICHARD HUGHES	20	WILLM BERRY	17
ROBERT MARKCOM.....	22	DAVID FLUDD	17
PETER PRICE	23	JO: HODGES	17
JOHN DAVIES	23	SAMVELL BURNET	17
NICHOLAS PARKER	23	FRANCIS WODDALL	18
JOHN GILL	19	ABRAM BRUSTER	16
JO AYNIS	21	EDWARD HOBSON	22
ARON EVERETT	20	HENRY JACOB	20
LAUNCELOTT LIMRICK	20	RICHARD CLAYTON	24
W ^M STRANGE	25	THOMAS WEBB	18
W ^M PALMER	18	HENRY WORLIDGE	18
PHILLIP BAGLEY.....	19	RICHARD DAVIES	20
CIPRIAN WARNER	21	W ^M JACKSON	26
HENRY DUDMAN	18	THO: DRAPER	26
THO: HITCHCOCK	22	ANT ^O . POTT'S	27
GILES COLLINS	20	MARK WHITE	25
JO: MACHEM	18	W ^M HICKEY	22
ROBERT WILE [<i>or</i> WILD]	21	FRANCIS SEARLE	28
JOHN THOMKINS	25	WILLM RIDDELL	16
SYLVESTER THATCHER	21	JO: POTTER	26
NICHOLAS FOX	20	WILLIAM CAPELL	25
JEREMY WATTS	21	JO: MYNTER.....	16
JOHN COOP [COOPER]	24	W ^M HAREFINCH	30
HENRY BANK'S	19	SYMON SIMES	15
NATHANIEL DEANE	27	ANTHONY DAY	22
THOMAS LISTER	22	RICHARD EGGLESTON	16
EDWARD WYCON	20	JO: COURTNEY	32
W ^M JACKSON	26	ROBERT VNDERWOOD	30
THO: SIMPSON	17	W ^M QUYNIE	40
DANIELL COLLIER	30	NICHOLAS CLARK	31
JOHN COOKE	20	SAMVELL SYMONDS	30
ARTHUR PATIENT	22	JO: GILL	34
HUGH HARRISON	22	MATHEW BENNET	18
W ^M PACK	27	WILLM HIND.....	35

MARGARET HINDE	30	SAMVELL DAVIES	24
AUGUSTIN HARWOOD	25	THO: WARNER.....	12
KATHERIN WILSON	28		
2 childr: { ROBERT WILSON ...	6		
{ RICHARD WILSON ...	5		
LEONARD WOOD.....	22		
WM POSTELL.....	22		
CHARLES FORD	33		
JOHN SCOTT.....	26		
THOMAS FLEXNEY	23		
JOHN HERON	18		
THO: BAKER	16		
WILLM HUGHES	20		
JO: COXSHEDD.....	14		
PETER PRYER	26		
BENJAMIN HOOKE	20		
JO: GIBBS	35		
GEO: DAWE	23		
HUGH BEACON	25		
JO: BISHOPP.....	23		

<i>Women.</i>	
GRACE ALDERMAN	22
MARY HUSBAND	20
ALICE FULLER	22
ELIZABETH RAYNTON	16
ELIZABETH COLLINS	20
DOROTHE BRADLIE	18
GRACE JONES	24
SYBBILL COURTNEY	33
JOAN BOWDEN.....	24
ANNIS SEEDEN	22
JOAN COLCHESTER	23
ELIZABETH STACIE.....	20
DOROTHY DAY	17
ANN EMMERTON	20
MARTHA HOLLAND	24

xj^o die Julij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Defence* of Lndon [London], EDWARD BOSTOCK Mr p Certificate of his Conformitie in Religion & that he is no Subsedy-man.

A Miller	RICHARD PERK.....	33	} yeres | HENRY DUHURST 35
	MARGERY PERK ...	40	
	ISABELL PERK	7	
	ELIZABETH PERK...	4	

14th *July* 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m' EDMOND BOSTOCKE v^{rs} New England
p Cert from the Minstr

ROBERT HILL, 20 yers seru^t to m' CRADDOCKE.

xviith *July* 1635

THEIS vnder written name is to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Pide-Cowe* p Cert: from the Minister of his
conformitee & from S^r EDWARD SPENCER resident neere Branford that
he is no Subsedy man. hath taken the oathe of Alleg. & Suprem.

W^{thm} HARRISON 55 yeres old
JO: BALDIN 13
W^m BALDIN 9

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England
imbarqued in the *defence* prd p Cert: from the Minist^{rs} & Justic^s
of their conformitie & y^t they are no Subsedy Men.

SARA JONES.....	34	W ^m SAWKVN 25
SARA JONES.....	15	Husb: W ^m HUBBARD 40
JO: JONES.....	11	JUDITH HUBBARD 25
RUTH JONES.....	7	JOHN HUBBARD 15
THEOPHILUS JONES.....	3	W ^m HUBBARD 13
RABECA JONES.....	2	W ^m READ 48
ELIZ. JONES.....	$\frac{1}{2}$	MABELL READ 30
THO: DONN.....	25	GEORGE READ..... 6
SUZANNA FAREBROTHER.....	25	RALPH READ 5
ELIZ: FENNICK.....	25	JUSTICE READ 18 Mo:

DOROTHIE KNIGHT	30	MARTHA BANES	20
NATHANIEL HUBBARD	6	JASPER GONN	29
RICHARD HUBBARD	4	ANN GONN	25
MARTHA HUBBARD	22	FEBE MAULDER	7
MARY HUBBARD.....	20	SYM: ROGER	20
ROBERT COLBURNE	28	JO: JENKYN	26
EDWARD COLBORN.....	17	ROBERT KEYNE	40
DOROTHIE ADAMS	24	ELIZ STEERER	18
FRANCIS NUTBROWNE	16	SARA KNIGHT.....	50
W ^m WILLIAMSON	25	ANN KEYNE	38
MARIE WITHIMSON	23	BEN: KEYNE	16
LUCE MERCER.....	19	JO: BURLES	27
JO: FITCH.....	14	MARY BENTLEY	20
PENELOPE DARNO	29		

13 July 1635

HHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *James* JN^o MAY M^r for N. E. p Cert: from the Ministers of their conformitie in Religion & that they are no Subseddy Men.

Husb: W ^m BALLARD	32	W ^m HOOPER	18
ELIZABETH BALLARD.....	26	EDMOND JOHNSON.....	23
HESTER BALLARD	2	SAMVEL BENNET	24
JO: BALLARD	1	RIC ^r : PALMER.....	29
ALICE JONES	26	ANT ^o BESSY.....	26
ELIZA: GOFFE	26	EDW: GARDNER	25
EDMOND BRIDGES	23	W ^m COLBRON	16
MICHELL MILNER	23	HENRY BULL	25
THO: TERRY	28	SALOMON MARTIN	16
ROBERT TERRY	25	wheelwright. W ^m HILL	70
RIC ^r : TERRY	17	NIC ^o BUTTRY	33
THO: MARSHALL.....	22	MARTHA BUTTRY	28

GRACE BUTTRY	1	JOHN JOHNSON	26
Shoemaker JO: HART.....	40	SUZAN JOHNSON.....	24
MARY HART	31	ELIZA: JOHNSON.....	2
Shoemaker HENRY TYBBOT ...	39	THO: JOHNSON.....	18 mo.
ELIZABETH TIBOTT	39	Barber RALPH FARMAN.....	32
JEREMY TYBBOTT	4	ALICE FARMAN	28
SAMVELL TYBBOT	2	MARY FARMAN	7
REMEMBRANCE TYBBOTT	28	THO: FARMAN.....	4
Cloth Worker NIC ^o : GOODHUE	60	RALPH FARMAN	2
JANE GOODHEW	58		

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JOHN LESTER M^r the pties have brought Cert: from the Minist's & Justices of their conformitie in Religion, & that they are no Subsedey Men.

fisherman JO JACKSON	40	MARY SPRATT.....	20
MARGARET JACKSON	36	RIC : HALLINGWORTH	40
JOHN JACKSON	2	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	30
JO: MANIFOLD.....	17	CHRISTIAN HUNTER	20
JOHN BURLS	26	ELIZ: HUNTER	18
JO: FITCH.....	14	THO: HUNTER.....	14
NIC ^o : LONG	19	W ^m HUNTER	11
CHRISTIAN BUCK	26	W ^m HOLLINGWORTH	7
BARNABIE DAVIES	36	RIC : HALLINGWORTH	4
SUZAN DANES [<i>or</i> DAUES] ..	16	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	2
ROBERT LEWES	28	ELIZ: HALLINGWORTH	3
ELIZ: LEWES	22	THO: TRENTUM	14
EDWARD INGRAM	18	THO: BIGG'S.....	13
HENRY BECK	18	JO: BRIGG'S	20
JO: HATHOWAY	18	ROB ^t LEWES*	28
RICHARD SEXTON	14	ELIZ: LEWES*	22
MARY HUBBARD.....	24		

* [It will be observed that these names also appear in the first column.]

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Love* JOSEPH YOUNG M^r

Baker Withm CHERRALL	26	SARA HARMAN	10
VRsula CHERRALL	40	WALTER PARKER	18
JO: HARMAN	12	fisherman Withm BROWNE	26
FRANCIS HARMAN	43	MARY BROWNE	26

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Alice* RICHARD ORCHARD M^r the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem:

EDWARD HUGHES	21	CHRI: HUDSON	30
JAMES MORFY	21	JO: SMITH	20
ROBERT HAGGAR	33	JO: COOP [COOPER]	20
THO: ASKEW	21	EDWARD WAGGITT	20
RIC ^{ts} : COOKE	21	JO: VICCARS	35
MILES ATKINSON	22	THO: ATKINSON	27
ROWLAND VAUGHAN	19	ROWLAND SUDGERNER	21
RICHARD NATT	18	W ^m MASSINGBURD	23
FRA: JENKINSON	28	JO: HUTTON	17
Withm KENDRIDD	20	ELIZABETH DEW	32
JO: WILSON	29	ANN DEW	9 mo.
ROB ^t BAXTER	21	RACHELL ADAMS	16
JO: BENTLEY	34	AVIS DEACON	19
JO: HOLDSWORTH	20	HANNA GLIFFORD	20
JO: WRIGHT	21	ELIZ: BLANCH	20
CHARLES PEACOCK	28	SOPHIA ROTTIE	16

23 July

THIS vnder-written name is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Pide-Corve*, Mr ASHLEY: the ptie hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion & Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subsedy man.

Husb: ROBERT BILLS. 32

28 July 1635

THEIS psons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in the *Hopewell* of London, THO: BABB, Mr p Certificate, from the Minister of St Giles Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance, & Supremacie.

A Smith THOMAS TREDWELL	yers 30	THO: BLACKLY	yers 20
MARY TREDWELL	30	THO: TREDWELL	1

[24 July]*

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Assurance de Lo*: ISACK BROMWELL & GEO: PEWSIE Mr examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformitie in or Religion. the men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ROBERT BRIAN	yers 27	RICHARD HAMEY [or HAMDY]	38
MAUDLIN JONES	60	WM HOLLAND	35
ANN SHAW	32	HENRY SNOWE	26
JO: DUNCOMB	46	MARIE SOUTHWOOD	22
SITH HAIEWARD	30	FRANCIS ROWLSON	29

* [There is no date to this list; but a list of troops to be transported to Flanders, which precedes it in the original MS., is thus dated.]

JANE SOWTHERN	19	RIC ^r : ROGERS	48
MARGERIE BAKER	39	RIC ^r : LOCKLEY	51
SARA RAYNE	18	JO: JAKES	20
ANDREW VNDERWOOD	22	THO: MORE	19
PHILLIPP JOHNS	22	JO: BAKER	22
HENRIE MARSHALL	35	NEHEMIAH CASON*	21
HENRY HEIDEN	30	ROBERT MAYES	28
ELIZABETH SHERLOCKE	29	RICHARD BARNES	38
THO: HURLOCK	40	JO: BUTTLER	50
SAMUEL HANDY	25	WM REBBELL	19
JO: GATER	36	ROBERT WYON	22
JOAN GATER	23	MATHEW DIXON	18
WM LEE	36	JOHN WHEELER	23
JOSUA TITLOE	19	JO: NORTH	24
JO: MIDDLETON	23	MOUNTFORD NEWMAN	27
ROBERT HAIWARD	22	ROBERT STEERE	17
SAMUEL POWELL	19	WM LAKE	35
RICHARD GLOVER	24	HUMFREY WILKINS	19
THO: PAGITT	41	ANT ^o STILGO	21
MATHEW HOLMES	21	THO: DEACON	19
ELIAS HARRINGTON	22	ROB ^r RIGGLIE	19
RICHARD SMITH	35	BENIAMIN PILLARD	18
THO: ROBINSON	24	ROBERT DAVIES	28
EVAN AP-EVAN	19	JO: SMITH	20
JO: BROWNE	21	WALTER MERRIDITH	33
ROBERT FRITH	23	THO: PHILLIPS	24
THO: WILKINSON	23	JAMES KINGSMILL	18
DENNIS HOGGIN	24	JO. BOWTON	20
JO: FRICCAR	25	WALTER CHAPMAN	44
RICHARD RIDGES	19	JAMES ARNOLD	37
EDWARD DAVIES	27	RICHARD LEAKE	18
THEODORUS BAKEWELL	21	THO: EDWYNN	13
JO: DERMOT	21	HANDGATE BAKER	22
JO: MORGAN	27	JO: AEROCK	20
THO: BAYCOCK	46	THO: HALL	15

[* Second letter not clearly written : the name *might* be read CASON.]

JAMES EDWIN	18	THO: LEONARD	18
EDWARD COMINS	28	THO: BESON.....	24
JO: GATER	15	CHRI: DIXON	24
NIC ^o GIBSON	22	ISACK KEMP	23
JO: ROBERT'S	46	JEREMIE SLIE	19
GEO: MOSELY	20	JO: o MULLIN	18
JAMES RAVISH.....	20	ANTO PROCTER	16
JO: HALES	21	ROBERT HANDLEY.....	19
WARRAM TUCK	20	JO: AYMIES	18
JO: JONES	30	JO: TAYLER	21
W ^m COLTURE	19	W ^m ROFFIN	18
ROBERT SILBY.....	19	RIC ^r : HALSEY	13
RIC ^r : BRUSTER	26	ANT ^o OTLAND	18
JO: SWANLEY	21	ROBERT OLDRICK	18
W ^m CHARLES	21	W ^m HALL	21
ANTHONY LEE	21	JO COPELAND	19
W ^l l ^m WILLIAMS.....	28	JOHN GOAD.....	18
HENRY GEORGE	19	JO: POOLY	17
JO: BILLINS	21	FRANCIS GAYER	18
W ^m WRITE	18	THO: CRAVEN	17
ROBERT LOVETT.....	20	RIC ^r : LUCAS.....	16
JOB JEFFERIE	19	GEO: CULLIDGE	18
HENRIE HALER	22	LAWRENCE BARKER	26
RICHARD SYMONDS	30	JO: BOWES	20
JAMES SPARK'S	57	JO: WOODBRIDGE	32
RICHARD KIRBIE	32	JO: JOHNSON	20
JAMES HINGLE	40	JO: CHAPPELL	38
THO: SAUNDERSON.....	24	GEO: WHITTAKER	32
W ^m SPICER	20	RICHARD LIVERSIDGE	24
W ^l l ^m THOMAS	19	HENRIE WOOD	20
HENRY MADIN	30	ROB ^t MAX	21
EDWARD EDNALL	21	JO: WARREN	18
THO: JEFFERIES	22	THO: TURNER	18
NIC ^o : JACKSON.....	22	JO: GARLAND	19
THO: SPRATT	23	JO: HUMFREV	23

ISACK AMBROSE	18	ISABELL HAKESBY	23
W ^m HUNCOTE	35	JOAN VALLINS	17
THO: WILLIAMS	19	MARIE CHAMBNEY	28
THO: FOXCROFTE	19	ELIZABETH ALLCOTT.....	20
THO: HOBBS.....	22	FRANCIS BAKEWELL	30
CHARLES COLLOHON.....	19	ELIZABETH PAYNE	21
HENRY DONN.....	23	ELIZABETH HUGHSON	22
ROGER QUINTIN.....	21	MARIE AVERIE	22
W ^m SMALL	18	SARA ALPORT.....	25
W ^m COLEMAN	16	MARIE LEE	22
ANT ^o ANDROWE.....	21	ELIZABETH BATEMAN	23
JO: RICHARDSON.....	18	THOMAZIN MARKCOM	26
W ^m CLADDIN	17	ANN GOLDWELL.....	17
THO: GUDDERIDGE.....	17	ANN GRIFFINN	26
ROGER BURLEY	17	JAMES BROOKES	28
THO: BARD	16	wor. ALICE BROOKES.....	18
HENRY BUTLER	14	DORCAS MERCER	30
JO: BUDD	15	ELLIN DAVIES.....	23
JN ^o MARSHALL	35	ALICE HARRIS	21
W ^m READ.....	30	EEDIE HOLLOWAY	22
EDWARD MITCHELL	18	SARA COGGIN	20
ROBERT DREWRIE	16	ELIZABETH BAKER.....	20
RIC ^a : WELLS	17	DOROTHIE DAVIES.....	17
JO: COTES.....	17	ELIZABETH RAYNARD	20
JO: STUBBER	17	MARIE OLLIVER	21
HENRY LEE.....	18	ALICE RIALI	18
RIC ^a : BALL	17	RABECA PARMETON	19
JO: COOKE	17	MARIE MIDDLETON	17
THO: SYER	14	KAT: FULDER	17
JO: PARTRIDGE	18	ELIZ: DICK'S	18
JO: JOHNSON	24	SARA GREENE.....	20
		MARGARET RICKORD.....	20
		WINNIFREDD CONGRAVE	22
		MATHEW PLANT.....	23
		JO: MORE	28
<i>Women.</i>			
ISBELL DAVIES	22		

ELIZABETH POWELL	17	MARIE LEE.....	14 weekes
MARIE SHORTER	26	MATHEW CLATWORTHY	25
		188	
		33*	

27^o July 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Primrose* Capten DOUGLASS, Mr p Certificate vnder y^e Ministers hand of Gravesend, being examined by him touching their Conformitie to the Church Discipline of England The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLIAM SPRAWSON	28	W ^m ALDERTON	35
JO: SYMOND'S	18	THO: CLIFTON.....	25
RICHARD WEBB	36	W ^m BROWNE	19
LUKE SNODEN	21	ALEXANDER MASIE	21
W ^m STARLING.....	18	GEO: LEE.....	16
LAWRENCE WHITHORSE	17	THO: BEANE	21
ROBERT NUTTALL	18	JO: PEW	16
JO: HALL	24	GEORGE COTTINGHAM	20
MATHEW BURR	27	JO: SWIFTE	23
THO: DAGGETT	21	GEO: FOWLER	22
JO: BALDWYNN	27	THO: FARRABY	26
THO: BRUXSTON.....	20	ROBERT SHARP	21
HENRY BANBRIDGE	18	W ^m EVANS	25
NIC ^o : PETTING	24	W ^m HARRIS	50
ROBERT WILLIAMS.....	21	THOMAS COKE.....	24
W ^m THORNCOME.....	19	ABRAM SWIFTE	23
*THO: WIGGIN	21	OLIVER FAYRIE	25
CHRI: LEGG	19	OLIVER SYMON	30
HENRIE ROBINSON.....	26	HENRY MAGGITT	29
JO: SIERRICK	19	THO: BALES.....	18
JO: PALMER	18	W ^m ALLINSON.....	25

* [There are 221 names in the list. It will be observed that adding these two numbers together, will yield 221.]

WALTER MARSHALL	17	JAMES HALL	18
JO: SHIPLEY.....	21	ROBERT BENTON	18
THO: SMITH.....	18	THO: MASON	19
JO: JOHNSON	21	THO: SAKER	16
JO: WICK'S	26	JO: MARSH	33
RIC ^r : WEST	21	FRANCIS MURSH*	28
GEO. WADE	19	THO: ADAMS	21
W ^m PERCE	19	PHILIP DAVIES	25
JO: BEETELL	20	EDWARD DANNELL	18
FRANCIS RATFORD.....	20	HENRY CHAPMAN	19
JO: MORFIN	20	JO: NORTH	22
JO: LEE.....	25	CHARLES WHITE	18
JO: BALME	34	JOHN PARRY	27
JO: STROWDE	17	GODFREY HUNDLEY	24
W ^m FOX	21	RICHARD WATT'S	24
THO. PYNCH	32	CLEMENT DONN.....	22
RIC ^r : GILL	26	RIC ^r : STANFORD	25
HENRY DIKES.....	33	BEN: GREGORIE	24
W ^m SHAWE	25	EDWARD MILLS	30
HENRY SMITH	22	ROBERT EELIE	14
RALPH HUNT	22	RIC ^r : KELLUM.....	16
JO: LUPTON	25	ROBERT PAGE	17
JAMES RYDIE	45	JO: BALDWIN	21
GARRET COOKE	20	ELLIS HARMAN	18
JO: MERIE	17	JO: BOTTOMLY.....	19
OLLIVER CLIFFORD	18	W ^m MORE.....	16
WILLM WHITE	23	SAMVELL BOSWELL	23
THO: MORTIMER.....	20	W ^m SWIFTE	21
JO: RIDGE	16	W ^m GRIFFIN	21
THO: VINSON	18	JO: NORMAN	20
FRANCIS DELLICAT	20	RICHARD WARDD	13
THO: RIDGE.....	23	FRANCIS JARVICE	14
RICHARD CARY	17	THO: THOMAS.....	20
THO: MANNING'S	16	LUKE RICHARDSON	17
W ^m PARRY	16	JO: FLETCHER.....	18

* [So in the original ; but probably intended for MARSH.]

ROB ^t HARRIS	20	SICILLIA WESTON	37
ROBERT FEAT'S	25	JANE PRY ^m	18
JO: SAKER	30	ANN VISHER	20
W ^m JOHNSON	26	KAT: YORK	19
JO: WEEKES	18	DOROTHY JAKES	29
EDMOND ARDINTON	20	AYMIE HUMFRIE	23
CHRISTO: BANBRIDGE	19	MARGARET JN ^o SON	20
ELIZ: MAYNARD	22	MARIE SAKER	24
ANN JACKSON	23	ELLIN SUTTON	20
JO: MOLIN	30	JO: SAKER	1
MARGARET CLARK	21	THO: POOLE	43
W ^m CLARK	1	JO: WHETSTON	20
ELLIN HALY	55	THOMAZIN MILLS	38
100			
		38	

Vltimo Julij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in y^e *Merchant's Hope* HUGH WESTON M^r: p examinacon by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

EDWARD TOWERS	26	CHARLES RILSDEN	27
HENRY WOODMAN	22	JO: EXSON	17
RICHARD SEEMES	26	W ^m LUCK	14
ALLIN KING	19	JO: THOMAS	19
ROWLAND SADLER	19	JO: ARCHER	21
JO: PHILLIPS	28	RICHARD WILLIAMS	25
VYNCENT WHURTER	17	FRANCIS HUTTON	20
JAMES WHITHEDD	14	SAVILL GASCOYNE	29
JOSIAS WATTS	21	RIC ^s : BULFELL	29
PETER LOE	22	RIC ^s : JONES	26
GEO: BROOKER	17	THO: WYNES	30
HENRY EELES	26	HUMFREY WILMS [WILLIAMS]	22
JO: DENNIS	22	EDWARD ROBERT'S	22
THO: SWAYNE	23	MARTIN ATKINSON	32

EDWARD ATKINSON	28	JO: BALLANCE	19
W ^m EDWARD'S	30	W ^m BALDIN	21
NATHAN BRADDOCK	31	W ^m PEN	26
JEFFERY GURRISH	23	JO: GEERIE	24
HENRY CARRELL	16	HENRY BAYLIE	18
THO: RYLE	24	RIC ^r : ANDERSON	50
GAMALIEL WHITE	24	ROBERT KELUM	51
RICHARD MARK'S	19	RICHARD FANSHAW	22
THO: CLEVER	16	THO: BRADFORD	40
JO: KITCHIN	16	W ^m SPENCER	16
EDMOND EDWARD'S	20	MARMADUKE ELLA	22
LEWES MILES	19		
JO: KENNEDAY	20		
SAM: JACKSON	24		
DANIELL ENDICK	16		
JO: CHALK	25		
JO: VYNALL	20		
EDWARD SMITH	20		
JO: ROWLIDGE	19		
W ^m WESTLIE	40		
JO: SMITH	18		
JO: SAUNDERS	22		
THO: BARTCHERD	16		
THO: DODDERIDGE	19		
RICHARD WILLIAMS	18		

Women.

ANN SWAYNE	22
ELIZ: COTE	22
ANN RYCE	23
KAT: WILSON	23
MAUDLIN LLOYD	24
MABELL BUSER	14
ANNIS HOPKINS	19
ANN MASON	24
BRIDGET CROMPE	18
MARY HAWKES	19
ELLIN HAWKES	18

66

9

Primo die Augusti 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Elisabeth* de Lo: CHRISTOPHER BROWNE M^r examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the ord^{rs} & discipline of the Church of England the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

JO: BENFORD	20	W ^m THURROWGOOD	13
LODOWICK FLETCHER	20	SAM ^l VELL MATHEW	14
JO: BAGBIE	17	THO: FRITH.....	17
ROB ^t SALTER	14	JO: AUSTIN	24
EDWARD WHITE.....	18	PAUL FEARNE.....	24
STEEVEN PIERCE	30	THOMAS ROYSTON	25
RIC ^r : BEAUFORD.....	18	JO: TAYLER	18
RIC ^r : CHAPMAN	18		
ANDREW PARKINS.....	18		
JO: BAKER	16		
JO: WAKERS	16		
JO: VAUGHAN	17		
YEOMAN GIBSON.....	16		
THO: LEED	16		
GEO: TREVAS	18		
W ^m SHILBORN.....	20		
SAM ^l VEL GROWCE	38		
W ^m GLASBROOKE	21		
EDWARD DICK'S.....	30		
JO: BENNETT	18		
MICHELL SAUNDBY	25		

Women.

KATHERIN JONES	28
ELIZ: SANKSTER.....	24
ELLIN SHORE	20
ALICE PYNDON	19
SARA EVEREDGE	22
MARGARET SMITH	28
ELIZAB: HOEMAN	20
MOULES NAXSTON.....	19
MARIE BURBACK	17
ELIZ: RUDSTON	40
ELIZ: RUDSTON	5

26

13

xjth Aug^{ti} 1635N the *Batcheler* de Lo: m' THO. WEBB vrs New Eng^ld

LYON GARDNER 36 yers & his wife MARY 34 yers, & ELIZA. COLES 23 yers, their maid Seruant, & W^m JOPE 40 yers, who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert. of their Conformity.

vij^o Augusti 1635

H HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Globe* of London JEREMY BLACKMAN Mr, have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie, & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

Minister JOHN GOODBARNE ...	30	GEO: NETTELLFORD	19
EDWARD LEWES	21	THO: PARKER	22
JO: WHITWHAM	26	PHILIP MEREDITH	12
JO: BABINGTON	20	ROBERT COPPIN	11
W ^m SATCHILL	22	W ^m BROWNE	20
THO: GOWEN	18	ROBERT YATES	25
SYMON MOODY	20	W ^m GRIFFITH	18
THOMAS TUCKER	21	OLOUGH BERNE	19
JO: WATTON.....	20	JAMES COPLEY.....	22
JO: RAMSEY	30	THO: BLITHE	20
RICHARD BATES	16	W ^m HOWARD	16
W ^{thm} BOWLER	14	JO: HALE	14
HENRY HOPES	23	NICHOLAS TAYLER.....	17
W ^m BARNES ..	22	BENEDICT ROLLS	16
HENRY SMITHICK	26	MARTIN PERKINS	18
THO: GRIGG.....	16	W ^m ENNIS	22
CHRISTOPHER LEGG	18	DAVIE VAUGHAN	18
RANDALL BURNE	20	JO: SEATON	19
HUMFREY BUCKLEY	18	THO: BOWYER	19
HENRY STON	27	ABRAM BENTLEY	20
PHILLIPP SHERRINGHAM	17	RIC ^{ks} : ADAMS	22
THO: SHARP.....	17	JOHN RUSSELL	15
W ^m SAVORY	25	W ^m BURTON.....	20
EDWARD KING	21	MATHEW BATEMAN	20
NATHANIEL ROGERS	17	JO: BYNSTEDD	20
MICHELL VICTOR	18	MICHELL HAYNES	21
W ^m SHARP	21	THO: JN ^o SON	21
W ^m OSMOTHERLY	14	JOHN WHITFIELD.....	20

HENRY MOSTON	23	JOHN PETER	20
ALLIN HAMOCK	32	RICHARD WOLLMAN	22
GEORGE FORTH	27	EDWARD CLEIBORN	20
CHARLES SMITH	22	NICHOLAS BATE	24
MATHEW MORTON	19	W ^m BATE	35
W ^m LEWES	25	RICHARD WELLS	26
ROBERT ARNOLD	30	RICHARD GUY	23
JO: THATCHER	22	JO: SWANN	18
W ^m NASH	22	EDWARD LENE	32
PETER PAYTON	22	THO: SAWELL	29
ROBERT BALDRY	18	THO: WHAPLETT	21
EDWARD LANGSTEDD	18	MABELL EATON	27
JAMES SCOTT	21	SARA CLEYTON	27
W ^m ANDROWES	18	ANN LEVYNNS	31
JO: BLAND	26	MARY WILLIS	22
PHILIP WESTLAKE	20	ANN CREEDE	22
JO: MARWOOD	17	JULIAN MERIDETH	38
JO: GRIFFITH	20	LUCIE BUCKLE	18
JO: HOWGATE	17	JOAN JERNEW	30
LUKE HANES [<i>or</i> HAUES]	27	ELIZ: JERNEW	25
JO: STIBBS	19	ROBERT SCRIVEN	18
JEFFERY WYNCH	20	ROBERT ISHAM	14
RICHARD ABBOTT	25	JO: ARMSBY	30
RIC ^r : STEEVENSON	19	W ^m LENNON*	19
THO: SMITH	30	MICHELL WHITLEY	23
ANT ^o : CARTER	22	JO. MANNING'S	20
GEO: MORE	25	W ^m BARLOE	19
ROBERT GANNOCK	20	EDWARD HOLLINBRIGG	27
RIC ^r : COOKE	46	W ^m MANIFOLD	20
RICHARD TOWNSEND	28	GREGORIE ALLIN	17
NICHOLAS JERNEW	28	W ^m TALBOTT	14
THO: WALLIS	32	GEO: HAWLEY	17
W ^{thm} SCARFIELD	22	EDWARD HODGSKYNNS	21
SAMUEL STRINGER	17	MARK GILL	22
NIC ^o : REINOLD'S	38	THO: HARRWOOD	26

* [*Or* LEMON. The strokes of the letters are thick and clumsy.]

ABRAM WATSON.....	17	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	21
ALLIN RIPPIN.....	28	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	2
JOHN HOBSON.....	25	THO: NEEDHAM	13
THO: CHAPMAN	26	THO: AXSTELL	35
ROBERT VASS	19	JO: REDDMAN	46
RICHARD WARD	23	ROBERT MASCRIE	32
GEO: ALDIN	20	ROBERT CROUCH	15
W ^m WARNER	25	THO: OWEN.....	23
GEO: GRACE.....	25	THO: KNIBB.....	23
CHRISTOPHER HAMOND	32	ROBERT WALTUM	26
JACOB AVERIE.....	33	DEBORA BARNIE.....	23
GEO: AVERIE	23	JO: TYLER	16
FRANCIS BULLOCK	26	THO: GREGORIE	15
RICHARD VPGATE	21	THO: TATE	22
ANN WILLETT	23	THO: HANCOCK	15
JOYCE ROBINSON	20	FRA: PEPPER	16
MARGARET BAYLIE	20	W ^m SAUND ^r 'S	19
MARY BRACKLEY	20		

x^o Aug^{ti} 1635

 HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea,
imbarqued in the *Safety*, JOHN GRAUNT M^r

	yeres		yeres
JOHN HARDON	27	MARY PITWAY.....	4
RICHARD HAIEWARD.....	33	JO: JONES	29
BARTHOL: HOSKYNs	34	MATHEW GOUGH	22
ANT ^o HAIES	24	ROBERT BODDY	19
JO: CATTS.....	23	JO: CARTER	22
JO: WAZEN	19	THOMAS HEATH	23
HENRY GADLING	16	JO: HORNWOOD	21
RICHARD HOPKINS.....	25	FRANCIS BARKER	21
ROBERT SUTTON.....	17	W ^m TIGHTON	24
ROBERT PITWAY.....	27	CHRISTOPHER WYNN.....	20

JO: HEMING.....	25	JAMES BETHELL	27
RALPH SYMPKYN.....	28	JO: BROWNE.....	25
JAMES BARNES	25	JO: GIBSON	30
CHRI: STOPE	24	THO: BELK	37
ROBERT LENDALL	20	GEO: TUCKER	22
DAVID KIFFIN.....	24	THO: JENNIONS	24
W* SYMONDS	32	ROBERT PERKINS	25
TYMOTHY TRALLOPP	21	JO: MARTIN	23
HENRY DUGDELL	20	EDMOND FARRELL.....	20
JOHN LOWND	16	W* HASSELL	24
JAMES ATKINSON	16	EDWARD GIFFORD	30
NIC ^o : WATSON	16	ROGER GILBERT.....	16
JO: TAYLOR.....	18	RICHARD ALLIN.....	22
ARTHUR RAYMOND	20	JO: WILKINSON	14
EDWARD SPICER	21	FRANCIS VYONS	25
ROBERT HARRWOOD	17	WILLM DAVIES	27
RICHARD FOSTER	16	RICHARD ALDERLEY.....	26
JO: BELL	30	HENRY DALLEFER	18
GABRIELL FISHER	36	RICH: HUDSON	30
THO: BROWNE.....	18	JO: HILL	22
CORNELIUS MAIES	12	EDMOND MULLENEUX	20
STEVEN GORTON	35	HUMFREY BLACKMAN	16
JO: GLOSTER	23	RICHARD COTTON	20
JO: PIGEON	15	JAMES ALLIN	19
THOMAS THORNE	13	MARTIN CHURCH	16
JO: WRITE	15	HENRY GILBERT.....	34
RICHARD PRESTON.....	17	W* Q'NY*.....	20
ANDREW STRETCHER	14	BRIAN KELLY.....	20
ALEXANDER HARVIE.....	15	LEWES SMITH	22
EDMOND JENKINS	15	THO: DOE.....	33
NIC ^o : MORTON.....	17	THOMAS SAUNDERS	13
JO: BAY.....	16	EDWARD SAUNDERS	9
JAMES PATTISON.....	21	THOMAS CARTER	25
W* LOWTHER	24	THOMAS AP THOMAS	30
EDWARD SAUNDERS	40	RICHARD CAUNT	36

* [Clearly so in the original.]

RICHARD MOSS	20	HANNA WADDINGTON	16
JOHN PERRYN	21	ELIZABETH HOLLOWAY	26
HUGH LE ROY	19	ELIZ: GOLD	17
THOMAS REINOLDS	15	ELIZABETH FRISBY	24
JO: CURTIS	21	ELIZ: SMITH	50
ROBERT GLENESTER	25	MARGARET GARD	24
HENRY BUCKLE	30	MARGERIE SMITH	22
JO: NEWMAN	20	ELIZAB: PISCER	16
THOMAS GARDNER	22	ELIZABETH WARD	25
JO: NEWMAN	24	JOAN GRIFFIGE	35
ROBERT FRISTER	20	ELIZ: TURNER	44
RICHARD FIELD	20	JOAN ALLIN	20
GEO: HABBITTELL	26	MARIE BOOTH	19
WILLM KARSEWELL	20	JANE CUTTING	17
W ^m GRASSON	20	W ^m HINDSLEY	23
RICHARD WRIGHT	23	KATHERIN SMITH	18
JO: BUTLER	21	THOMAZIN BROAD	24
JO: HENDRY	24	ANN WATERMAN	18
RICHARD BROOKES	20	JOAN TURNER	21
JO: MARTIN	17	JANE FOXSLEY	25
GEO: CASTELL	21	ROSE HILLS	22
JO: BILLINS	26	ANN CROFT'S	16
THO: WRENN	20	GRACE TUBLEY	20
ROBERT PISCER	44	MARGARET SNALES	22
		ANN HOLLAND	19
MARIE LERRIGO	19	ANN FOSSITT	34
MARGARET HOMES	23	DOROTHY MOYLE	24
ALICE ASHTON	20		

21th Aug^{ti} 1635

IN the *Hopewell* de Lo: m' BABB, v's New Engld

HENRY MAUDSLEY 24 yers hath brought Cert^t from the Ministr of his
Conformity hath taken the oathe of Allegance.

21 Augth 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *George* JO: SEVERNE M^r bound thither p examination of the Minister of Gravesend ꝑc.

	yeres		yeres
MICHELL MASTERS.....	21	MARY BURTWEZILL	18
THO: MORECOCK.....	26	ALICE WATSON	30
JO: GILLAM	21	JOAN LUDCOLE	18
THO: GILLAM	18	NATHAN: WILSON	23
HUMFREY HIGGINSON	28	THEODOR ROGERSON	20
MATHEW SILSBY.....	31	W ^m THOMSON	22
THO: BULLARD	32	JO: JONES.....	17
THO: ROGERS	15	MICHELL HEDLY	24
NOWELL LLOYD	16	EDWARD ABBS.....	37
ANN HIGGINSON	25	W ^m GOLDER.....	22
FRANCIS FOSTER	18	THO: HAND.....	20
ROBERT SCOTCHMORE	39	GEORGE FOX	14
JO: EVANS	19	JO: DAYNIE	20
RABECA PALMER	19	W ^m HAWKES	22
ARTH ^s BODILIES.....	19	RALPH CLEYTON	20
PETER MANING	25	THO: BEST	33
DANIELL BOWYER	30	JO: HUNT.....	23
MICHELL WILLIAMS	18	JO: FELD	20
CHRI: KIRK.....	23	ELIZ: BRISTOWE... ..	17
RICHARD GENNEY	20	MARY ROBINSON	18
CHRISTOPHER THOMAS	21	ELIZABETH WOODBRIDGE.....	22
WALTER WALKER	23	BRYAN HARE	27
JO: POPE	28	ROGER CUTTS	20
ANT ^o HODGSKINS	22	W ^m DICKENSON	21
JOHN BELL	21	W ^m MITCHELL	15
ANN LAYFIELD	30	MARIE NEELE	13
JO: HUTCHINSON	47	ANN COOPER	20
ALICE LEVITT.....	16	GEO: TAYLER	20

HENRY KILBY.....	27	ALEXANDER GREENE	40
JO: FYNCH	27	JAMES BANKES	35
GEO: QUITHOR	25	OLIFF GIBBINS	18
THO: MOTHROPP.....	21	CONSTANCE FISTER	23
JAMES HORNER	24	W ^m SCOTT	24
JO: RAY	21	RALPH BROWNE	23
RIC ^h : DIXON	20	ROB ^t MORRISON	21
THO: PEACOCK	19	EDWARD GREENE	6
JO: ROGERS	18	THO: BANK'S	4
GRIFFITH HUGHES.....	24	ELIZ: BANK'S	9 mo.
ANN WHITE	19	JO: ALLIN	21
JO: QUYLE	15	LEWES JAMES	30
THO: ALLIN.....	17	THO: WIGGINS	20
JO: BUTLER	13	SARA MERRIMAN	20
THO: PURNELL	16	ARTHUR FIGISS	40
VALENTINE BISHOPP	11	W ^m HINSHAW	20
W ^m CLOWDSLIE*	26	ROGER NEVITT	20
RICHARD VERDIN	24	MATHEW PRICE	20
JO: BADDAM	40	RIC: JAMES.....	33
ELIAS WIGGMORE	24	W ^m NEESAM	21
SUZAN HARE	24	THO: BUCK	17
RICHARD HIDE	24	GEO: SMITH.....	20
ROBERT DUNHAM	30	JOSEPH MILLS	20
JO: GOODRIDGE	19	THO: ROGERS	16
JO: TIFFING.....	19	JO: RICHARDS	17
HENRY CUTLING	40	W ^m SAIE	17
LEONARD RICHARDSON.....	43	GEO: CRANWELL.....	23
JESPER HODGSKYNS	24	JO: WESTON.....	20
JO: WYNN	25	FRANCIS BLAKE	18
THO: HOWELL.....	20	THO: MAYNARD	22
LAWRENCE BARWICK.....	20	JO: PRICE	34
JO: MUSGRAVE.....	37	PETER STARKIE	22
EDWARD LILLIE.....	19	JAMES HAWKINS.....	17
JO: GOODSON	25	JOSEPH WARRWELL	17
MICHELL PRYNN	25	FRANCIS YOUNG	21

* [So in the original : doubtless intended for CLOWDESLEE.]

THO: CONNIER	22	FRANCIS HAVERCAMP	17
THO: PERRY	18	EDMOND JONES	22
JO: STAUNTON	27	HENRY HAWLEY	34
THO: WHITE	16	ROBERT BURR	19
RIC ^R : PHILLIPS	14	W ^M MILLER.....	29
JANE SWIFTE	23	W ^M CURTIS	19
MARGERY CARTER.....	23	THO: BEOMONT	29
GRESSAM PARKINS.....	19	JO: COVELL	18
W ^M BLOCK	23	MARY LOVETT	18
THO: GADSBY	19	JOAN VIZARD	18
Minister. RICHARD JAMES....	33	W ^M STEEVENS.....	22
VRSULA JAMES	19	THO: HORROCK'S	22
ARTHUR FIGISS	33	MARY SOANES.....	26

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Thomas* HENRY TAVERNER Mr, have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie in or Religion, &c.

JO: LEWES	16	EDWARD ERLE	45
W ^M : GREENE	18	RICHARD CRANE	32
WALTER SMITH	20	ADAM CROWE.....	19
W ^M BURTON	24	JACOB DENTON	20
JO: HILL	15	HUGH STANLEY.....	16
JOSEPH BROWNING.....	20	BENIAMIN SYMES	42
THO: FOUCH	16	MARY JOLLY	21
EDWARD SAWNDERS.....	20	ELIZ: AYRES	26
W ^M JAMES	18	HUMFREY AWDRY	21
JO: TULLIE	20	EDWARD JOHNSON.....	28
JANE GIBBS	27	JO: COLLOPP	22
MARY CHADD.....	17	PETER RICARD	19
JANE COLERACK.....	22	HENRY GEW	20
ALICE WRIGHT	21	W ^M ADAMS	24

ROB ^r JAMES.....	18	EDWARD ROBINS	33
JO: BROWTON	20	GEO: DAWE	23
RIC ^r : WHEELER	24	JOSEPH PRESTON	20
ROBERT WELLS	30	ANANIAH DYER	24
JO: GRESSAM	22	ROGER WILKYNs	33
TEAGUE QUILLIN	20	JO: BOOTH	19
W ^m PEAS	19	PETER HAREBYNN	21
BARTHOLM: FURBANK	20	THO: MALTMAN [<i>or</i> MULTMAN]	17
ROBERT JOHNSON	27	NIC ^o : FOLLY	16
MARY JOHNSON	23	HUGH FOUCHE	17
ALICE JN ^o SON.....	22	MICHELL HUTCHINSON.....	16
ELIZ: JOHNSON	18	W ^m PALLMER	17
MARY LUCIE	20	W ^m CHAMBERLIN	16
JOAN LOOKER.....	20	NATHAN: TOOLY.....	19
SUZAN JENNOWAY	26	HENRY WILSON	12

Secundo die Septembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christo-
phers: imbarqued in the *William & John* ROWLAND LANGRAM
M^r: have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend & tooke the oaths
of Alleg: & Suprem: die et A^o pd

JAMES LAMPLEY	19	W WILLIAMS.....	21
W ^m GREENE	18	CHRISTOPHER STEEVENSON... ..	19
HENRY DANIELL	20	THO: BARNES	20
ROWLAND DAVIES	20	ROBERT WATLER	20
W ^m REDDISH	20	ANDREW YOUNG	40
EDWARD BROOMISH	20	FRANCIS HUDSON	36
ROBERT FITT	18	JO: PARR	19
RICHARD LEWES	26	W ^m MORLEY	24
RICHARD CORIE	18	RIC : GAVYN.	21
RICHARD CRISTIE	20	THO: PHILLIPPS	35
JO: BRUNT	24	JO: WILLARD	16

THO: HANMER.....	14	THO: HAMES [<i>or</i> HAINES].....	16
W ^m BURNHAM.....	21	JOHN PINKLEY	30
WALTER WALL	16	ROBERT THOMSON	22
W ^m BATHOE.....	18	W ^m DAVIES	30
THO: TAPPER	21	RICHARD BEARE.....	28
W ^m BAYLIE	23	GEO: FORD	19
THO: BROOKES	21	THO: LOWVNN	20
NATHANIELL BERNARD.....	22	JO: DRAKE	18
THO: PRICE	20	ROBERT OUTMORE.....	38
GEO: FRIE	19	HUGH HILTON	23
THO: HART	25	THO: KING	27
MATHEW ADDISON.....	17	LAWRENCE ADDERFORD	26
THEOBALD WALL	18	JAMES DOCKKIE	17
ROBERT RICHARDSON	33	EZECHIEL RENNAM	*13
ROBERT LEAKE	38	THO: HAIDEN	15
BARNABIE BROOKE.....	20	EDWARD BRUNT.....	26
JO: COCK	18	THO: REYNOLDS	16
NIC: COBB	24	W ^m BENN	24
JO: HINSON	21	PHILLIP SKORIER	26
THO: EKKERSOE.....	24	W ^m WORRALL	23
GEO: CARTER	28	JO: BENSON	27
RIC ^d : HARRIS	26	HENRY BUGLAND	21
HENRIE NOKES	27	JO: MORTON.....	24
THO: THOMSON	28	JO: DITCHFIELD	22
SAMUEL KNIPE	23	NATHANIELL SIMPKINS.....	26
JO: WATTON	25	W ^m PROCTER	26
JO: BYRALL	29	EDWARD GRESSAM	17
MORRIS PARRY	30	W ^m STEEVENS	21
JO: NAVLER	20	THO: WHITHEDD	24
EDWARD NAYLER	21	THO: CLARK*	25
GEO: NOBLE.....	22	W ^m STIFFCHYNN.....	16
W ^m COCK'S	20	JO: BONN	18
MARTIN SOWTH.....	19	W ^m DUNBARR	15
W ^m GREENELEFE.....	26	JO: MORRISH	18
JO: SAWNDERS.....	17	ALEXANDER GLOVER	37

* [Originally written 15, but afterwards altered.]

EDWARD KING	25	RICHARD MASON	29
JO: KENT	23	MANLEY RICHARDSON	21
ROBERT LYNT	21	ISACK BELT	23
EDWARD BELLIS	21	JOHN PICKERING	25
THO: GILL	30	THO: ARCHBOLD	19
W ^m GROVE	32	MATHEW WELLS	28

*103

HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *David* JO: HOGG M^r have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend, &c.

EDWARD BROWNE	25	JO: MORRIS	26
SAMVEL TROOPE	17	RICHARD BROOKES	30
W ^m HATTON	23	ROBERT BARRON	18
DANIELL BACON	30	JONATHAN BARNES	22
ROBERT ALSOPP	18	HENRY KENDALL	17
TEDDER JONES	30	THO: POULTER	31
THO: SIGGINS	18	JO: LAMB	22
ABELL DEXTER	25	THO: NUNN	22
RIC ^r : CATON	26	JO: STEEVENS	19
HENRY SPICER	28	EDWARD CRABTREE	20
THO: GRANGER	19	W ^m BARBER	17
JO: BONFOLLY†	21	ANN BEEFORD [<i>or</i> BEDFORD] ..	25
ROGER MANNINGTON	14	MARTHA PORTER	20
JOSUA CHAMBERS	17	GURTRED LOVETT	18
HENRY MELTON	23	JANE JENNING'S	25
DAVID LLOYD	30	MARGARET BOLD	30
DONOUGH GORHIE	27	MARY ROGERS	20
GER: BUTLER	27	MARGARET WALKER	20
ADDAM NUNNICK	25	FREESE BROOMAN	20
JO: STANN	27	ELIZ: JONES	20
EDWARD SPICER	18	—	—
JO: FEELDING	19	—	41

* [It will be observed that these totals are not always correct; there are 104 names in this list. The next, too, is wrong.]

† [Possibly BONFILLY. The fifth letter is indistinctly written; it looks like an *o*, but has a dot above it.]

xj^o Sept: 1635

HHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* THO: BABB, m^r p Cert from the Ministers & Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o^r Church of England: & y^t they are no Subsedy Men. they have taken y^e oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

Husb: Wilm WOOD	27	ROBERT WITHIE.....	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	24	HENRIE TICKNALL	15
JO: WOOD.....	26	Harnis maker ISACK HEATH...	50
ROBERT CHAMBERS	13	ELIZABETH HEATH	40
THO: JN ^o SON	25	ELIZABETH HEATH	5
MARIE HUBBARD	24	MARTHA HEATH.....	30
JO: KERBIE	12	W ^m LYON	14
JO: THOMAS	14	GRACE STOKES	20
ISACK ROBINSON	15	THO: BULL	25
ANN WILLIAMSON	18	JOSEPH MILLER	15
Tanner. JO: WEEKES	26	JO: PRIER	15
MARIE WEEKES	28	RICHARD HUTLEV	15
ANNA WEEKES	1	DANIEL PRYER	13
SUZAN WITHIE	18	KATHERIN HULL ..	23
ROBERT BAYLIE	23	MARY CLARK	16
MARIE WITHIE	16	JO: MARSHALL.....	14
SAM ^l VEL YOUNGLOVE	30	JOAN GRAVE	30
MARGARET YOUNGLOVE	28	MARY GRAVE	26
SAM ^l VEL YOUNGLOVE.....	1	JOAN CLEVEN	18
ANDREW HULLS.....	29	EDMOND CHIPPFIELD [CHIP-	
ANTHONY FREEMAN	22	PERFIELD]	20
TWIFORD WEST	19	MARY WITH	62
ROGER TOOTHAKER	23	ROBERT EDWARD'S.....	22
MARGARET TOOTHAKER	28	ROBERT EDGE.....	25
ROGER TOOTHAKER	1	WALTER LLOYD	27

ELLIN LEAVES	17	JO: FORTEN	14
ALICE ALBON	25	GABRIELL RELD	18
BARBARY ROFE	20		—
			54

xix Sept: 1635

HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Truelove* JO: GIBBS M^r. the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

Labouring man, THOMAS BUR-	yes	RABECA FENNER	25
CHARD	40	THO: TIBBALD'S	20
MARY BURCHARD	38	THOMAS STREME	15
ELIZABETH BURCHARD	13	JO: STREME	14
MARIE BURCHARD	12	Husb: RALPH TOMKINS	50
SARA BURCHARD	9	wor KAT. TOMKINS	58
SUZAN BURCHARD	8	ELIZABETH TOMKINS.....	18
JO: BURCHARD	7	MARIE TOMKINS.....	14
ANN BURCHARD	18 mo.	SAMVEL TOMKINS	22
PETER PLACE	20	RICHARD HAWES	29
W ^m BEERESTO.....	23	ANN HAWES	26
GEO: BEERESTO	21	ANNA HAWES	2½
Husbandmon EDWARD HOWE.	60	OBEDIAH HAWES	6. mo.
ELIZABETH HOWE	50	RALPH ELLWOOD	28
JEREMIE HOWE	21	GEO: TAYLER	31
SARA HOWE.....	12	ELIZABETH JENKINS	27
EPHRAIM HOWE	9	W ^m PRESTON	44
ISACK HOWE	7	MARIE PRESTON.....	34
W ^m HOWE	6	ELIZ: PRESTON	11
JO: SEDGWICK	24	SARA PRESTON	8
JEREMY BLACKWELL.....	18	MARIE PRESTON.....	6
LESTER GANTER [<i>or</i> GUNTER].	13	JO: PRESTON	3
ZACHARIA WHITMAN.....	40	W ^m JOES*	28
SARA WHITMAN	25	WILLIAM BENTLEY	47
ZACHA: WHITMAN	2½	ALICE BENTLEY	15

* [This name *may* be read as IVES.]

MARGARET KILLINGHALL	20	JOHN DONE	16
JO: BENTLEY	17	ROGER BROOME	17
THO: STOCKTON	21	DOROTHIIE LOWE	13
GEO: MORREY	23	JO: SIMPSON.....	30
RICHARD SRAYNE	34	THO: BRIGHTON	31
SARAH HAILE	11	THO: RUMBALL	22
SAMVEL GROVER	16	EDWARD PARRIE	24
ROBERT BROWNE	24	JANE WALSTON	19
THO: BLOWER	50		
EDWARD JEOFFERIES.....	24		*66

Tricesimo die Septembris 1635BOARD the *Dors^t* JOHN FLOWER M^r bound for y^e Bormodos.

JOHN REDFORD [<i>or</i> REEFORD]	16	JO: HETH	21
ROBERT RAMSEY.....	15	NATHANIELL BONNICK.....	16
JOHN WILLIAMS	16	JO: DENMAN	14
W ^{thm} ELLISTON	13	THO: MORE	18
LUBAS WRIGHT	16	W ^m BRUISTER	17
HUMFREY HOLT.....	18	GEORGE HUBBARD	16
THO: JOYNER	16	EDW: MIDDLETON	15
RIC ^{ks} : TREGAGELL	18	FRANCIS RUSSELL	23
JO: LOE.....	18	JAMES RISING	18
JOSUA WOODCOCK	11	GEO: ABSOLON	16
ROBERT FISHER	10	JO: MOSDELL	24
THO: SHARP	17	W ^m STOKER	19
JO: ROWLAND	21	EDWARD MORRIS	18
W ^m WHEELER.....	22	W ^m THOMAS	17
W ^m PENNINGTON	18	RIC ^{ks} : BUNTING	17
JO: MATHEWS	16	THO: STOKES	30
ROBERT VARDELL	20	W ^m ROSDEN.....	16

* [So in the original. But there are 67 names in the list.]

NATHANIELL WEST	15	EDWARD GRUBTHORN	14
JO: DONN	14	JONAS GOLDENHAM	16
EDWARD EDWYNN	15	JUDITH BAGLEY	58
JO: SELL	15	JOHN GLASSENDEN	14
THO: IRELAND	10	W ^m HARDING	30
EDWARD DAVIES	17	<i>uxor</i> SARA HARDING	30
EDWARD SIMPSON	13	HENRY ROSSE	31
EDWARD ALDIN*	17	TYMOTHIE PYNDER	26
THO: ATKINS	16	MARGARET PYNDER	41
THO: RILEY	16	JANE DART	17
W ^m BARNES	15	Minister GEO: TURK	40
JO: DAY	16	EZIA VYNCENT	30
W ^m BARRITH	16	<i>uxor</i> MARTHEW	30
JO: TUSTIN	16	Minister DANIELL WITE	30
JO: NICKLIN	17	SAMPSON LORT	30
JO: HARKWOOD	20	JO: MILLER	47
HUMFREY KEMP	16	JOHN JOHNSON	23
DAVID THOMAS	26	RICHARD JENNING'S	35
WILLM ALBURIE	15	<i>uxor</i> SARA JENNING'S	18
ARTHUR THORNE	33	RICHARD PALMER	30
W ^m CHEESEMAN	20	<i>uxor</i> ELLIS PALMER	21
JOHN MITCHELL	20	THO: GRIFFIN	32
JOHN CASSON	18	ANN GRIFFIN	35
ALEXANDER BRABANT	30	ROBERT RIDLEY	23
HENRY FULCOCK	15	ELIZABETH RIDLEY	30
JO: MANSFIELD	19	EDWARD CHAPLIN	20
WILLM EAST	15	W ^m CASSE	19
RICHARD HALDIN	14	PETERNELL NOWELL	46
GEO: PALMER	27	CHRISTIAN WELLMAN	43
W ^m SIMPSON	17	ELIZ: ALDWORTH	15
EDWARD SIMPSON	13		—
			95

• [Originally written ALLIN, afterwards altered to ALDIN.]

2^o die Octobris 1635BOARD the *John* of London JAMES WAYMOTH M^r bound to
S^t Christophers

JOHN BATCHELLER.....	26	THO: WALKER.....	19
SAMUEL PARKER	19	JO: MULLENEUX	24
THO: JAMES	25	OSWELL METCALF	22
CHRI: THOMSON	21	EDWARD COOKE.....	22
ALEXANDER FLEETWOOD.....	19	JO: SHERLOCK.....	20
WALTER LEE	21	THO: FROST.....	28
EDWARD DODSON	21	LEWES EVANS.....	25
GILBERT CLARK	19	JO THOMSON	19
GEO: HEELIS	19	RICHARD TOWNSEND.....	19
RICHARD ELMES.....	21	—	—
RICHARD SMITH.....	22	MARY GOODWINN	18
WILLM RICHARDSON	24	JANE GOODWYNN	20
EDWARD MEKINS	18	MARTHA LILLIOT	20
JO: CLYMER	30	ELIZABETH MURRIN	21
RICHARD EVANS.....	21	JOAN HILL	21
HENRIE FEELD	25	ELIZABETH FREEMAN	18
HENRIE RADFORD	20	—	—
JO: HENMAN	19		33

13^o die octobris 1635BOARD the *Amitie* GEORGE DOWNES M^r bound to S^t Christo-
ph^{rs}

ISACK DRAKE	25	EDWARD FARR	28
RICHARD IVESON	24	W ^m BURROWE	19
ROBERT BARNE	33	THO: BREWYNN	24
THO: HERNDEN	23	MARMADUKE BORNE.....	21

W th M CRESWELL	22	JO: GODDIN	20
HENRIE HODGSKYNNS	19	RICHARD LARKYNN	32
ROBERT PAYNE	21	RICHARD BOEMAN	23
GEORGE HATRELL	32	THO: MOLTON	20
JO: HIPPSLEY	19	DAVID OWEN	26
W th M STANLEY	22	HENRIE ROWLES	22
JOHN SNAPE	22	NIC ^o : ALFORD	28
ISACK BUCK.....	33	SAMVELL SAKELL	23
WALTER ELLITT	20	ROBERT JONES	30
AYMIES HALFYARD	19	JO: BROWNE.....	33
OLIVER JOHNES	25	PETER SALMON	20
JOHN SMITH	23	JO: SAUNDERSON	23
HAMBLET SANKEY.....	22	ROBERT ROLFE	23
EDWARD PORTER	21	JOHN JACK	27
THO: GALLEY	20	THO: YOTT	24
THO: PITT'S.....	24	JOHN TEIRRER	24
JO: THOMSON	25	JOHN FARMER.....	24
RICHARD WEBSTER	24	W ^m DAUGHTON	20
LEWES JONES	20	RIC ^r : SKYNNER	20
JOHN COOMBES	26	W ^m EGERTON	20
GEORGE COOP [COOPER]	20	JAMES MAKYNN	20
MATHEW PRESTON.....	22	W ^m HARRIS.....	20
JOHN PYNKSTON.....	27	BASTIAN PETITE.....	23
W ^m GEIES.....	18	JOHN WARREN	20
W th M VBANK	20	RIC ^r : PHINNEI.....	30
CHARLES PARKER	18	JAMES BRIGG'S.....	25
JAMES LEACHMAN	22	JOHN MUSICK	19
W ^m CARTWRITE	18	JO: GRIDDICK	16
RICHARD WEST-GARRETT ..	20	W ^m DAVIES	40
W ^m HARRIS.....	16	ROB ^t HEATH	30
JER: NICHOLLS	16	THO: BAGGELAY	24
THO: RODES	20	WILLIAM YATEMAN	25
JO: BOUGHEI	21	RICHARD GRIND.....	11
EDWARD GRINDALL	21	W ^m GALLER.....	20
JO: VAUGHAN	23	ROBERT DOWNE	35

JOHN HVE	36	MARY WYND	18
EDWARD WEBB	17	MARGARET COLES	21
JAMES JOHNSON	28	MARIE MERRITON	21
JOHN AVERY	22	KAT: BREWETT	16
DANIELL CANNELLY	20	ELLIN CHAUNCE [<i>or</i> CHANNCE]	21
RICE POKE	30	ANN PALMER	29
ROGER JAMES	29	ALICE BARKER	30
JAMES CURTIS	18	PATIENT WHITE	44
CLEMENT HAMES	22	ISACK & } Twynns	2
JOHN FYNN	22	JACOB... }	
WILLM GOFF	30	JUDITH LLOYD	18
ANDREW WHITE	11	MARIE MAXWELL	21
JOHN BILLINGHURST	24		
MORRICE DAVIE	24		
WM RULE	20		105

24^o Octobris 1635



BOARD the *Constance*, CLEMENT CAMPION M^r bound to Virginia.

	yeres		yeres
JOHN WADE	21	GEO: ATKINSON	16
GARRET NICHOLSON	23	ROBT SEXSTON	24
JOHN BURROWES	18	THO: PURSELL	26
WM BETT	21	DAVIE LUPTON	23
THOMAS SIMPSON	24	HENRIE MORE	20
THO: PATRICK	22	MICHELL SUCKLIFF	18
JOHN TILL	20	GEORGE ATTERBORN	20
JOSEPH PRICHARD	17	RIC ^r : STEERE	24
WM BENNERMAN	18	THO: LEER	18
RIC ^r : TAYLER	18	WM PRICHARD	34
JOHN GRIFFIN	26	JAMES COTES	22
SAMUEL JACKSON	21	JAMES REVELL	20

	yeres		
W ^m ANDROWES	20	JO: PALMER	12
SYMON GARR	14	GRIFFIN MAYMOR	21
W ^m HUNT	21	FRANCIS MARSDEN	19
THO: JACKSON.....	23	STEEPHEN PACK.....	22
MILES COKE	23	GEO: DAVIE.....	22
CHRI: CHAMBERS	24	HENRIE JOHNSON	27
DAVIE WILLIAMS	24	JO: ASHCROFTE	33
NIC ^o : HUGGINS	24	MATHEW GOWGH*.....	28
JO: DAVIES	20	THO: DIGGLIN.....	22
WILLM JONES	25	ROBERT BASKERVILE.....	22
HENRIE RICHARDSON	21	NATHANIELL YOUNG.....	20
ROGER WILLIAMS	19	THO: HODSON.....	20
JO: WYTHINS	24	SAMPSON ALKYNN.....	24
THO: JAY	25	JO: COKE	24
ELIZABETH BREWER	17	JOHN DE CANE	20
ISACK BEVER	24	JO: ELLIOTT.....	36
ALICE BRASS	15	W ^m GILLAM	27
THO: MORE	26	THO: SMITH.....	24
W ^m KING	21	ANT ^o MILES.....	11
JO: MITCHELL	22	CHRI: BOYCE	38
THO: HALL	21	THO: SADDOCK	17
ROBERT ELLIS.....	22	MARY PARKER	15
JAMES HALES	28	W ^m HULETT.....	19
JOHN HANCOCK	17	WALTER JENKYNs	30
RIC ^a : GRAY	21	EDMOND PORTER	35
W ^m TYSE	20	EDWARD HERROTT	35
THO: WATHIN.....	35	HUGH DOUGLAS	22
CHARLES HUGHES	50	WALTER COLLY	19
JAMES SYMONDS ..	20	JOAN CARRAWAY	22
JO: CLARK	38	THO: HART	18
GEO: DYOS	38		85

* [There is a *flourish* at the end of this name in the original ; I do not think it is intended for a final c.]



BOARD the *Abraham* of London JOHN BARKER M^r bound to
Virinea.

TOBIE SYLBE	20	HENRY DOBELL	20
ROBERT HARRISON	32	GEORGE BREWETT	18
W ^{ITH} M LAWRENCE	22	FRANCIS STANLEY	23
JOHN JOHNSON	35	W ^{ITH} M FREEMAN	46
W ^M FISHER	25	EDWARD GRIFFITH	33
STEEVEN TAYLER	17	W ^{ITH} M MANTON	30
THO: PENFORD	30	OWEN WILLIAMS	40
W ^M SMITH	25	THO: FLOWER	32
THO: ARCHDIN	18	JO: BULLAR	32
RIC ^B : MORRICE	17	JO: CLANTON	26
WALTER PIGGOTT	19	ALEXANDER SYMES	19
RICHARD WATKYNs	20	ANT ^O : PARKHURST	42
JO: BRAUNCH	13	JO: HILL	36
JO: CLARK	20	ALEXANDER GREGORIE	24
GABRIELL THOMAS	30	MARTIN WESTERLINK	20
DAVIE JONES	21	PATRICK WOOD	24
ALEXANDER MADDOX	22	THO: KEDBY	25
FRANCIS TIPPSLEY	17	ROGER GREENE	24
EMANUELL DAVIES	19	W ^{ITH} M DOWNES	24
W ^M WILLIAMS	25	JO: BURNETT	24
ROGER MATHEWS ..	28	THO: ALLIN	31
JO: MASTERS	23	SIMON FARRELL	19
WILLM MATHEWS	18	THO: CLEMENT'S	30
JO: BRITTEN	18	W ^M HUNT	20
GEORGE PRESTON	20	KATHERIN ALDWELL	33
ROBERT TOULBAN	23		—

20 *Novembris* 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Expedition* PETER BLACKLER M^o. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: And have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord^s & discipline of the Church of England die et A^o prd

	yeres		yeres
Minister NICHOLAS BLOX ^a		BRIAN ASTON.....	21
[BLOXAM] als INGLES	31	NICHOLAS COLLON.....	19
ABRAM HOLLAND	19	HENRIE FIELD	24
THOMAS HUDSON	16	RICHARD SMITH.....	20
BLACKWELL LAWRENCE	16	JOHN KNOWLES	27
LEONARD BRIGGINS	17	JOHN DICKENSON	24
THOMAS CLARK	27	JOHN MANN	21
MORGAN JENKINS	32	THO: PEACOCK	17
RIC ^h : PRATT	18	EDWARD STEEVENS	53
THO: FREEMAN	19	THOMAS WEEKES	23
WILLM GREEFESON	26	HUGH CHESWOOD	21
RICHARD WARTUMBEE	21	JO: COERT	21
HENRY BRYAN	21	JOHN PIKE	30
HUGH DAWSON	18	GEORGE BLACKLOCK	32
MATHEW BEADS.....	19	JOHN COLEMAN	40
CHARLES LAMBERT	23	W ^m WATTS	28
JO: LAKE	18	JOHN BONNER.....	18
JO: SMITH	18	WILLM SINGNELL	18
ANTHONY HUTCHINS	32	THO: HOBIN.....	20
WILLM GIBSON.....	19	FRANCIS BARNIT	23
JO: WILLIAMS	17	WILLM BUCKLEY	26
WILLIAM STEWARD	21	JOHN CLARK	16
JOHN PIERCE	18	PHILLIPP MORLIN	21
HUGH EVANS	18	HENRY RAWLINS	25

JO: RUDGE	42	WILLIAM WARR	19
EDWARD EVANS	22	MATHEW WILKINSON	18
JOHN HOWNSEFIELD	20	MATHEW GIBBONS	20
THO: DAVIE	20	W ^M AWDLEY	19
HENRY GOWDE	19	JAMES KINGSTON	22
W ^M MELLISON	25	RIC ^R : SMART	20
JOHN YORK	26	W ^M WALTERS	26
W ^M CARPENTER	19	THO: DAVIES	23
JOHN WYNTER	23	NATHANIELL NORDIN	46
JO: WALLER	17	W ^M PITT	25
JOHN SUMES	20	JO: CHATER	17
JOHN HERON	20	JO: CHAPMAN	24
WILLIAM TAYLER	26	GEO: STERRY	24
JOHN PARLIN	21	ABRAM CHIEYNEI	22
W ^M JACKSON	33	JO: STURTON	18
JOHN MEDGLEY	21	JO: EDENS	19
W ^M WRENCH	21	LAWRENCE BROCK	18
ROBERT HURT	19	RIC ^R : BEST	18
JAMES FAREBANK	26	ROBERT HOBBS	26
HENRIE BERRISFORD	32	PETER JONES	30
JAMES NETTLETON	22	W ^M TOPLEIFE	18
THOMAS ARMETAGE	24	JO: ROBINSON	19
FRANCIS MANN	19	MORRICE JONES	21
JOHN FELKYN	20	HENRY STINT	18
JOHN JONES	20	JOSIAS WESTON	25
RICHARD LIGHTBOUND	22	FRANCIS BIRKENHEDD	24
CHRISTOPHER HARTLIE	19	EDWARD JONES	29
THO: WOOD	23	ELLIS WILLIAMS	18
HENRIE GODFRIE	36	W ^M TAYLER	40
THO: PALMER	19	THO: BURNHAM	18
JO: HUMFREY	20	JOSEPH BOYCE	24
JOHN SMITH	22	JO: RAINSECROFTE	23
AMBROSE GREENE	23	HENRIE BOSTOCK	19
JO: HILLIARD	18	JEFFERIE SHIP	24
JO: BROWNE	26	W ^M BROOKE	26

LAUNCELOTT LACON	32	MARY LUPTON	30
W ^m PLOMER	23	RIC ^c : HORNE	22
W ^m SHEICROFTE*	17	JOHN NEWTON	29
W ^m COKE	18	THOMAS COWDELL	17
JO: JENNING'S	18	RICHARD GIBSON	25
THO: OSSEBROOKE	27	NICHOLAS NEVELL	19
JO: DAVENPORT	30	GEORGE TAYLER	20
GEO: BURTON	23	W ^m GOAD	21
W ^m MORGAN	20	W ^m MARRITT	26
DAVIE THOMAS	20	ROGER ERITAGE	22
RIC ^c : HANNIS	21	DAVIE DODDERIDGE	20
PETER CRONINGBURK	20	GEORGE FULLWOOD	19
JO: HALL	29	RIC ^c : HAMIS	21
JO: COMPTON	26	RALPH WEBSTER	20
CLEMENT BACKFORD	30	THO: ROBINSON	15
ROBERT BROWNE	18	JOSEPH THOMLINSON	26
JOHN KEY	32	BALTAZAR DEDERIX	26
HOWELL PRYCE	25	JAMES SMITH	24
EDWARD ASTON	32	NIC ^c : FLATTER	27
ROB ^t EDWARDS	38	NIC ^c : WHITHEDD	24
RICHARD ASH	24	W ^m HINKYNN	26
JOHN MEDLEY	26	THOMAS GILBERT	26
THOMAS KING	24	RICHARD SEABRIGHT	21
RICHARD SNOWE	28	ROBERT GREENEWOOD	18
ROBERT FILBORNE	18	ANTHONY ASHMORE	33
PIERCE MORGAN	23	LAUNCELOTT BROMLEY	44
JO: WILLIAMS	17	PETER SPENCER	15
NIC ^c : BROGAN	28	THOMAS PHIPPS	15
ANT ^c : SMITH	18	DAVIE THOMAS	20
JOHN SPENCELEY	24	W ^m GREENE	23
MATHEW SHORE	46	JO: WATTS	20
THOMAS SPARLIN†	19	W ^m LOCK	21
DOROTHY SYMONDS	40	GEORGE LEAS	20

* [O^r SHERCROFTE. The fourth letter is not clear.]

† [The first two letters are capitals in the original; possibly the name is intended for S[T] PARLIN.]

JOHN SPENCER	19	JOHN CHESTING	21
HENRY ANTONY.....	19	ROGER SANFORD	35
JAMES FASSITT	34	W ^{HM} CORNWELL	20
HENRY ELLOTTS	23	W ^M GOSSELIN	21
HENRIE COKE	28	JO: COOP [COOPER].....	21
RICHARD BENES.....	25	W ^M PRICE.....	22
W ^M COSSON	20	SAM: SKYNNER	22
W ^M THOMSON	20	ROB ^T DUNSTARR.....	34
THOMAS VSHERWOOD	28	RICHARD BUCK	24
W ^M HANING	30	NIC ^O : LYNTON.....	22
JOHN GOAD	22		
RICHARD MONCASTER	32		205

19 Dec: 1635

HHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Falcon* THO: IRISH M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church Discipline of England: And also have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem^m. Die et A^o pr^d

	yeres		yeres
ARNOLD OWNSTEDD	30	JO: BARNET	20
THO: SKYDDELL	28	JAMES SPENCER	25
ANT ^O CADWOLD	23	JO CHUBNELL	21
PHILLIPP MILLER	21	W ^M GUNTER	22
MAXIMILLIAN PRICHARD	20	JO: THURROGOOD	20
THO: TIFFIN	28	THO: GREENE	16
JO: BUTLER	21	RICHARD RICHARDSON	36
PHINES TRUSEDELL	18	RABECCA BURGIS	17
BRYAN COWLY	30	RICHARD PANKE	19
JO: MASON	19	LEONARD ROBINSON	20
ROBERT HARRIS.....	42	FRANCIS BUCK	20
ABRAM SHAWE	20	JOHN HOGG.....	21
GEO: SABYN	21	ROBERT SYMPER.....	20
W ^M CARTWRITE	23	THO: PAGE	20
NATHAN: MURFITT	23	DENNIS BRITTIN [<i>or</i> BRITTON]	20

JO: ROGERS	18	JO: SCOTT	42
JAMES WOLTON	22	THO: EVANS	23
JO: BURKITT	21	W ^M PHILLIPS	28
THO: HARRWELL	29	JAMES COTESWORTH	21
GREGORIE BOOTH	18	ELLINN ROBB	27
EDWARD HOWE	19	<i>filia</i> ELIZABETH ROBB	7
ROB ^T CLARK	18	THO: CLARK	27
FRANCIS MARTIN	18		—
THO: WEBB	22		46

25 Decembris 1635

 HEIS vnder-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes: and were put aboard the aforesaid Shipp.

W ^M ROFE	20	JANE HICKLES	25
JO: LAWNDER	16	HENRY VAN LUCCOM	24
W ^M ATWELL	21	JO: KING	30
HUGH PERRY	27	W ^M FLATTER	18
JO: STOTTER	26	JO: WESTON	27
RIC ^S : HUGHES	28	THO: CLARK	28
THO: DAVIES	17	W ^M CONISBY	31
HENRY BENSON	19	ROBERT TISSALL	30
JO: WELSH	35	THO: VNYON [<i>i.e.</i> UNYON]	19
HENRY SOUTHWARD	20	TRISTRAM FORD	21
RIC ^S : NEWBOLT	28	ELIAS CARPENTER	20
LAWRENCE KEYSIE	28	RICHARD HAMES	18
JAMES ROBINSON	15	THOMAS STRETER	21
ANT ^O POPE	28	JAMES LEE	28
JO: LEE	30		—
GRIFFINN EVANS	40		32
JAMES TERRILL	20		—
ELIZABETH COSSEN	25	In all ..	78

21^o July

JANE GIBBS of age. 25 yceres resident in Virginea to passe to Flushing about certen her affaires.

29 Augusti 1635

WILLIAM NORTON xxv yeres old is to transport himself to New-England & to imbarque himself in the *Hopewell* p Cert: from the Minister of his conformitie to the Church discipline of England: he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem. die et A^o prd

iiiijth Sept^r 1635

ROBERT EDWARD'S. 27 yers who is to passe to Virginia hath taken the oathe of Allegance

ROBERT EDWARDS:

v^o die Septembris

THOMAS TURNER of age xliij yeres to passe to New England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie, & tooke the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

THOMAS TURNER

viiij^o die Sept.

ATurner ROBERT PENNAIRD of age 21 yeres & THO: PENNAIRD x yeres old are to [be] imbarqued in* Mr BABB bound to New-England have brought Certificate from Doctor DENISON of his conformitie. he hath taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem

* [So in the original ; name of ship omitted.]

THESE men Whose names are heere vnder written belonginge vnto the *Friendshipe* of London, nowe ridinge att An Ankere in the reuer of Themes bound for Vergenia: March 1636

LEONARD BETTS Master
 JOHN GOODWENE Masters Mat
 JOHN CHAMBERS y^e other Mate
 SAMVELL LAWSONE gunner
 DAUEY SLAWCOME Carpenter
 JOHN YONGES botsman
 RICHARD DAUES Cooper
 LARENCE WILLKISSON q': Master
 JOHN HUCHENS Carpenters Mate
 JOHN LEE
 WILLIAM BLORKE
 JOHN POLLEN
 RICHARD BONNER
 THOMAS REEUES
 NICHOLAS PORTE
 RICHARD FRYE
 BENIAMONE WILLKISSON
 JOHN BLAKE
 THOMAS GRIBELL Cooke
 HENERY JOYCE
 and A boye

A Booke of Entrie for
Passengers by y^e Comis-
sion, & Souldiers accor-
ding to the Statute
passing beyond the seas
begun at Christ-
mas 1631. and
ending at
Christmas
1632*

* [This is the title on the cover of the original. It really refers only to the book from which the matter in the next two pages has been extracted ; but for convenience the lists, pp. 151—154, have been arranged under it. The "souldiers" were not for America, and their names are therefore not reprinted.]



A Booke of Entrie for Passengers, &c.

vij^o Marcij 1631

THE names of such Men as are to be tr be [*sic*] transported to
New-England to be resident there vppon a plantacōn have
tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

viz:

THOMAS THOMAS
THOMAS WOODFORD.
JOHN SMALLIE.
JOHN WHETSTON.
W^m HILL.
W^{thm} PERKINS
WALTER HARRIS
JOSEPH MANNERING

JOHN LEVINS
THOMAS OLLIVER.
JOHN OLLIVER.
THOMAS HAeward
EDMOND WYNSLOE
JOHN HART
W^{thm} NORTON.
ROBERT GAMLIN

xij^o Aprilis 1632

THE names of such Men women and children wch are to passe to New-England to be resident there vpon a Plantacōn have tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to ye Statute.

JOHN BARCROFTE.	JOHN GREENE.
JANE BARCROFTE.	JACOB GREENE.
HUGH MOIER.	ABIGALL GREENE.
HENRIE SHERBORN	SARA. JOINES madserv ^t .
JOHN GREENE	JOSEPH GREENE.
PERSEVERANCE GREENE.	

xxij^o Junij 1632

THE names of such Men transported to New-England to the Plantacōn there p Cert: from Capten MASON have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

WILLIAM WADSWORTH	NIC ^o : CLARK.
JOHN TALLCOTT	DANIELL BREWER
JOSEPH ROBERT'S.	JO: BENIAMIN.
JOHN COXSALL	RICHARD BENIAMIN.
JOHN WATSON.	WILLIAM JAMES.
ROBERT SHELLEY.	THOMAS CARRINGTON.
WILLM HEATH.	WILLIAM GOODWYNN.
RICHARD ALLIS	JOHN WHITE.
THOMAS VSFITT	JAMES OLMSTEDD.
ISACK MURRILL.	WILLIAM LEWES
JOHN WITCHFIELD	ZETH GRAUNT
JONATHAN WADE	NATHANIELL RICHARD'S.
ROBERT BARTLETT	EDWARD ELLMER.
JO: BROWNE.	EDWARD HOLMAR.
JOHN CHURCHMAN.	JO: TOTMAN.
TOBIE WILLET	CHARLES GLOWER.
WILLIAM CURTIS	

THE Names of those psons that went from Dartmouth to the Barbadoes beinge sworne before me ALEXANDER STAPLEHILL Maior of Dartmouth the 15th day of Aprill Año Dñi 1634

Impris DANIELL POWELL of Curmer.

LIST of the names and surnames of those psons w^{ch} are bound for St Christoph^{rs} & haue taken the oath of Allegiance before Mr WILLIAM GOURNEY Maior of Dartmouth they beinge brought before me the Twentyeth day of February in y^e Year of o^r lord god 1634

Inprimis WILLIAM HAUKINS of Exōn A Glover Aged 25 years or thereabouts

JAMES COURTNEY of Exōn A Blacksmith Aged 23 Years or thereabouts

RICHARD SKOSE of Newton Abbot A Seafaringe man 37 Years or thereabouts

FRANCIS BOYCE of London a Button hole maker aged 25 Yeares or thereabouts

WILLIAM CARKILLE of Plimouth A Saylemaker aged 21 Years or thereabouts

WILLIAM GURGE of Exōn a Shoemaker aged 20 Yeares or thereabouts

ALCE WHITMORE of Huniton in Devon Spinster Aged 25 Years or thereabouts

PHILIPP* STEPHENS of Ashberton in Devon Spinster Aged 28 Yeares or therabouts

SARA COOSE of Exon Spinster aged 18 Years or therabouts

JUDETH STEVENS of Exon Spinter [Spinster] aged 19 Years or therabouts

MARGARETT HARWOOD of Stoke-gabriell in Devon spinster Aged 22 Years or therabouts

EDWARD MORRIS of Exōn a Locker aged 21 years or therabouts

THOMAS BRYANT of Bampton in Devonshire a husbandman aged 23 Years or therabouts

* [Probably intended for PHILIPPA.]

WILLYAM MAY of Myniard in Somersett a sea man aged 32 Yeares or
therabouts
 HUTINNE OWETH of St Steevens in Cornwall a husbandman Aged 24
 JOHN WILLS in Barnstable in Devon a Feltmaker Aged 35 Years or
thereabouts
 SYMON WEEKS of Exon a Worsted weaver aged 16 years or thereabouts
 THOMAS JERMAYNE of Exon an Ostler aged 30 Years
 JOHN FRENCH of Washford in Ireland a seaman 26 years
 WILL^m HILL of great Torington in Devonshire a husbandman Aged 28
Years
 JOHN HOCKSLEY of Stoke Cannon in Devon a Tayler aged 28 Years
 JAMES ROSMAN of London a husbandman aged 21 years.
 ELIZABETH REED of Exon a Spinster aged 19 Years or thereabouts
 MARY HARTE of Lyme a Spinster aged 18 Years or thereabouts
 MARY HOPPINE of Exmister a spinster aged 20 Yeares
 MARYES HARRIES of Stoke Pommeroy in Devon aged 23 Years or
therabouts
 ELIZABETH QUICKE of Barnstable in Devon aged 18 Years
 ELIZABETH HILL of Brixam in Devon aged 24 Years
 JOANE SHORTE of Exon Aged 20 Yeares
 JOANE LANERS [*or* LAUERS] of Modbury in Devon aged 19 Years
 JANE GOULDINGE of St Thom. the Apostle in Devon aged 16 years or
therabouts

JAMES WORTHY

Deputy.

for M^r THOROUGHGOOD

The Name of such as passed out of the Poart of Plimworth

Ano Dñic 1634

PASSENGERS.

Plymouth
Febr: 1633.



N the *Robert Bouaventure* for St Christophers.

GEORGE FORD of Exon aged 30 yeares.

STEPHEN WHITTINGTON of Lincolne 20 yeares.

JOHN THOMAS of St Tissey 26 yeares.

JOHN LIDDICOTT of St Cullum 22 yeares.
 W^m CLARKE of Truro 20 yeares.
 THO: FRETHY of Perintho 24 yeares.
 MICHAELL BOWDEN of Helston 27 yeares.
 JOHN BADLAND of Northill 22 yeares.
 RICHARD SLAVELIE of Stonehowse 40 yeares.
 RICHARD COCKE of Wincklye 33 yeares.
 HENRY RENSEY [*or* REUSBY] of St Stephens 28 yeares.
 ANTHONY WEBB of Lancelston 20 yeares.
 GREGORY SAM of Chidleigh 15 yeares.
 CHRISTOPHER CARTER of St Gilt 45 yeares.
 MARTIN ROOBY of Guindiron 23 yeares.
 W^m CURKE of Monteratt 24 yeares.
 HENRY THOMAS of Luxulian 15 yeares.
 STEPHEN SYMON of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 MATHEW ARTHUR of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 JANE TREWIN of Plimpton 26 yeares.
 W^m JOHNSON of London 32 yeares.
 REIGNOLD FROST of Tottnes 15 yeares.
 JOHN FARREN of Peter Tany 2 yeares.
 W^m WADE of Bodmin 33 yeares.
 NICHAS DABBIN of St Stephens 40 yeares.
 ANDREW PICKE of Great Dalby 34 yeares.
 JOHN PENINGTON of Symon Ward 40 yeares.
 THO: POLLARD of Paraneuth 23 yeares.
 ELLIN NANCARRO of Penryn 20 yeares.
 RAWLEIGH EDYE of Bodmyn 15 yeares.
 W^m DUN of Truro. 16 yeares.
 ANTH: PEARSE of St Breage 16 yeares.
 EDWARD TREMINEERE of Helston 18. yeares.
 ROB^t TRENEIGHAN of Helston 34 yeares.
 TEGO LEANE [*or* LEAUE] of Corke in Ireland 30 y^{rs}

Rec. for these —

All husbandmen bound to serve there some 3 and some 4 yeares.

1633. 1^o m'cij [March].N the *Margarett* for St Christophers.

THOMAS ROSETER of Washford 20 yeares.
 THO: MARTIN of Cardinham 24 yeares.
 JOHN DUSTON of St Cullom 26 yeares.
 RICHARD WILLIAMS of St Cullom 30 yeares.
 JOHN NEWDON of St Tue 28. yeares.
 JOHN HEWBRAVNE of Josias Newton 20 y^{rs}
 ANTH: BURROWES of Jacobstow 20 yeares.
 ROBERT OLIVER of Crediton 20 yeares.
 BARTH: CORNEW. of Crediton 18. yeares.
 CLEMENT BARRY of Exon 22 yeares.
 FRANCIS PEDLER of St Breage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PEDLER of St Breage 22 yeares.
 JOHN MERRY of Withiell 28. yeares.
 WALTER BURLACY of Luggan 22 yeares.
 SAMUELL FORGIUE of Wallen Lizard 26: y^{rs}
 RICHARD EDWARD of St Vivian 28. yeares.
 RICHARD SYMOND'S of Wantage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PAINE of Marrozion. 29 yeares.
 W^m BADCOCKE of St Hillary. 20 yeares.
 SIMON MARTIN of St Ives. 18 yeares.
 JOHN MARTIN of St Ives. 18. yeares.
 GEORGE GRIFFIN of Marozion 18 yeares.
 THO: SLEMAN of St Hillary 18 yeares.
 JOHN SANDERS of Marozion 18. yeares.
 THOMAS BORINTHON of Helston 22 yeares.
 W^m WIETT of Marozion. 17 yeares.
 NICHAS. WATERMAN or [of] Marozion 15 y^{rs}
 SAMUELL PUREFOY of St Ives 13 yeares.
 GEORGE MATHEW. of Ludswan 23 y^{rs}
 TEAGE WILLIAMS Irishman 18. yeares

li s d
 recd. for them — o. 15 o

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

JOSEPH BOOLE

is Debutie ther

[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.,

TAKEN FROM THE

INDEXES TO THE PATENT ROLLS,

COMMENCING 4 JAMES I. (1606),

AND ENDING 14 WILLIAM III. (1702).]

[The following entries, (pp. 155—168*), relating to Proclamations, Commissions, and Grants of Offices, Land, &c., in different parts of America and elsewhere, are taken from the Indexes to the Patent Rolls in the Public Record Office, commencing in 1606 (4 James I.), and ending in 1702 (14 William III.). There are several entries of the appointment of Commissioners to administer oaths to persons desirous of passing beyond the seas, (officers being stationed for this purpose at the ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, Kingston-upon-Hull, the Cinque Ports, &c.) ; and the student will find among them valuable hints upon which to base more detailed researches. These entries must embody very many memoranda throwing light upon questions of settlement in America. We may add, that licenses were necessary, on leaving England, not only for civilians, but also for soldiers, whether under command, or going singly to join their regiments. Reference to *Roll* and *Part* is given at the end of each paragraph.]



[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.]

COMMISSION granted to Sir HENRY BILLINGSLEY and Sir WILLIAM ROMNEY, Knights, and others, to minister an oath to all women and persons under the age of One-and-twenty years, that shall desire to go over the seas, at our port of London, &c. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. part 12.)

Commissions granted to the Mayor of Kingston-upon-Hull; the Customer and Comptroller of the Haven of Harwich; the port or haven of Weymouth; to administer an oath to all persons under the age of One-and-twenty who are desirous to pass the Seas from the said ports; also to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, to appoint Deputies to administer an oath to all persons of convenient age who pass the seas at the Cinque Ports. (4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

Proclamation licensing all manner of persons under the age of One-and-twenty years upon due examination of them to pass beyond the Seas. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

10 April. Grant to Sir THOMAS GATES, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, Knts. and others, special license to make habitation and plantation, and to deduce a Colony of people into that part of America called Virginia. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Commission granted to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, to award Commissions to divers men for examination of all such persons as go out of the kingdom at any of the Ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, and Kingston-upon-Hull. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 24.)

20 July. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, of a special Warrant for licensing such as go beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

29 July. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, of a special license to appoint deputies for ministering the oath of Allegiance to such as pass beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

- 21 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, Commission special, by his Deputies, to examine all such as shall pass from the Cinque Ports beyond the Seas, &c. (6 Jac. I. p. 20.) Another of the 10th Oct. (same year), p. 30.
- 7 October. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Commission special, to seal several Commissions directed to several persons for the Port of London, licensing persons going beyond the Seas. (6 Jac. I. p. 30.)
- 1 May. Grant to Sir THOMAS CROMPTON, Sir THOMAS SMYTH, Knts., and others, Commission special, to minister an oath to all passengers that desire to pass over the Seas at the Port of London, and to examine them. (6 Jac. I. p. 37.)
- 23 May. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF SALISBURY, THOMAS, EARL OF SUFFOLK, HENRY, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, and divers others, to plant and inhabit in Virginia, and to incorporate by the name of Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia. (7 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 2 May. Grant of Incorporation, by the name of the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London and Bristol, for the Colony and Plantation in Newfoundland. (8 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 12 March. Grant to the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia, all the Islands in any part of the Ocean, bordering upon the Coast of the Colony in Virginia, &c., to their heirs and successors; with full power for keeping a Lottery. (9 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 28 August. Grant to ROBERT HARECOURT, Esq., Sir THOMAS CHALONER, Knt., and JOHN ROVENSON, Esq., and to the heirs of the said ROBERT, all that part of Guiana or continent of America lying between the River of Amazons and the River of Dessequebe, et alia. (11 Jac. I. p. 9.)
- 9 Aug. Commission to EDWARD LORD ZOUCII, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, concerning the examining and licensing of passengers, with Instructions touching the same. (13 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 29 June. Incorporation of the Governor and Society of the City of London, for planting of the Summer Islands, &c. (13 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- 3 November. The King grants, ordains, establishes and confirms that LODOWICK, DUKE OF LENOX, GEORGE, MARQUIS OF BUCKINGHAM, and divers others, be the first modern and present Council established at Plymouth in the county of Devon, for the plant-

- ing, ruling and governing of New England in America, and that they shall elect and choose others to the number of forty persons, and no more, to be of that Council, and that they shall be incorporated by the name of the Council established at Plymouth for the governing of New England in America. (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 24 January. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD VERULAM, Warrant special, to make out divers Commissions to such Justices, Officers and Ministers, and to such ports of this Realm as he shall think convenient, for the taking of an oath of all such as shall pass beyond the Seas. (The form of oath is recited in this patent.) (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 31 Dec. Grant to Sir GEORGE CALVERT, Knt., of Newfoundland. (20 Jac. I. p. 14.) Similar grant made to the said Sir GEORGE CALVERT, on the 7th April. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Proclamation against irregular and disobedient persons and disorderly trading into New England, in America. (20 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- Commission directed to the Supervisor General of the Customs in the port of London, to examine such persons as pass beyond the Seas, and to minister unto them an Oath. A similar Warrant granted to JOHN, Bishop of Lincoln. (21 Jac. I. p. 19, *in dorso*.)
- Commission directed to Sir WILLIAM JONES, Sir NICHOLAS FORTESCUE, Knts., and others, to view, peruse and consider all Charters, Letters Patent, Proclamations and Commissions concerning the Colonies or Plantations in Virginia. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- Commission directed to HENRY, VISCOUNT MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM, LORD PAGET, and divers others, giving them power and authority to take into their considerations the state of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, and to consider of all matters concerning the people's safety, their strength and government. (22 Jac. I. p. 1.)
- 20 December. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Commission special, for him, or his deputies, to examine upon oath all passengers going beyond the Seas from those Ports, and to grant them licences; with instructions. (22 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 26 August. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., FRANCIS WEST, Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, for the better government of the people in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 18 September. Commission, appointing Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., Governor in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)
- 9 November. The King constitutes EDWARD DICHFELD and others to be his officers to search and see that no Tobacco be brought

into this Kingdom from foreign parts, except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. (22 Jac. I. p. 4.)

Proclamation for the settling the Plantation of Virginia. (1 Chas. I. p. 4.)

13 September. Grant to THOMAS WARNER, and others, the Custody of the Islands of St. Christophers, the Barbadoes and "Monccrat" [Mountscerrat] in the Continent of America. (1 Chas. I. p. 6.)

19 May. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, PHILLIP, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, JAMES, EARL OF CARLISLE, and divers others, that they shall be one body politic and corporate of themselves, by the name of Governor and Company of Noblemen and Gentlemen of England, for the Plantation of Guiana; and that they shall have perpetual succession. (3 Chas. I. p. 5.)

26 March. Grant to JOHN HARVEY, FRANCIS WEST, and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Governor and Council for the Colony and Plantation in Virginia. (3 Chas. I. p. 3.)

4 March. Grant to SAMUEL ALDERSEY, THOMAS ADAMS, and others, all that part of New England, in America, lying and extending between the bounds and limits in an Indenture expressed, with divers liberties, jurisdictions and royalties, to them and their heirs for ever.—(4 Chas. I. p. 11.)

20 September. Grant to GEORGE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, and others, Commission special, to reprieve and stay from execution such persons as stand convicted, or hereafter shall be convicted, for small offences, who for strength of body or other ability shall be thought fit to be employed in foreign discoveries, or other services beyond the Seas. (4 Chas. I. p. 23.)

4 Feb. Grant to Sir WILLIAM ALEXANDER, Knt., and others of a Commission special, to make a voyage into the Gulf and River of Canada and the parts adjacent for the sole trade of Beaver Wools, Beaver Skins, Furs, Hides and Skins of Wild Beasts. (4 Chas. I. p. 34.)

25 May. Grant to PATRICK CRAFTORD and MATHEW BYRKENHEAD, the office of clerks for the writing and entering of licences and passes granted by any Commissioners to persons going beyond the seas from the ports of Bristol, Beaumaris, Chester and Liverpool. (6 Chas. I. p. 5.)

19 Nov. Commission special directed to all Mayors, Recorders, Customs and other Officers within all port towns, ports and havens to examine and minister an oath to all passengers beyond the seas, except merchants and their factors. (6 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 4 December. Grant to ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, to incorporate by the name of the Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Island of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands lying upon the Coast of America. (6 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- Proclamation forbidding the disorderly trading with the "Salvages" in New England in America, especially the furnishing of the Navies in those and other ports of America, by the English, with weapons and habiliments of war. (6 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 19 Nov. Grant to EDWARD THOROWGOOD, the office of Clerk for writing of licences and passes to be granted by Commissioners to any person going out of this Realm, for 21 years. (6 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 22 June. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, and others, Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Islands of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands, lying upon the coasts of America; all other Islands not formerly granted unto them, beginning at 6 degrees from the Equinoctial line towards the North, and extending from thence to 24 in Latitude towards the Tropic of Cancer, and between the degrees of 290 and 310 of Longitude, and Meridian distance through all the said Latitude, as the said degrees are in common computation reckoned and accounted in this Kingdom, to their heirs and successors. (7 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 27 June. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF DORSET, HENRY, EARL OF DENBIGH, and others, Commission special, to consider how the Virginia Plantation now standeth, and to consider what commodity may be raised in those parts. (7 Chas. I. p. 20.)
- 11 May. Grant to SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, and others, to collect Beaver Skins, &c., similar to the Grant made 4 Feb., 4 Chas. I. p. 34. (which see). (9 Chas. I. p. 7.)
- 23 September. Grant to THOMAS YOUNGE, gent., Commission special, to discover, find out, and search what parts are not yet inhabited in Virginia and America, and other parts thereunto adjoining. (9 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- 3 April. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, WILLIAM, LORD SAY AND SELE, ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, Merchants Adventurers of the City of London, trading into the parts of America. (11 Chas. I. p. 8.)
- Commission Special, directed to the Recorder of the City of London, SIR PAUL PYNDER, Knt., and others, for the taking of oaths of such persons as shall desire to go beyond the seas, and for the doing of many other things, such as in discretion shall seem meet to them. (11 Chas. I. p. 9.)

- 2 April. Grant to Sir JOHN HARVEY, Knt., Commission special, to be the present Governor of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, with several powers and authorities therein mentioned. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 April. Grant to WILLIAM, ARCHBP. OF CANTERBURY, THOMAS, LORD COVENTRY, Keeper of the Great Seal, and others, Commission special, for the government of all persons within the Colonies and Plantations beyond the seas, according to the Laws and Constitutions there; and to constitute Courts as well Ecclesiastical as Civil for the determining of Causes there. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 May. Grant to THOMAS MAHEWE, the office of clerk of the passes and licences in the Outports, and the writing and registering of the same, and of the names of all those that shall go out of this Kingdom beyond the Seas, for 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 13 November. Grant to JAMES, MARQUIS OF HAMILTON, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, and others, all that whole Continent, Island or Region commonly called Newfoundland, bordering upon the Continent of America, to them and their heirs. (13 Chas. I. p. 32.)
- Proclamation against the disorderly transporting his Majesty's subjects to the plantations within the parts of America. (13 Chas. I. p. 15.)
- 11 January. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., Commission special, to be Governor of the Colony and plantation in Virginia during pleasure. (14 Chas. I. p. 29.)
- 29 March. Grant to RICHARD MORISON, Esq., the office of Captain or Keeper of the Castle of "Poynte Comfort," within the Lordship of Virginia, during pleasure, in reversion. (14 Chas. I. p. 38.)
- Proclamation to restrain the transporting of passengers and provisions to New England without licence. (14 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 16 December. Grant to HENRY ASHTON, Esq., PETER HAY, Esq., and others, Commission special, to declare in his Majesty's name, in all public assemblies and places of the Islands and province of Barbadoes, against HENRY HAWLEY, to be Governor or Lieutenant General of the said Island; and to charge and require him and his Deputy or Agents, under his and their Allegiance, forthwith to yield up the said office and place of government, and all the incidents thereunto, unto HENRY HUNCKES, or to such person or persons as the EARL OF CARLISLE shall appoint. (15 Chas. I. p. 23, *in dorso*.)

- 3 April. Grant to Sir FERDINAND GORGES, Knt., all that part, purpart and portion of the main land or country, now commonly called or known by the name of New England in America, to him and to his heirs. (15 Chas. I. p. 25.)
- 6 August. ROGER WINGATE, Esq., appointed King's Treasurer within the Lordship of Virginia for life. (15 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- Commission to JAMES, DUKE OF LENNOX, and others, for the tendering of an Oath to all persons that go beyond the seas, except women, and children, and sailors. (16 Chas. I. p. 13.)
- 9 August. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and to perform and execute the places, powers, and authorities incident to a Governor there. (17 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 31 July. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, to be present Governor and Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and for the managing of affairs there, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 26, *in dorso*.)
- 22 December. Grant to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, and Searchers in all ports of England and Wales, a special Commission to minister an Oath to all and every person or persons that shall be licensed to go beyond the seas. (12 Chas. II. p. 31, *in dorso*.)
- 2 August. FRANCIS CRADDOCK, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 32.)
- 17 August. JOHN DAWES appointed Secretary of the Islands of Barbadoes, and to the Governor and Council there: also clerk of the several Courts there, during life. (12 Chas. II. p. 23.)
- 8 January. THOMAS LINCH appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)
- 22 September. Grant to THOMAS MAYHEW, Esq., of the office of clerk and clerkship of all Licences or passes in the Outports made, and to be made, to any person or persons, to go unto any foreign parts or places beyond the sea; and also the office of Register [Registrar] of the names of all the said persons for the term of 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. II. p. 24.)
- 26 January. Confirmation of several Laws, concerning the people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, and the bays, creeks and fresh rivers there. (12 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 10 January. RICHARD POVEY appointed Secretary of and for Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)

- 12 September. Major JAMES RUSSELL appointed Governor of Nevis, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 35.)
- 21 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all and singular prize ships, vessels, ordnance, furniture, ammunition, tackle and apparel, goods, chattels, merchandize, and lading whatsoever in the late Wars between this nation and the Dutch taken and seized at sea, in harbour, and at land, in or near the Islands of Barbadoes, St. Christophers, and other Islands in the parts of America, not sold or disposed of, accounted for, and discharged by sufficient discharges or acquaintances, or not pardoned, and discharged by his Majesty, or authority of Parliament, without any account whatsoever to be rendered or made for the same. (12 Chas. II. p. 27.)
- 13 March. ELIE ASIMOLE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Surinam [Surinam] and clerk of the King's Courts there. (13 Chas. II. p. 44.)
- 27 Sept. THOMAS BREEDON appointed Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia, during life. (13 Chas. II. p. 16.)
- 13 May. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, of 200 acres of land in the parish of St. George, Barbadoes, to him and his heirs. (13 Chas. II. p. 40.)
- 8 February. Commission appointing EDWARD DOYLEY to be Governor of Jamaica, with instructions. (13 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 February. JOHN MANNE, gent., appointed Chief Surveyor of Jamaica during pleasure. (13 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- Proclamation for the encouraging of Planters in Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 17, *in verso*.)
- 2 August. THOMAS, LORD WINDSOR, appointed Governor of Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 46.)
- 10 June. Revocation of Letters Patent appointing THOMAS BREEDON Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia. (14 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 15 March. Grant to WILLIAM DAVIDSON and others, licence special to dig for all mines of gold and other metals in Jamaica, for two years. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 17 Feb. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, appointed High Admiral of Dunkirk, New England, Virginia, &c. (14 Chas. II. p. 12.)
- 23 April. Grant to the Governor, &c., of the English Colony of Connecticut in New England, of an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 7 Feb. Grant to the Company for propagating of the Gospel in New England, an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- 17 July. THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., appointed Governor of Laccady, and other the territories in America, for life. (14 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 18 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all those Islands called the Caribee Islands, containing in them the Islands of St. Christopher's alias St. Aristooall, Granado alias Greinada, St. Vincent, St. Lucy alias St. Lucre, Barbidas alias Barbadoes, Mittalania alias Martenico, Domenico, and others, to hold the same for 7 years. (14 Chas. II. p. 20.)
- 24 March. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, and others, all that territory or track [tract] of land called Carolina. (15 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 17 July. Commission to THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., to be Governor of several places in America. (15 Chas. II. p. 18.)
- Grant to JOHN CLARKE and others, Inhabitants of New England, of divers liberties, &c. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 9 April. Grant to THOMAS ROSSE and others, the office of Receiver General, of all sums of money due and payable from the several plantations in Africa and America, for life. (15 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- Grant to the Governor and Company of Rhode Island of divers privileges. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 2 June. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, and others, of the main tract of land, being part of the continent of Guiana in America, called Surinam. (15 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 13 August. Grant to JOHN COLLINS, of a moiety of the profits of the Isle of Barbada, alias Barbuda [Barbadoes], reserved to the King for 7 years, and after the expiration of the said 7 years, then grants it to the said JOHN for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 26 April. JAMES DREBBLE appointed Escheator of the Isles of Barbadoes and Caribee, for life. (16 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 12 March. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and his heirs, all that part of the main land of New England, and several Islands adjacent. (16 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 17 Feb. Grant to THOMAS ELLIOTT, of certain Copper Mines and other metals in Nova Scotia, for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 29 May. Grant to Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Knt., and JOHN TRETHERWY, one annuity of 500*l.* per annum, to be paid out of one moiety of the profits arising out of the Caribee Islands, and due or payable to the Crown during the lives of WILLIAM LEY and JAMES CARTERETT. (17 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 3 April. Declaration that the commodities of Jamaica shall pay no customs for the space of five years. (17 Chas. II. p. 3.)

- 20 December. Grant to Sir JAMES MODYFORD, Knt, licence to distinguish the Island of Providence alias St. Katherine, into counties, towns, manors, lordships and other privileges. (18 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 4 February. WILLIAM WILLOUGHBY, Esq., appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands for three years. (18 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 March. EDWARD SCARBURGH appointed Surveyor General of Virginia during life. (19 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 8 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF ST. ALBANS, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, Sir WILLIAM MORETON, and JOHN TRETHEWEY, all that entire tract, territory, or parcel of land in America, and bounded by and within the head of the rivers Tappahanocke, alias Rappahanocke, and Quiriough or Patawomack rivers, to them and their heirs. (21 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 November. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Sir PETER COLLITON, &c., all those Islands called the Bahama Islands or the Islands of Lucayos, lying in the degrees of 22 to 27, and all ports, havens, creeks, &c., to their heirs and assigns. (22 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 11 January. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF SANDWICH, RICHARD, LORD GORGES, WILLIAM, LORD ALLINGTON, THOMAS GREY, and HENRY BLOUNCKER, Esquires, Sir HUMPHRY WINCH, Sir JOHN FINCH, and EDMOND WALLER, several yearly salaries, viz: to the EARL OF SANDWICH, 700*l.* per annum, and to the rest (to each) 500*l.* per annum, they being of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (22 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 6 August. Grant to FRANCIS RAYNES, all the lands and estates of one HENRY EDLYN, lying and being in the Island of Barbados, escheated to the Crown by his being executed for the murder of his wife. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 8 July. EDWYN STEED appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes, for life. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 Sept. Grant to JOHN STRODE to farm the Imposts upon the growth of the Leeward Islands, for 7 years. (22 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 23 March. Sir ERNEST BRYAN, Knt., appointed Escheator in the Barbadoes and the Caribee Islands, for life. (23 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 4 April. Commission for JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and others, to be of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 7 March. CHARLES WHEELER appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)

- 19 June. Commission appointing Sir RICHARD TEMPLE, Knt., to be of the Council of Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2, *in dorso*.) Another Commission (same part) dated 15 Aug.
- 17 November. ALEXANDER CULPEPER appointed Surveyor in Virginia, during pleasure. (23 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 16 September. ROBERT CLOWES appointed Chief Clerk to attend the Supreme Council in the town of St. Iago, in Jamaica, during life. (24 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 September. Commission granting to ANTHONY, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, and others, a standing Council for Trade and Traffic both at home and for the Foreign Plantations. (24 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 July. Grant to WILLIAM, EARL OF KINNOUL, in consideration of a surrender by him made of his interest in the Caribbee Islands, one annuity of 600*l.* per annum for five years, to be paid out of the four and a half per cent. Customs from those Islands, and after the expiration of five years the like annuity of 1000*l.* per annum to be paid for ever. (24 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 February. Revocation of the Grant formerly made to Sir CHARLES WHEELER, of the Government of the Leeward Islands. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 10 February. WILLIAM STAPLETON appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 July. WILLIAM, LORD WILLOUGHBY, appointed Captain General, and Governor in Chief, of the Barbadoes and Caribbee Islands, during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 13 April. Grant to LEONARD COMPEARE and THOMAS MARTYN, Esq., the office of Receiver of the Duties upon all Wines, Brandies, &c., imported into Jamaica, for life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 29 June. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, of several Islands and main land, near New England, particularly bounded, to him and his heirs, &c. (26 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 28 March. RICHARD MORLEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, and Clerk of the Courts there, during life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 8 July. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 18 March. Grant to GEORGE GOSSELYNG, of all the lands, tenements, goods, and chattels of his brother JAMES GOSSELYNG, in the Island of Jamaica, forfeited by his being an alien. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 27 January. The King declares and confirms several Laws concerning his people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, &c. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- Proclamation to prohibit commodities into Foreign Plantations, but from England only. (27 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 11 March. JOHN RICHARDS appointed Secretary of the Barbadoes, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 25 June. ROBERT THORNTON, gent., appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 3 September. HARBOTTLE WINGFIELD, gent., appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas at Port Royal, Jamaica. (27 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 January. RALPH WYATT appointed Clerk of the Market in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 10 October. Commission granted to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, to pardon the Rebels in Virginia upon their submission. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. HERBERT JEFFERY, and others, Commissioners appointed to enquire and report the grievances of the Inhabitants of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. Captain ROBERT WALTER, Commissioner, appointed Governor of Virginia, in the absence of HERBERT JEFFERY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 October. HERBERT JEFFERY appointed Governor of Virginia in the place of Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 11 November. Commission granted for HERBERT JEFFERYES to be Lieutenant Governor of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 March. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, Teago, and Mountserrat, for three lives. (28 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 10 October. Grant to the Governor and Council of Virginia; a special pardon for passing Acts of State to the Rebels. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- Same date and part, the King confirms and grants to the Inhabitants of Virginia, privileges, &c.
- Commission to JOHN WILLOUGHBY, and others, to administer an oath to Sir JONATHAN ATKINS, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands; another, to RANDOLPH RUSSELL, and others, to administer an oath to WILLIAM STAPLETON, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands, lying leeward of Guadalupe, and for WILLIAM STAPLETON to administer an oath to the Deputy Governors of the same. (29 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 27 Apr. CHARLES HERBERT appointed Chief Clerk in the town of St. Iago de la Vaga, in Jamaica. (29 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 March. CHARLES, EARL OF CARLISLE, appointed Governor and Captain General of Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 6.)

- 13 April. The King confirms divers Laws made in Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 7.) The heads of the Bills are forty in number.
- 26 September. Grant to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., and others, Commission to administer an oath to JOSIAS WINSLOW, Governor of New Plymouth; also to BENEDICT ARNOLD, Esq., Governor of Rhode Island and Providence Plantation; to JOHN LEVERETT, Esq., Governor of Massachusetts Bay; and to WILLIAM LEET, Esq., Governor of the Corporation of Connecticut. (30 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 20 April. Indenture between the King and ROBERT SPENCER, JOHN STRODE, CHARLES TUCKER, and HENRY DANIEL, Esquires, as to the Imposts and Customs due to the King, of four and a half per cent. in the Islands of Barbadoes, Nevis, Antegua, Mountserrat, and St. Christopher's for seven years. (30 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 21 June. JOHN BINDLOSS and SIMON WINSLOW appointed Chief Clerk, Register [Registrar], and Sole Examiner in the Court of Chancery in Barbadoes for their lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 6 December. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, for life. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 August. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Antegua, and Mountserrat, for three lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- Commission to JOHN CUTTS, and¹ others, for governing the Colony of New Hampshire, in America. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 May. CHARLES JONES appointed Postmaster and Register of the Admiralty in Barbadoes. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 5 April. THOMAS ROBSON appointed Clerk of the Market in Bridgtown, in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 20 March. NICHOLAS SPENCER appointed Secretary in Virginia, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 December. Concerning Laws to be made in Virginia: the confirmation of Tithes, &c. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 24 February. JOHN BINDLOSSE appointed Clerk of the Markets in Jamaica. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 March. JOSEPH CRISPE appointed Escheator in the Leeward Islands. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 19 May. WILLIAM BLATHWAITE, Esq., appointed Surveyor and Auditor General of all the Revenues in America. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 October. RICHARD SUTTON appointed Governor of Barbadoes, &c. (32 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 28 February. Grant made to WILLIAM PENN, Esq., of a tract of land,

- with the Islands belonging to it, in America, bounded on the east by Delaware, &c. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 September. Sir THOMAS LYNCH appointed Governor of Jamaica. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 21 April. OBEDIAH CLAYTON and SAMUEL TRAVEL appointed Clerks of the Passes, for 21 years. (33 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 May. EDWARD CRANFELD, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (34 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 14 Nov. CORNWALL SOMERS, gent., appointed Postmaster in Barbadoes, vice CHARLES JONES, deceased. (34 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 14 December. TIMOTHY THORNHILL, of Barbadoes, created a Baronet. (34 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 22 March. The King doth give and grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, his heirs and assigns, the town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and fort thereunto belonging, situate between Maryland and New Jersey; and all that tract of land within the circle of twelve miles about the said town, situate upon the river Delaware; and all Islands in the said river; and the said river and soil thereof, lying north of the said circle; and all that tract of land upon Delaware river, beginning 12 miles south from the said town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and extending south to Cape Lopin. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, co. Kent, in free and common socage, and not in capite or by knight's service, yielding and rendering therefore every year four beaver skins, when the same shall be demanded, or within ninety days after such demand made—with several powers and authorities, amongst others to exercise Martial Law. (35 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 23 Nov. GEORGE HANNAH, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 Sept. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during pleasure. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 1 January. RICHARD CONY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure, with power of constituting officers; the places of Sheriff, Provost Marshal, and Secretary of the said Islands always excepted. (36 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 11 December. JOHN MOUNTSTEVEN, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure; to execute by deputy, first approved by the Governor, or some of the Council there, for the time being. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)

- 17 December. JOHN TUCKER, gent., appointed Provost Marshal General, or Sheriff, and Secretary of Bermuda, alias the Summer Islands, to exercise by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 2 July. THOMAS ROBSON, gent., appointed Clerk of the Markets of St Michael's, alias Bridge Town, Spikes Town, and all the Towns in the Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 11 April. JOHN MOUNTSTEVENS, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 17 October. GEORGE HANNAV, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 15 October. EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., appointed Collector, Surveyor, and Searcher of the Customs, within the colonies of New England, which office was erected the 15 Oct., 33 Chas. II., with a salary of 100*l.* per ann. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 8 October. The King doth erect, constitute, and appoint a President and Council to take care of the territory and dominion of New England, commonly called Massachusetts Bay; and appoints JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., to be the first president. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 28 October. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD, of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 21 October. NICHOLAS SPENCER, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 21 October. ALEXANDER CULPEPER, Esq., appointed Surveyor General in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 17 October. REGINALD WILSON, of Jamaica, gent., appointed Clerk of the Naval or Navy Office in Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 28 October. Sir PHILIP HOWARD, Knt., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over Jamaica, and the other territories depending thereon. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 5 December. Grant to HUGH NODEN, Merchant Taylor of London, of five shares of land, with the edifices thereupon, situate in the Summer Islands alias Bermuda, to him and his heirs for ever. To be held in free and common socage, by fealty only. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 8 January. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 30 April. RICHARD CONY, Esq., is constituted Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of Bermuda or Summer Island: a Quo Warranto being issued, and Judgment thereon entered against the Bermuda Company. (2 Jac. II. p. 6, *in verso*.)

- 9 June. Grant to Colonel JOHN LEGG, CHRISTOPHER GUISE, and JOHN ROBINS, (upon the surrender of ROGER WHALEY,) the office of Master or Registrar, for the taking cognizance of the free consents of such persons as shall go into the plantations in America or elsewhere. (2 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 29 June. JOHN TUCKER appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 3 June. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Governor of New England. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 10 June. THOMAS DUNGAN, Esq., appointed Governor of New York. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 9 Sept. THOMAS MONTGOMERY appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 9 Sept. Sir ROBERT ROBINSON appointed Governor of Bermuda. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 28 Sept. Sir NATHANIEL JOHNSON to be Governor in and over the Islands of Nevis, &c., known by the name of the Caribbee Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 25 Nov. Commission for the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE to be Governor of Jamaica. (2 Jac. II. p. 11.)
- 28 Dec. WILLIAM TYACK, gent., appointed Escheator of the Leeward Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 12.)
- 4 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Wrecks of plate, gold, silver, &c., on the north side of Hispaniola, or about the Islands of Bahama and Florida. (3 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 2 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Mines of Gold, &c., in the Colonies of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 12 August. Ratification of the Letters Patent made to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE on the 4th March. (3 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 23 August. Grant to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, the sole use of saw mills in the plantations of America, (New England excepted), for the term of 14 years. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 13 August. The King erects the office of Provost Marshal General of New England, and grants the same to Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 12 November. HENRY HORDESHELL, Esq., appointed Justice, or Chief Judge of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- January 20. Proclamation for the more effectual reducing and suppressing pirates or privateers in America. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)

- 4 November. MATHEW PLOWMAN appointed Collector and Receiver of New York, with a salary of 200*l.* per annum, vice LUCAS SANTEN. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 20 October. Grant to the EARL OF FEVERSHAM, of all Wrecks, &c., on the north side of the main land of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 28 February. Grant to ROBERT BRENT, all Wrecks, &c., in or upon any of the rocks, shelves, seas, or banks, on or near the coast of America, between the Bermudas and Porto Rico, or between Cartagena and the Havanna. (4 Jac. II. p. 3.)
- 5 May. The King authorises the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, (during his being Governor of Jamaica), to confer knighthood upon any six deserving persons, according to his own discretion, in that Island. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 20 April. The King erects and establishes the office of Secretary and sole Register [Registrar] in New England, and grant the said office to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 27 September. The King confirms to THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, an entire tract of land in Virginia, bounded within the springs of the rivers of Tappahannock and Quiriough, to him, his heirs and assigns for ever—yielding and paying therefore, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 5 September. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, ANTHONY, LORD FALKLAND, and others, the use of the ship *Forsight*, to take up and recover Gold near Hispaniola. (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 25 September. HENRY FIFIELD, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Summer Islands, alias the Bermudas. (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 7 April. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Captain General and Governor over the Massachusetts Bay, &c. (Pennsylvania and the county of Delaware only excepted, vide Pat. 3 June, 2 Jac. II.) (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 6 April. Major HENRY CARRE appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 19 July. HENDER MOLESWORTH, of Jamaica, Esq., created a Baronet. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 8 August. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAELL appointed Clerk of the Navy in the Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 25 July. Sir HENDER MOLESWORTH appointed Captain General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 3 August. JAMES KENDALL, Esq., appointed Captain General of Barbadoes, St. Lucca, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)

- 14 September. CHIDLEY BROOKE appointed Collector and Receiver of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 8 August. REGINALD WILSON appointed Clerk of the Navy in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 3 October. Grant to JAMES KENDALL, (who was made Governor of Barbadoes on the 3d of August last), a salary of 1200*l.* a year. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 3 October. Grant of a large Commission to JAMES KENDALL, lately made Governor of Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 26 October. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Governor of the Islands of Nevis, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 15 November. HENRY FIFEILD* appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal of Bermuda. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 8 November. ISAAC RICHIER appointed Governor of Bermuda, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 23 December. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, Lieutenant General of Jamaica, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 12 December. RICHARD LLOYD appointed Clerk of the Crown in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 6 November. The King erects an office to be called the Secretary of New York, and appoints MATHEW CLARKSON to the same. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 25 November. JOHN STEDE appointed Clerk of the Markets of St. Michael, alias Bridge-town, &c., in Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 4 January. HENRY SLATER appointed Governor of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 7 October. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, appointed Lieutenant or Governor General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 13 December. THOMAS FERNELEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. EPAPHRODITUS HOUGHTON appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 17 January. Colonel WILLIAM COLE appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 31 December. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Captain General of Nevis, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)

* [See 25 Sept., 4 Jac. II.]

- 25 February. GEORGE HANWAY appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 November. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Governor General of Virginia. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 4 December. JOSEPH BATHURST and RICHARD DODINGTON, appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Jamaica. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 25 November. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., of all Wrecks, &c., within twenty leagues of the Bermudas. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 27 June. LIONEL COPLEY, Esq., appointed Governor of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 4 June. ROWLAND WILLIAMS, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy of the Leeward Caribbee Islands. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 5 September. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE appointed Secretary of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 7 October. The King incorporates the inhabitants of Massachusetts Bay in New England, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 1 October. THOMAS BELCHAMBER appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christophers, &c., vice EPAPHRODITUS HAUGHTON. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 30 November. JAMES VERNON, Esq., appointed Chief Clerk of St. Iago de la Vaga, Jamaica. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 11 January. JOHN PALMER, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christophers, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS appointed Captain of Massachusetts Bay. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 1 March. Sir EDMOND ANDROS appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 18 March. BENJAMIN FLETCHER appointed Captain General and Governor of New York. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 1 March. SAMUEL ALLEN, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all Wrecks, &c., on the Coast of Bermudas, or within 20 Leagues. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 16 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, of all Treasure Trove in the little Island called Ireland, near the Bermudas. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 20 September. WILLIAM BRODRICKE appointed Attorney General in Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)

- 20 September. WILLIAM BEESTON, Esq., appointed Governor of Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 22 August. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all mines of gold within their Majesties' plantations in America, for 51 years; yielding and paying a sixth part. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 19 August. The King and Queen, in consideration of 400*l*., do give unto THOMAS NEALE, Esq., all Wrecks, &c., between Cartagena and Jamaica; and between either of those two places and the Havanna. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 16 January. CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 8 February. Licence granted to found a College in the West part of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 21 October. BENJAMIN FLETCHER (lately made Governor of New York), appointed Governor of Pennsylvania. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 10.)
- 1 March. JOHN GODDARD, Esq., appointed Governor and Commander of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 20 February. The King pardons GEERRARD BEECKMAN, MYNDERT COARTEN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, JOHN VERNNILLIE, ABRAHAM BRASIER, and ABRAHAM GOUVERNEUR, all of New York; all treasons and murders for the death of JOSIAH BROWN, of New York (is particularly mentioned). (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 March. Grant to MAINHARDT, DUKE OF LEINSTER, of all Wrecks, &c., &c., between the Latitudes of 12 Degrees South and 40 Degrees North, by him to be recovered at any time within 20 years after the date hereof, (the Bermudas, Cartagena, and Jamaica excepted) for several terms of years, one full tenth of the premises reserved to the King and Queen. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 February. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor of Maryland. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 27 January. WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat and Antegua, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 25 April. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., and JOHN TYZACKE, gent., all Wrecks, &c., &c., within 30 Leagues of the Isle of Stables, and betwixt 40 and 50 Degrees of North Latitude, to be gotten and recovered by them within seven years after the date hereof. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 15 April. Grant to the Widows and Children of JACOB LEISLER and JACOB MILBURNE, of New York, all the real and personal estates of the said LEISLER and MILBURNE, executed for

- treason or supposed treason, in the Colony of New York. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 13 December. Grant to Sir JOHN HOSKYNs, of Harewood, co. Hereford, Knt. & Bart., all those Islands called Ascension, Trinidad, and Martin Vaz, to him, his heirs and assigns, for ever—yielding and paying the fourth part of the profits of all mines of gold and silver wrought in the said Islands on the 5th Nov. yearly. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, in socage, and not in capite, nor by knight s service. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 December. FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands, lying and being to windward from Guadaloupe. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 June. Colonel RALPH WORMLEY appointed Secretary of Virginia, (vice CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., deceased,) to hold the same by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 10 June. BENJAMIN FLETCHER, Esq., Governor of New York and Pennsylvania, to be Commander of the Militia of Connecticut. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 7, *in dorso*.)
- 8 March. EDWARD CRANFEILD, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes, vice ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL, Esq., deceased, during pleasure. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 17 January. Revocation of the appointment of GEORGE HANNAH to the office of Provost Marshal of Barbadoes, and appoints JAMES HANNAH, Esq., to the said office. (7 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 16 April. JOHN PERRIE, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, during pleasure, vice WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., deceased. (8 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 1 May. WILLIAM BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica. (8 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 26 June. WILLIAM PARTRIDGE, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (8 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 4 January. SAMUEL DAY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermudas or Summer Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 22 February. EDWARD PARSONS, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other Leeward Caribee Islands, during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 4.)

- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL of BELLOMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay; also Governor and Commander in Chief of all that province of New Hampshire within New England, extending from three miles northward of Merrimac River unto the province of Main. (9 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 24 July. RALPH GREY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., and the rest of the Islands, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 17 July. JOHN BABER, Esq., appointed Secretary of Jamaica, and Commissary of the Stores and Clerk of the Enrolment of Deeds, &c., during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 18 August. The King releaseth unto Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., Lieutenant Governor of Jamaica, all offences and neglects committed for his not taking the oaths, appointed to be taken by the Governors of Colonies in Asia, Africa, or America. (10 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 12 August. GEORGE GOLDING, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (10 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 20 July. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (He succeeded Sir EDWARD ANDROS, Knt., who obtained leave to return home for the recovery of his health.) (10 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 19 October. NATHANIEL BLAKESTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Maryland. (10 Will. III. p. 9.)
- 20 September. THOMAS LAWRENCE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (Letters Patent appointing Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., of the 5th Sept., 3 Will. & Mary, are revoked.) (10 Will. III. p. 10.)
- 6 May. WILLIAM NEEDHAM, gent., appointed Clerk of the Crown and Clerk of the Peace of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 25 March. WILLIAM WELBY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 7 June. EDWARD JONES, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermudas, alias Summer Islands. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)

- 18 May. EDWARD CHILTON, of the Middle Temple, Barrister, appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 5 January. Sir WILLIAM BEESTON appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 17 March. ALLEN BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 29 August. ALEXANDER SKENE appointed Secretary of, and Clerk of the several Courts in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 13 May. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antegua, Barbadoes, Anquilla, &c. (11 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 23 Nov. RALPH GREY, Esq., and others, appointed Commissioners at Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., for examining of Piracies. Similar Commissions to STAFFORD FAIRBORE, and others, for Newfoundland; to BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., and others, for the Bermudas or Summer Islands; to NATHAN BLACKSTON, Esq., for Maryland and Pennsylvania; to CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., for St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbouda, [Barbadoes], Anguilla, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands; to FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., for Virginia and Carolina; and to RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, for Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire, and Rhode Island. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 December. SAMUEL COX, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy Office in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 23 November. RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, and others, appointed Commissioners for examining of Piracies at New York, East and West, New Jersey, and Connecticut; also to Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., for Jamaica and the Bahama Islands. (12 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 24 September. BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 4 March. THOMAS WEAVER, Esq., appointed Collector and Receiver of New York (during pleasure), with a salary of 200*l*, vice CHIDLEY BROOK, who was appointed 14 Dec., 1 Will. & Mary. (12 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 11 July. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1.)

- 31 July. WILLIAM SELWYN, Esq., appointed Captain General and Commander in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 9 September. EDWARD HYDE, Esq., commonly called LORD CORNBURY, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 27 November. HENRY CARPENTER, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other the Leeward and Caribee Islands, during pleasure, &c. (13 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 13 February. MITFORD CROWE, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent, &c. (14 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 February. JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay, (14 Will. III. p. 1); also Governor and Commander in Chief of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (14 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)

Lists of the
Livinge and
Dead in Virginia
Febr: 16th 1623.*

* [*i. e.* 162^d.]



A List of Names; of the Living in Virginia

february the 16 1623

Att y^e Colledg Land.

THOMAS MARLETT
CHRISTOPHER BRANCH
FRANCIS BOOT.
WILLIAM BROWING [BROWNING]
WALTER COOP [COOPER]
WILLIAM WELDER
LEONARD MORE
DANIELL SHURLEY
PEETER JORDEN
NICHOLAS PERSE
WILLIAM DALBIE
ESAIAS RAWTON
THEODER MOISES
ROBERT CHAMPER
THOMAS JONES
DAVID WILLIAMS
WILLIAM WALKER
EDWARD HOBSON
THOMAS HOBSON
JOHN DAY

WILLIAM COOKSEY
ROBERT FARNELL
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN
MATHEW EDLOW
WILLIAM PRICE
GABRIELL HOLLAND
JOHN WATTSON
EBEDMELECH GASTRELL
THOMAS OSBORNE

Att y^e Neck of Land.

LUKE BOYS
M^{rs} BOYS
ROBERT HALAM
JOSEPH ROYALL
JOHN DOD'S
M^{rs} DOD'S
ELIZABETH PERKINSON
WILLIAM VINCENT
M^{rs} VINCENT

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
ALEXANDER BRADWAYE	<i>Att West and Sherlows hundred</i>
his wife BRADWAYE	JOHN HARRIS
JOHN PRICE	DORITHE HARRIS
his wife PRICE	<i>infants</i> { HARRIS
ROBERT TURNER	{ HARRIS
NATHANIELL REEUE* [REEVE]	THOMAS FLOYD
Seriant W ^m SHARP	ELLIAS LONGE
M ^{rs} SHARP.	WILLIAM NICHOLLAS
RICHARD RAWSE	ROGER RATCLIFE
THOMAS SHEPPY	ROBERT MILNER
WILLIAM CLEMENS	ROBERT PARTTIN
THOMAS HARRIS	MARGRETT PARTTIN
his Wife HARRIS	<i>infantes</i> { PARTTIN
ANN WOODLEY	{ PARTTIN
MARGRETT BERMAN	HENRY BENSON
THOMAS FARMER	NICHOLAS BLACKMAN
HUGH HILTON	NATHANELL TATTAM
RICHARD TAYLOR	MATHEW GLOSTER
<i>vz.</i> TAYLOR	SYMON TURGIS
JOSUA CHARD	NICHOLAS BALEY
CHRISTOPHER BROWNE	ANN BAVLEY
THOMAS OAGE	ELMER PHILLIPS
<i>Vx.</i> OAGE	THOMAS PAULETT
<i>infans</i> OAGE	THOMAS BAUGH.
HENRY COLTMAN	THOMAS PACKER
HUGH PRICE	JONAS RAVLEY
<i>Vx</i> PRICE	JOHN TRUSSELL
<i>infans</i> PRICE	CHRISTOPHER BEANE
M ^{rs} COLTMAN	JOHN CARTTER
ROBERT GREENE	HENRY BAGWELL
<i>vz.</i> GREENE	THOMAS BAGWELL
<i>infans</i> GREENE.	EDWARD GARDINER
	RICHARD BIGGS

* [Might possibly be read as REENE.]

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
Mrs BIGGS	Mrs PALMER
WILLIAM BIGGS	<i>filia</i> PALMER
THOMAS BIGGS } <i>fit</i>	RICHARD ENGLISH
RICHARD BIGGS }	NATHANIEL CAUSEY
WILLIAM ASKEW	Mrs CAUSEY
HENRY CARMAN	LAWRANCE EVANS
ANDREW DUDLEY	EDWARD CLARKE
JAMES GAY	<i>vx</i> CLARKE
ANTHONY BURROWS	<i>infans</i> CLARKE
REBECCA ROSSE	JOHN GIBBS
<i>fil.</i> { ROSSE	JOHN DAVIES
{ ROSSE	WILLIAM EMERSON
PETTERS, a maid.	HENRY WILLIAMS
	<i>vx</i> WILLIAMS
<i>At Jordans Forney</i>	HENRY FISHER
SISLYE JORDAN	<i>vx</i> FISHER
TEMPERANCE BAYLIFE	<i>infans</i> FISHER
MARY JORDAN	THOMAS CHAPMAN
MARGERIE JORDAN	<i>vx</i> CHAPMAN
WILLIAM FARRAR	<i>infans</i> CHAPMAN
THOMAS WILLIAMS	EDITH HOLLIS
ROGER PRESTON	
THOMAS BROOKES	<i>At flourdien hundred</i>
JOHN PEEDE	RICHARD GREGORY
JOHN FREME	EDWARD ALBORN
RICHARD JOHNSON	THOMAS DILLIMAGER
WILLIAM DAWSON	THOMAS HACH
JOHN HELY	ANTHONY JONES
ROBERT MANUELL [<i>or</i> MANNELL]	ROBERT GUY
ANN LINKON	WILLIAM STRACHEY
WILLIAM BASSE	JOHN BROWNE
Mrs BASSE	ANNIS BOULT
CHRISTOPHER SAFORD	WILLIAM BAKER
<i>vx</i> SAFORD	THEODER BERISTON
JOHN CAMINGE	WALTER BLAKE
THOMAS PALMER	THOMAS WATTS

Living

EDWARD TEMPLE
 DANIELL VERGO
 WILLIAM TATHILL boy
 THOMAS HAILE boy
 RICHARD MOREWOOD
 EDWARD SPARSHOTT
 BARNARD JACKSON
 WILLIAM BROCKE
 JAMES MAYRO

At Chaplains choice

ISACKE CHAPLAINE
 M^{rs} CHAPLAINE
 JOHN CHAPLAINE
 WALTER PRIEST
 WILLIAM WESTON
 JOHN DUFFY
 ANN MICHAELL
 THOMAS PHILLIPS
 HENRY THORNE
 ROBERT HUDSON
 ISACKE BANGTON [*or* BAUGHTON]
 NICHOLAS SUTTON
 WILLIAM WHITT
 EDWARD BUTTLER
 HENRY TURNER
 THOMAS LEY
 JOHN BROWNE
 JOHN TRACHERN
 HENRY WILLSON
 THOMAS BALDWYNE
 ALEXANDER SANDERSON
 DAVID ELLIS
 SARA MORE
 ANN a Maid.

*Living**At James Cittie and wth the
Corporacon therof.*

S^r FRANCES WYATT Goveno^r:
 MARGRETT LADY WYATT
 HANT WYATT Minister
 KATHREN SPENCER
 THOMAS HOOKER
 JOHN GATHER
 JOHN MATHEMAN
 EDWARD COOKE
 GEORGE NELSON
 GEORGE HALL
 JANE BURTT
 ELIZABETH POMELL
 MARY WOODWARD

S^r GEORGE YEARDLEY Knight
 TEMPERANCE LADY YEARDLY
 ARGALL YARDLEY
 FRANCES YEARDLEY
 ELIZABETH YEARDLEY
 KILIBETT HICHCOCKE
 AUSTEN COMBES
 JOHN FOSTER
 RICHARD ARRUNDELL
 SUSAN HALL
 ANN GRIMES
 ELIZABETH LYON
 — YOUNGE
 — Negro } women
 — Negro }

ALICE DAVISON vid:
 EDWARD SHARPLES

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
JONE DAVIES	ELIZABETH SALTER
GEORGE SANDS Trasu'	SARA MACOCKE
Cap: W ^m PERCE	ELIZABETH ROLFE
JONE PERCE	CHRI: LAWSON
ROBERT HEDGES	<i>uxor eius</i> LAWSON
HUGH W ^m [WILLIAMS]	FRANCES FOULLER
THOMAS MOULSTON	CHARLES WALLER
HENRY FARMOR	HENRY BOOTH
JOHN LIGHTFOOTE	Cap: RAPH HAMOR
THOMAS SMITH	M ^{rs} HAMOR
ROGER RUESE	JEREME CLEMENT
ALEXANDER GILL	ELIZABETH CLEMENT
JOHN CARTWRIGHT	SARA LANGLEY
ROBERT AUSTINE	SISLEY GREENE
EDWARD BRICKE	ANN ADDAMS
WILLIAM RAVENETT	ELKINTON RATCLIFE
JOCOMB ANDREWS	FRANCIS GIBSON
<i>ux</i> ANDREWS	JAMES YEMANSON
RICHARD ALDER	JOHN POÑTES
ESTER EVERE	CHRISTOPHER BEST.
ANGELO a Negar	THOMAS CLARKE
Doc: JOHN POTT	M ^r REIGNOLD'S
ELIZABETH POTT	M ^r HICKMORE
RICHARD TOWNSEND	<i>ux</i> HICKMORE
THOMAS LEISTER	SARA RIDDALL
JOHN KULLAWAY	EDWARD BLANEY
RANDALL HOWLETT	EDWARD HUDSON
JANE DICKINSON	<i>ux</i> HUDSON.
FORTUNE TAYLOR	WILLIAM HARTLEY
Cap: ROGER SMITH	JOHN SHELLEY
M ^{rs} SMITH	ROBERT BEW
	WILLIAM WARD

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
THOMAS MENTIS [<i>or</i> MEUTIS]	ANTHONY BURROWS
ROBERT WHITMORE	JOHN COOKE
ROBERT CHAUNTREE	NICHOLAS GOULDSMITH
ROBERT SHEPPARD	ELIAS GAILE
WILLIAM SAWIER	ANDREW HOWELL
LANSLOTT DAMPORT	ANN ASHLEY
MATH: LOYD	—
THOMAS OTTWAY	JOHN SOUTHERN
THOMAS CROUCH	THOMAS PASMORE
ELIZABETH STARKEY	ANDREW RALYE
ELINOR	—
M ^{rs} PERRY	NATH: JEFFERYS
<i>infans</i> PERRY	<i>vx</i> JEFFERYS
FRANCES CHAPMAN	THOMAS HEBBS
GEORGE GRAUES* [GRAVES]	—
<i>vx</i> GRAUES*	CLEM ^t DILKE
REBECCA SNOWE	M ^{rs} DILKE
SARA SNOWE	JOHN HINTON
JOHN ISGRAUE [ISGRAVE]	—
MARY ASCOMBE <i>vid</i>	RICHARD STEPHENS
BENAMY BUCKE	WASSELL RAYNER
GERCYON BUCKE	<i>vx</i> RAYNER
PELEG BUCKE	JOHN JACKSON
MARA BUCKE	EDWARD PRICE
ABRAM PORTER	OSTEN SMITH
BRIGETT CLARKE	THOMAS SPILMAN
ABIGALL ASCOMBE	BRYAN CAWT
JOHN JACKSON	—
<i>vx</i> JACKSON	GEORGE MINIFY
EPHRAIM JACKSON	MOYES STON
—	—
M ^r JOHN BURROWS	Capt ^t : HOLMES
M ^{rs} BURROWS	M ^r CALCKER
	M ^{rs} CALCKER
	<i>infans</i> CALCKER

* [Might be read as GRANES.]

Living

PECEABLE SHERWOOD
 ANTHONY WEST
 HENRY BARKER
 HENRY SCOTT
 MARGERY DAWSE

—
 Mr CANN
 Cap: HARTT
 EDWARD SPALDING
 2^d SPALDING
puer SPALDING
Puella SPALDING
 JOHN HELIN
 2^d HELIN
puer HELIN
infans HELIN

—
 THOMAS GRAYE *et* 2^d
 JONE GRAYE
 WILLIAM GRAYE
 RICHARD YOUNGE
 2^d YOUNGE
 JONE YOUNGE

—
 RANDALL SMAILWOOD
 JOHN GREENE
 WILLIAM MUDGE

—
 Mr^s SOTHEY
 ANN SOTHEY
 ELIN PAINTER

—
 GOODMAN WEBB

*Living**in the maine*

RICHARD ATKINS
 2^d ATKINS
 WILLIAM BAKER
 EDWARD OLIVER
 SAMWELL MORRIS
 ROBERT DAVIS
 ROBERT LUNTHORNE
 JOHN VERNIE
 THOMAS WOOD
 THOMAS REES

—
 MICHEALL BATT
 2^d BATT
 vid's TINDALL
 Mr STAFFERTON
 2^d STAFFERTON
 JOHN FISHER
 JOHN ROSE
 THOMAS THORNEGOOD
 JOHN BADSTON
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD

—
 THOMAS KINSTON
 ROBERT SCOTTESMORE
 ROGER KID
 NICHOLAS BULLINGTON
 NICHOLAS MARTIN

—
 JOHN CARTER
 CHRISTOPHER HALL
 DAVID ELLIS
 2^d ELLIS
 JOHN FROGMORTON
 ROBERT MARSHALL

Living

THOMAS SWNOW*
 JOHN SMITH
 LAWRENCE SMALPAGE
 THOMAS CROSSE
 THOMAS PRICHARD
 RICHARD CROUCH
 ———
 CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD
 HENRY BOOTH
 ———
 RICHARD CARVEN
vx CARVEN
 JOHN HOWELL
 WILLIAM BURTT
 WILLIAM STOCKER
 NICHOLAS ROOTE
 ———
 SARA KIDDALL
infans { KIDDALL
 { KIDDALL
 EDWARD FISHER
 RICHARD SMITH
 JOHN WOLRICH
 M^{rs} WOLRICH
 JONATHAN GILES
 CHRISTOPHER RIPPEN
 THOMAS BANKS
 FRANCES BUCHER
 HENRY DAWLEN
 ARTHUR CHANDLER
 RICHARD SANDERS
 THOMAS HELCOTT
 THOMAS HICHOCKE

Living

GRIFFINE GUNIE†
 THOMAS OSBOURN
 RICHARD DOWNES
 WILLIAM LAWRELL
 ———
 THOMAS JORDAN
 EDWARD BUSBEE
 HENRY TURNER
 JOSUA CREW
 ROBERT HUTCHINSON
 THOMAS JONES
vx JONES
 REIGNOLD MORECOCKE *et vx*
 RICHARD BRIDGWATER *et vx*
 ———
 M^r THOMAS BUN
 M^{rs} BUN
 THOMAS SMITH
 ELIZABETH HODGES
 ———
 WILLIAM KEMP
vx KEMP
 ———
 HUGH BALDWIN
vx BALDWIN
 JOHN WILMOSE
 ———
 THOMAS DOE
vx DOE
 ———
 GEORGE FRYER
vx FRVER
 STEPHEN WEBB

* [Clearly so in the original.]

† [Apparently so; but it might also be read as GUME, or GLINE.]

<i>Living</i> <i>in James island</i>	<i>Living</i>
JOHN OSBOURN	WILLIAM SPENCE
<i>vx</i> OSBOVRN [OSBOURN]	<i>vx</i> SPENCE
GEORGE POPE	<i>infans</i> SPENCE
ROBERT CUNSTABLE	JAMES TOOKE
—	JAMES ROBERTS
WILLIAM JONES	ANTHONY HARLOW
<i>vx</i> JONES	—
JOHN JOHNSON	SARA SPENCE
<i>vx</i> JOHNSON	GEORGE SHURKE
<i>infans</i> { JOHNSON	JOHN BOOTH
{ JOHNSON	ROBERT BENNETT
JOHN HALL	
<i>vx</i> HALL	<i>y^r neck of land.</i>
WILLIAM COOKSEY	Mr KINGSMEALE
<i>vx</i> COOKSEY	<i>vx</i> KINGSMEALE
<i>infans</i> COOKSEY	<i>infans</i> { KINGSMEALE
ALICE KEAN	{ KINGSMEALE
—	RAPH GRIPHIN
ROBERT FITTS	FRANCES COMPTON
<i>vx</i> FITTS	JOHN SMITH
JOHN REDDISH	JOHN FILMER
—	EDWARD a Negro
JOHN GREVETT	THOMAS SULLEV
<i>vx</i> GREVETT	<i>vx</i> SULLEV
JOHN WEST	THOMAS HARWOOD
THOMAS WEST	GEORGE FEDAM
HENRY GLOVER	PETER STABER
—	THOMAS POPKIN
GOODMAN STOIKS*	THOMAS SIDES
<i>vx</i> STOIKS	RICHARD PERSE
<i>infans</i> STOIKS	<i>vx</i> PERSE
Mr ADAMS	ALLEN his man
Mr LEET	ISABELL PRATT
—	—

* [First written STOIKS, then altered.]

Living

THOMAS ALNUTT
vx ALNUTT
 JOHN PAINE
 ROGER REDES
 ELINOR SPRAD

Over the River

JOHN SMITH
vx SMITH
infans SMITH
 JOHN VERGO
 RICHARD FENN
 WILLIAM RICHARDSON
 ROBERT LINDSEY
 RICHARD DOLFEMB
 JOHN BOTTAM
 JOHN ELLIOTT
 SUSAN BARBER
 THOMAS GATES
vx GATES
 PERCIVALL WOOD
 ANTHONY BURRIN
 WILLIAM BEDFORD
 WILLIAM SAND'S
 JOHN PROCTOR
 M^{rs} PROCTOR
 PHETTIPLACE CLOSE
 HENRY HORNE
 RICHARD HORNN
 THOMAS FLOWER
 WILLIAM BULLOCKE
 ELLIAS HINTON
 JOHN FOXEN
 EDWARD SMITH

Living

JOHN SKINNER
 MARTINE DE MOONE
 WILLIAM NAILL
 THOMAS FITTS
 ELIZABETH ABBITT
 ALICE FITTS

*At y^e Plantacon over ag^t James**Cittie*

Capt: SAM: MATHEWS
 BENJAMIN OWIN
 RICE AP WILLIAMS
 JIRO a Negro
 WALTER PARNELL
 WILLIAM PARNELL
 MARGREAT ROADES
 JOHN WEST
 FRANCIS WEST *Vid*
 THOMAS DAYHURST
 ROBERT MATHEWS
 ARTHUR GOULDSMITH
 ROBERT WILLIAMS
 MORICE LOYD
 ARON CONWAY
 WILLIAM SUTTON
 RICHARD GREENE
 MATHEW HAMAN
 SAMWELL DAVIES
 JOHN THOMAS
 JOHN DOCKER
 ABRAM WOOD
 MICHEALL LUPWORTH
 JOHN DAVIES
 LEWIS BALY

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
JAMES DARIES	GEORGE GURR
ALICE HOLMES	HENRY WOOD
HENRY BARLOW	JOHN BALDWIN
THOMAS BUTTON	JOHN NEEDOME
EDMOND WHITT	WILLIAM BINCKS
ZACHARIA CRISPE	NICHOLAS TOMPSON
JOHN BURLAND	JOHN DENCY [<i>or</i> DEUCY]
THOMAS HAWKINS	ERASMUS CARTTER
THOMAS PHILLIPS	JOHN EDWARD'S
PAULE REINOLD'S	GEORGE BAYLEY
NICH: SMITH	GEORGE SPARKE
ELIZABETH WILLIAMS	NICHOLAS COMIN
HUGH CRUDER	NICHOLAS ARRAS
EDWARD HUDSON	MARTIN TURNER
ROBERT SHEPPARD	JOHN STONE <i>infans</i>
THOMAS OTTAWELL	DAVY MANSFIELD
THOMAS CROUCH	JOHN DENMARKE
ROBERT BEW	ELIZABETH RUTTEN
JOHN RUSSELL	GOODWIFE BINCKS
ROBERT CHANTRY	a servant of m ^r MOREWOOD'S
GEORGE RODGERS	
LANSLOTT DAMPORTT	<i>the glase howse</i>
JOHN SHULE	VINCENCIO ———
NATH: LOYD	BERNARDO ———
WILLIAM SAWYER	OULD SHEPPARD his sonn
WILLIAM WARD	RICHARD TARBORER
WILLIAM HARTLY	M ^{rs} BARNARDO
JERIME WHITT	
Liuctenēt PURFREY	<i>At Archurs hoop.</i>
EDWARD GRINDALL	Leftennat HARRIS
M ^r SWIFT	ROWLAND LOTTIS
WILLIAM HAMES*	or LOTTIS

* [There is a *dot* above this word, but I fancy it is of later date than the original writing. If it *be* part of the word, we must read the name as HAINES.]

Living

JOHN ELISON
vx ELISON
 GEORGE SANDERS
 THOMAS CORDER
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 GEORG PRAN
 JOHN BOTTOM
 THOMAS FARLY
vx FARLEY
 a Child
 NICHOLAS SHOTTON

At Hogg Island

DAVID SAND^{rs} m^{ister} [minister]
 JOHN VTIE [UTIE]
 M^{rs} VTIE
 JOHN VTIE *infans* [*infans*]
 WILLIAM TYLER
 ELIZABETH TYLER
 RICHARD WHITEY
 WILLIAM RAMSHAW
 RICE WATKINS
 THOMAS FOSKEW lost
 HENER ELSWORD
 THOMAS CAUSEY
 GEORGE VNION* [UNION]
 HENRY WOODWARD
 ROGER WEBSTER
 JOHN DOUSTON
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 RICHARD CROCKER Child
 WILLIAM HICHCOCKE, lost
 GEORGE PROWSE
 ROBERT PARRAMORE

Living

JOHN JARVICE, als, GLOVER
 JOHN BROWNE
 WILLIAM BURCHER
 JOHN BURCHER
 JOHN FULWOOD
 THOMAS BRANSBY
 THOMAS COLLY
 THOMAS SIMPSON
 THOMAS POWELL
 NICHOLAS LONGE

At martins hundred

WILLIAM HARWOOD
 SAMWELL MARCH
 HUGH HUES
 JOHN JACKSON
 THOMAS WARD
 JOHN STEVANS
 HUMPHRY WALDEN
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE
 JOHN HASLEY
 SAMWELL WEAVER
 Vid's JACKSON
filia JACKSON
 M^{rs} TAYLOR
 ANN WINDOR
 ELIZABETH BYGRAUE
 M^r LAKE
 M^r BURREN
 JOHN STONE
 SAMWELL CULLEY
 JOHN HELLINE
vx HELLIN

* [I am not quite sure as to this name; it certainly *might* be read as VNION.]

Living

a french man *et ux*
 THOMAS SIBERY

At Warwick Squake

JOHN BATT
 HENRY PINFFE
 WASSELL WEBLIN
 ANTHONY READ
 FRANCES WOODSON
 HENRY PHILLIPS
 PETTER COLLINS
 CHR: REINOLD'S
 EDWARD MAHIN
 JOHN MALDMAN
 THOMAS COLLINS
 GEORGE RUSHMORE
 THOMAS SPENCER
 GEORGE CLARKE
 RICIE BARTLETT
 FRANCIS BANKS
 JOHN JENKINS
 THOMAS JONES
 WILLIAM DENHAM
 PETER
 ANTHONY }
 FRANCIS } negres
 MARGRETT }
 JOHN BENNETT
 NICHOLAS SKINNER
 JOHN ATKINS
 JOHN POLLENTIN
 RACHELL POLLENTIN
 MARGRETT POLLENTIN
 MARY a maid

Living

HENRY WOODWARD
 THOMAS SAWYER
 THOMAS a boye

At the Indian thickett

HENRY WOODALL
 GREGORY DORY
 JOHN FOSTER
 JOHN GREENE
 JOHN WARD
 CHRISTO: WINDMILE
 RICHARD RAPIER
 CUTBERT PEIRSON
 ADAM RUMELL
 RICHARD ROBINSON
 JAMES a french mā

At Elizabeth Cittye

Cap ISACKE WHITTAKERS
 MARY WHITTAKERS
 CHARLES ATKINSON
 CHARLES CALTHROP
 JOHN LANKFEILD
 BRIDG'S FREEMAN
 NICHOLAS WESELL
 EDWARD LOYD
 THOMAS NORTH
 ANTHONY MIDDLETON
 RICHARD POPELY
 THOMAS HARDING
 WILLIAM JOY
 RAPH OSBORNE
 EDWARD BARNES
 THOMAS THORNGOOD

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
ANN ATKINSON	OSBORNE SMITH
LANKFELD	<i>vx</i> MORE
MEDCALFE*	<i>vx</i> WRIGHT
GEORGE NUCE	<i>vx</i> WRIGHT
ELIZABETH WHITTAKERS	<i>filia</i> WRIGHT
GEORGE ROADS	THOMAS DOWSE
EDWARD JOHNSON	SAMWELL BENNETT
WILLIAM FOULLER	WILLIAM BROWNE
REINOLD GOODWYN	WILLIAM ALLEN
JAMES LARMOUNT	LEWIS WELCHMAN
JOHN JACKSON	ROBERT MORE
<i>vid's</i> JOHNSON	M ^{rs} DOWSE
<i>vid's</i> FOWLER	<i>vx</i> BENNETT
2 french men	<i>pue</i> { BENNETT
GEORGE MEDCALFE	{ BENNETT
WALTER ELY	<i>At Bucke Row</i>
THOMAS LANE	THOMAS FLINT
BARTHELMEW HOPKINS	JOHN HAMPTON
JOHN JEFFERSON	RICHARD PEIRSBY
ROBERT THRESHER	WILLIAM ROOKINS
JOHN ROWES	ROWLAND WILLIAMS
M ^r YATES	STEVEN DIXON
ROBERT GOODMAN	THOMAS RISBY
<i>vx</i> ELY	HENRY WHEELER
<i>infans</i> ELY	JAMES BROOKS
Cap RAWLEIGH CRASHAW	SAMWELL KENNELL
ROBERT WRIGHT	JOHN CARNING
JAMES SLEIGHT	THOMAS NEARES
JOHN WELCHMAN	ROBERT SALVADGE
JOHN MORE	WILLIAM BARRY
HENRY POTTER	JOSEPH HATFIELD
M ^r ROSWELL	EDWARD MARSHALL
WILLIAM GAWNTLETT	AMBROSE GRIFFITH

* [Query MEDCALFE. See twelve lines below.]

Living

PETTER ARRUNDELL
 ANTHONY BONALL } french men
 LA GAURD }
 JAMES BONALL
 JOHN ARRUNDELL
 JOHN HANIE [*or* HAINE]
 NICH: ROW
 RICHARD ALTHROP
 JOHN LOYD
vx HAME*
vx HAMPTON
 ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL
 MARGREAT ARRUNDELL

At Basse Choise

Cap: NETHANIEL BASSE
 SAMWEL BASSE
 BENJAMIN SIMES
 THOMAS SHEWORD
 BENJAMINE HANDCLEARE
 WILLIAM BARNARD
 JOHN SHELLEY
 NATHANIEL MOPER
 NATHA: GAUMON
 MARGRETT GILES
 RICHARD LONGE
vx LONGE
infans LONGE
 RICHARD EVANS
 WILLIAM NEWMAN
 JOHN ARMY
 PETER LANGDEN

Living

HENRY
 ANDREW RAWLEY
 PETTER

more at Elizabeth Cittie

Liuetennat SHEPPARD
 JOHN POWELL
 JOHN WOOLEY
 CATHREN POWELL
 JOHN BRADSTON
 FRANC'S PITTS
 GILBERTT WHITFEILD
 PETER HEREFORD
 THOMAS FAULKNER
 ESAW DE LA WARE
 WILLIAM CORNIE
 THOMAS CURTISE
 ROBERT BRITTAIN
 ROGER WALKER
 HENRY KERSLEY
 EDWARD MORGAIN
 ANTHONY EBSWORTH
 AGNES EBSWORTH
 ELINOR HARRIS
 THOMAS ADDISON
 WILLIAM LONGE
 WILLIAM SMITH
 WILLIAM PINSEN

Cap W^m TUCKER
 Cap NICH: MARTEAW
 Leftennt ED: BARKLY

* [It is possible that a *dot* may have been omitted from this word, and that the lady's name should be read HANIE or HAINE; she may have been wife to the man mentioned four lines above.]

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
DANIELL TANNER	ANN LAYDON
JOHN MORRIS	VIRGINIA LAYDON
GEORG THOMSON	ALICE LAYDON
PAULE THOMSON	KATHERNE LAYDON
WILLIAM THOMSON	WILLIAM EVANS
PASTA CHAMPIN	WILLIAM JULIAN
STEPHEN SHERE	WILLIAM KEMP
JEFFERY HALL	RICHARD WITH'E [WITHERE]
RICH: JONES	JOHN JORNALL
WILLIAM HUTCHINSON	WALTER MASON
RICHARD APLETON	SARA JULIAN
THOMAS EVANS	SARA GOULDOCKE
WESTON BROWNE	JOHN SALTER
ROBERT MOUNDAY	WILLIAM COALE
STEVEN CVLLOE	JERENY DICKENSON
RAPH ADAMS	LAWRANCE PEELE
THOMAS PHILLIPS	JOHN EVANS
FRANCIS BARRETT	MARKE EVANS
MARY TUCKER	GEORGE EVANS
JANE BRAKLEY	JOHN DOWNEMAN
ELIZABETH HIGGINS	ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN
MARY MOUNDAY	WILLIAM BALDWIN
CHOUPOUKE an Indian	JOHN SIBSEY
ANTHONY } Negres	WILLIAM CLARKE
ISSABELLA }	RICE GRIFFINE
Leftenñt LUPO	JOSEPH MOSLEY
PHILLIP LUPO	ROBERT SMITH
BARTHOLMEW WETHERSBY*	JOHN CHEESMAN
HENRY DRAPER	THOMAS CHEESMAN
JOSEPH HAMAN	EDWARD CHEESMAN
ELIZABETH LUPO	PETTER DICKSON
ALBIANO WETHERSLY*	JOHN BAYNAN
JOHN LAYDON	ROBERT SWEET

* [Sic in orig.]

Living

JOHN PARRETT
 WILLIAM FOUKS
 JOHN CLACKSON
 JOHN HILL
 WILLIAM MORTEN
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 EDWARD STOCKDELL
 ELIZABETH BAYNAM
 GEORGE DAVIES
 ELIZABETH DAVIES
 ANN HARRISON
 JOHN CURTISE
 JOHN WALTON
 EDWARD ASTON
 TOBY HURT
 CORNELIUS MAY
 ELIZABETH MAY
 HENRY MAY, child
 THOMAS WILLOWBEY
 OLIVER JENKINSON
 JOHN CHANDELER
 NICHOLAS DAVIES
 JONE JENKINS
 MARY JENKINS
 HENRY GOULDWELL
 HENRY PRICHARD
 HENRY BARBER
 ANN BARBER
 JOHN HUTTON
 ELIZABETH HUTTON
 THOMAS BALDWIN
 JOHN BILLIARD
 REYNOLD BOOTH
 MARY

Living

ELIZABETH BOOTH child
 Cap: THO: DAVIES
 JOHN DAVIES
 THOMAS HUGES
 WILLIAM KILDRIDGE
 ALEXAND^r MOUNTNEY
 EDWARD BRYAN
 PERSIVALL IBOTSON
 JOHN PENRICE
 ROBERT LOCKE
 ELIZABETH IBOTSON
 ANN IBOTSON
 EDWARD HILL
 THOMAS BEST
 HANNA HILL
 ELIZABETH HILL
 ROBERT SALFORD
 JOHN SALFORD
 PHILLIP CHAPMAN
 THOMAS PARTER
 MARY SALFORD
 FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN
 WILLIAM HILL
 WILLIAM HARRIS
 WILLIAM WORLIDGE
 JOHN FORTH
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 REBECCA CHAMBERLIN
 ALICE HARRIS
 PHAROW PHILINTON
 ARTHUR SMITH
 HUGH HALL
 ROBERT SABIN
 JOHN COOKER

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
HUGH DICKEN	WILLIAM WATTERS
WILLIAM GAYNE	WILLIAM GANEV
RICHARD MINTREN Junior	HENRY GANEV
JOANE FLINTON	JOHN ROBINSON
ELIZABETH FLINTON	ROBERT BROWNE
REBECCA COUBBER	THOMAS PARRISH
RICHARD MINTREN senior	EDMOND SPALDEN
JOHN FRYE	ROGER FARBRACKE
WILLIAM BROOKS	THEODER JONES
SIBILE BROOKS	WILLIAM BALDWIN
WILLIAM BROOKS	LUKE ADEN
THOMAS CRISPE	ANNA GANY
RICHARD PACKE	ANNA GANY <i>fillia</i>
MILES PRICHETT	ELIZABETH POPE
THOMAS GODBY	REBECCA HATCH
MARGERY PRICHETT	THOMASIN LOXMORE
JONE GOODBY	THOMAS GARNETT
JONE GRINDRY	ELIZABETH GARNETT
JOHN JUIMAN	SUSSAN GARNETT
MARY GRINDRY	FRANCES MICHELL
JOHN GRINDRY child	JONAS STOCKTON
JOHN WAINE	THIMOTHEE STOCKTON
ANN WAINE	WILLIAM COOKE
MARY ACKLAND	RICHARD BOULTEN
GEORGE ACKLAND	FRANCES HILL
JOHN HARLOW	JOHN JACKSON
WILLIAM CAPP'S	RICHARD DAVIES
EDWARD WATTERS	ANN COOKE
PAULE HARWOOD	DICTRAS CHRISMUS
NICH: BROWNE	THOMAS HILL
ADAM THROUGOOD	ARTHUR DAVIES
RICHARD EAST	WILLIAM NEWCOME
STEPHEN READ	ELIZABETH CHRISMUS
GRACE WATTERS	JOANE DAVIES

Living

THOMAS HETHERSALL
 WILLIAM DOUGLAS
 THOMAS DOUTHORN
 ELIZABETH DOUTHORN
 SAMWELL DOUTHORN a bo[y]
 THOMAS an Indian
 JOHN HAZARD
 JOANE HAZARD
 HENRY
 FRANCES MASON
 MICHEALL WILCOCKS
 WILLIAM QUERKE
 MARY MASON
 MAUDLIN WILCOCKS
 Mr KETH mister
 JOHN BUSH
 JOHN COOP [COOPER]
 JONADAB ILLETT
 JOHN BARNABY
 JOHN SEAWARD
 ROBERT NEWMAN
 WILLIAM PARKER
 THOMAS SNAPP
 CLEMENT EVANS
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 THOMAS PARRISH

At the Eastern Shore

Cap WILLIAM EPPS
 Mrs EPPS
 PETER EPPS
 WILLIAM —
 EDMOND CLOAKE
 WILLIAM BIBBY

Living

THOMAS CORNISH
 JOHN FISHER
 WILLIAM DRY
 HENRY WILSON
 PETER PORTER
 CHRISTO: CARTTER
 JOHN SUMFILL
 NICHOLAS GRAUNGER
 JAMES vocat PIPER
 EDWARD
 JOHN
 THOMAS
 GEORGE
 CHARLES FARMER
 JAMES KNOTT
 JOHN ASCOMB
 ROBERT FENNELL
 PHILLIP
 DANIELL COGLEY
 WILLIAM ANDREWS
 THOMAS GRAUES
 JOHN WILCOCKS
 THOMAS CRAMPE
 WILLIAM COOMES
 JOHN PARSONS
 JOHN COOMES
 JAMES CHAMBERS
 ROBERTT BALL
 GOODWIFE BALL
 THOMAS HALL
 ISMAEL HILLS
 JOHN TYERS
 WALTER SCOTT
 GOODWIFE SCOTT

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
ROBERT EDMOND'S	WILLIAM SMITH
THOMAS HICHCOCKE	EDWARD DREW
JOHN EVANS	NICHOLAS HOSKINS
HENRY WATTKINS	and his Child
PEREGREE WATTKINS	WILLIAM WILLIAMS
DANIELL WATTKINS	M ^{rs} WILLIAMS
JOHN BLOWER	JOHN THROGMORTON
GODY BLOWER	BENNANINE* KNIGHT
JOHN	CHAD GUNSTON
a boy of Mr CANS [<i>or</i> CAUS]	ABRAM ANALIN [<i>or</i> AUALIN,
JOHN HOW	<i>i.e.</i> AVALIN]
JOHN BUTTERFEILD	THOMAS BLACKLOCKE
WILLIAM DAVIES	JOHN BARNETT
PETTER LONGMAN	THOMAS SAVADGE
JOHN WILKINS	WILLIAM BEANE
GOODWIFE WILKINS	SALOMAN GREENE
THOMAS POWELL	JOHN WASEBORNE
GODY POWELL	WILLIAM OUILLS.
THOMAS PARKE	

* [Evidently a misspelling for BENJAMINE.]

A List of the names of the Dead in Virgn^a since Aprill last

february 16: 1623

<i>Colledg</i>		2 Indians
JOHN WOOD	} kild	one Negar
WILLIAM MORE		THOMAS ROBERTS
THOMAS NAYLOR		JOHN EDMONDS
JOHN HUNTER		JOHN LASEY
JAMES HOWELL		DANIELL FRANCKE
WILLIAM LAMBERTT		Cap: NATH WEST
<i>At the neck of land</i>		CHRISTOPHER HARDING kild
MOSES CONYERS		<i>At flower de hundred</i>
GEORGE GRIMES		JOHN MAYOR
WILLIAM CLEMENTS		WILLIAM WAYCOME
THOMAS FERNLEY kid [killed]		THOMAS PRISE
EDWARD —		ROBERT WALKIN
<i>At Furdains Forney</i>		JOHN FETHERSTON
ROGER MUCH		JOHN AP ROBERTS
MARY REEFE		RICHARD JONES
ROBERT WINTER		RICHARD GRIFFIN
ROBERT WOOD'S		RICHARD RANKE [<i>or</i> RAUKE]
RICHARD SHREIFE		WILLIAM EDGER
THOMAS BULL		JOHN FRY
JOHN KINTON		DIXI CARPENTER
DANIELL —		WILLIAM SMITH
<i>At west and Sherlow hundred</i>		JAMES CINDUARE*
SAMWELL FOREMAN		EDWARD TEMPLE
ZOROBABELI.		SARA SALFORD

* [Spelling not very clear; may be read CINDNARE or CINDVARE.]

<i>Dead</i>	<i>Dead</i>
JOHN STANSON	ROBERT RAFFE
CHRISTO: EVANS	AMBROSE FRESEY
	HENRY FRY
<i>At James Cittie</i>	JOHN DINSE
Mr SOTHEY	THOMAS TINDALL
JOHN DUMPONT	RICHARD KNIGHT*
THOMAS BROWNE	JOHN JEFFEREYS*
HENRY SOTHEY	JOHN HAMUN*
THOMAS SOTHEY	JOHN MERIDIEN*
MARY SOTHEY	JOHN COUNTWANE*
ELIZABETH SOTHEY	THOMAS GUINE [<i>or</i> GUNIE]*
THOMAS CLARKE	THOMAS SOMERSALL
MARGRETT SHRAWLEY	WILLIAM ROWSLEY
RICHARD WALKER	ELIZABETH ROWSLEY
VALLENTYN GENTLER	a maid of thers
PETTER BRISHITT	ROBERT BENNETT
HUMPHRY BOYSE	THOMAS ROPER
JOHN WATTON	Mr FITZIEFFERYS
ARTHUR EDWARD'S	Mrs SMITH
THOMAS FISHER	PETTER MARTIN
WILLIAM SPENCE } lost	JAMES JAKINS
Mrs SPENCE }	Mr CRAPPLACE
GEORGE SHARKS	JOHN LULLETT
JOHN BUTH	ANN DIXON
Mr COLLINS	WILLIAM HOWLETT
<i>or</i>	Mr FURLOW's child
Mr PEGDEN	JACOB PROPHETT.
PETTER DE MAINE	JOHN REDING
GOODMAN ASCOMB	RICHARD ATKINS his child
GOODMAN WITTS	JOHN BAYLY
WILLIAM KERTON	WILLIAM JONES his servant
Mr ATKINS	JOHN Mr PEARN'S servant
THOMAS HAKES	JOSIAS HARTT
PETTER GOULD	JUDITH SHARP

* [See next page, where these names are repeated.]

<i>Dead</i>	<i>Dead</i>
ANN QUAILE	MATHEW GRIFFINE
REIGNOLD'S	ROBERT ADWARD'S
WILLIAM DIER	JOHN JONES
MARY DIER	THOMAS PRICHARD
THOMAS SEXTON	THOMAS MORGAINÉ
MARY BAWDRYE	THOMAS BIGGS
EDWARD NORMANSELL	NICHOLAS BUSHELL
HENRY FELL	ROBERT WILLIAMS
ENIMS [<i>or</i> EUIMS]	ROBERT REYNOLD'S
ROGER TURNOR	EDWARD HUIES
THOMAS GUINE [<i>or</i> GUNIE]*	THOMAS FOULKE
JOHN COUNTWAY*	NATHIEW JENINGS
JOHN MERIDAY*	RICHARD MORRIS
BENIAMINE VSHER†	FRANCES BARKE
JOHN HAMAN*	JOHN EWINS†
JOHN JEFFERVES*	SAMWELL FISHER
RICHARD KNIGHT*	JOHN EWIS
JOHN WALKER	JAMES CARTTER
HOSIER	EDWARD FLETCHER
WILLIAM JACKSON	ADERTON GREENE
WILLIAM APLEBY	MORICE BAKER
JOHN MANBY	ROBERT M ^r EWINS man
ARTHUR COOKE	ROBERT PIDGION
STEPHEN —	THOMAS TRIGGS
	JAMES THURSBY
<i>At y^e Plantacon over against</i>	NICHOLAS THIMBLEBY
<i>James Cittie</i>	FRANCES MILLETT
HUMPHRY CLOUGH	JOHN HOOKS
MORRIS CHALONER	THOMAS LAWSON
SAMWELL BETTON	WILLIAM MILLER
JOHN GRUFFIN	NICHOLAS FATRICE
WILLIAM EDWARDS	JOHN CHAMP
WILLIAM SALSBURY	JOHN MANING

* [It will be noticed that these names, although in some cases with different spellings, are given above (see previous page).]

† [Repeated on next page.]

<i>Dead</i>	<i>Dead</i>
RICHARD EDMONDS	NICHOLAS DORINGTON
DAVID COLLINS	RAPH ROGERS
THOMAS GUINE [<i>or</i> GUNIE]*	RICHARD FRETHRAM
JOHN VICARS	JOHN BROGDEN
JOHN MERIDIE*	JOHN BEANAM
BENY VSHER*	FRANCES ATKINSON
JOHN CANTWELL	ROBERT ATKINSON
RICHARD KNIGHT*	JOHN KERILL
ROBERT HELLUE	EDWARD DAVIES
THOMAS BARROW	PERCIVALL MAN
JOHN EUINES*	MATHEW STAUDELING
EDWARD PRICE	THOMAS NICHOLLS
ROBERT TAYLOR	2 Childrens of y ^e french men
RICHARD BUTTEREY	JOHN PATTISON
MARY LACON	<i>vx</i> PATTISON } kild
ROBERT BAINES	EDWARD WINDOR }
JOSEPH ARCHER	THOMAS HORNER
THOMAS MASON	JOHN WALKER
JOHN BEMAN	THOMAS POPE
CHRISTO: PITTMAN	RICHARD STON
THOMAS WILLER	JOHN CATESBY
SAMWELL FULSHAW	RICHARD STEPHENS
JOHN WAMSLEY	WILLIAM HARRIS
ABRAM COLMAN	CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD
JOHN HODGES	JOSEPH TURNER
NAAMY BOYLE	
<i>At Hog^t Iland</i>	<i>At Warwicke Squak</i>
WILLIAM BRAKLEY	JOSIAS COLLINS
PETTER DUN	CLEMENT WILSON
JOHN LONG	WILLIAM ROBINSON
<i>At martins hundred</i>	CHR: RAWSON
HENRY BAGFORD	THOMAS WINSLOW
NICHOLAS GLEADSTON	<i>vx</i> WINSLOW
	<i>infans</i> WINSLOW

* [Again repetitions. See previous page.]

<i>Dead</i>	<i>Dead</i>
ALEXANDER SUSSAMES	JAMES COLLIS
THOMAS PRICKETT	RAPH ROCKLY
THOMAS MADDOX	WILLIAM GEALES
JOHN GREENE	GEORGE JONES
NATHANIEL STANBRIDG	ANDREW ALLINSON
JOHN LITTON	WILLIAM DOWNES
CHRISTO: ASH	RICHARD GILLET
<i>vx</i> ASH	GOODWIFE NONN [<i>or</i> NOUN]
<i>infans</i> ASH	HUGO SMALE
NETHANIEL LAME [<i>or</i> LAINE] } <i>kild</i>	THOMAS WINTERSALL
JANE FISHER	JOHN WRIGHT
PHILLIP JONES	JAMES FENTON
EDWARD BANKS	CISELY a Maid
JOHN SYMONS	JOHN GAVETT
THOMAS SMITH	JAMES } Irishmen
THOMAS GRIFFIN	JOHN }
GEORGE CANE	—
ROBERT WHITT	JOCKY ARMSTRONGE
SYMON an Italian	WOLSTON PELSANT
	SAMPSON PELSANT
	CATHIRIN CAPPS
<i>At Elizabeth Cittie</i>	WILLIAM ELBRIDG
CHARLE MARSHALL	JOHN SANDERSON
WILLIAM HOPKICKE	JOHN BENBRICKE
DORITHIE PARKINSON	JOHN BAKER <i>kild</i>
WILLIAM ROBERTTS	WILLIAM LUPO
JOHN FARRAR	TIMOTHY BURLEY
MARTIN CUFFE	MARGERY FRISLE
THOMAS HALL	HENRY WEST
THOMAS SMITH	JASPER TAYLER
CHRISTOPH' ROBERTTS	BRIGETT SEARLE
THOMAS BROWNE	ANTHONY ANDREW
HENRY FEARNE	EDMOND CARTTER
THOMAS PARKINS	THOMAS —
Mr HUSSY	

<i>Dead</i>	<i>Dead</i>
WILLIAM GAUNTLETT	INNOCENT POORE
GILBERT — kild	EDWARD DUPPER
CHRISTO: Welchman	ELIZABETH DAVIES
JOHN HILLIARD*	THOMAS BUWEN
GREGORY HILLIARD	ANN BARBER
JOHN HILLIARD*	WILLIAM LUCOTT
WILLIAM RICHARDS	NICHOLAS — kild
ELIZABETH a maid	HENRY BRIDGES
Cap: HITCHCOCKE	HENRY PAYTON
THOMAS KENINSTON	RICHARD GRIFFIN
Cap: LINCOLNE	RAPHE HARRISON
CHAD: GULSTONS	SAMWELL HARVIE
<i>vx</i> GULSTONS	JOHN BOX
<i>infans</i> GULSTONS	BENIANINE BOX
GEORGE COOKE	THOMAS servant
RICHARD GOODCHILD	FRANCES CHAMBERLINE
CHRISMUS his child	BRIDGETT DAMERON.
ELIZABETH MASON	ISARELL KNOWLES
SYMON WITH	EDWARD BENDIGE
WHITNEY GUY	WILLIAM DAVIES
THOMAS BRODBANKE	JOHN PHILLIPS
WILLIAM BURNHOUSE	DANIELL SAUEWELL
JOHN SPARKS	—
ROBERT MORGAINÉ	WILLIAM JONES
JOHN LOCKE	ROBERT BALLS wife
WILLIAM THOMPSON	ROBERT LEAUER
THOMAS FULHAM	HUCH NICHCOTT
CUTBERD BROOKS	JOHN KNIGHT.

* [Sic in orig.]



UT of the Ship cald the *Furtherance*

JOHN WALKER
HOSIER
WILLIAM JACKSON
WILLIAM APLEBY

JOHN MANBY
ARTHUR COOKE
STEVEN



UT of the *Gods gift*

Mr CLARE master
WILLIAM BENNETT



UT of the *Margrett and John.*

Mr LANGLEY
Mr WRIGHT
the gunner of the *William and John.*

[1621? *Promise of certain "WALLOONS and FRENCH" to
Emigrate to VIRGINIA.*]

[IN the centre of a large sheet of paper is written in French, "*We promise my Lord Ambassador of the Most Serene King of Great Britain to go and inhabit in Virginia, a land under His Majesty's obedience, as soon as conveniently may be, and this under the conditions to be carried out in the articles we have communicated to the said Ambassador, and not otherwise, on the faith of which we have unanimously signed this present with our sign manual.*"

[The signatures and the calling of each are appended in the form of a round robin, and in an outer circle the person signing states whether he is married, and the number of his children. *Endorsed by Sir Dudley Carleton, "Signature of such Wallons and French as offer themselves to goe into Verginia."* The names with an * have only signed their marks. Total 227, including 55 men, 41 women, 129 children, and two servants. As stated above, the original document is in French. The version here given has the authority of Mr. Sainsbury, of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *The signatures are very indistinctly written.*]*

MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, medical student ; marrying man.

MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, apothecary and surgeon ; marrying man.

JACQUE CONNE, tiller of the earth ; wife and two children.

* [The Answer of the Virginia Company is dated Aug. 11, 1621, and a contemporary copy is preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. It is signed by JOHN FERRAR, Deputy. The substance is to the effect that the Company do not conceive any inconvenience, provided the number does not exceed 300, and they take the oath of allegiance to the King and conform to the rules of government established in the Church of England. Cannot recommend the King to aid them with shipping ; the exhausted stock of the Company prevents them from affording any help. Land will be granted to them in convenient numbers in the principal cities, boroughs, and corporations in Virginia.]

- HENRY LAMBERT, woollen draper ; wife.
- *GEORGE BÉAVA, porter ; wife and one child.
- MICHEL DU PON, hatter ; wife and two children.
- JAN BULLT, labourer ; wife and four children.
- PAUL DE PASAR, weaver ; wife and two children.
- ANTOINE GRENIER, gardener ; wife.
- JEAN GOURDEMAN, labourer ; wife and five children.
- JEAN CAMPION, wool carder ; wife and four children.
- *JAN DE LA MET, labourer ; young man.
- *ANTOINE MARTIN ; wife and one child.
- FRANÇOIS FOURDRIN, leather dresser ; young man.
- *JAN LECA, labourer ; wife and five children.
- THEODORE DUFOUR, draper ; wife and two children.
- *GILLAIN BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
- GEORGE WAUTRE, musician ; wife and four children.
- *JAN SAGE, serge maker ; wife and six children.
- *MARIE FLIT, in the name of her husband, a miller ; wife and two children.
- P. GANTOIS, student in theology ; young man.
- JACQUES DE LECHAILLES, brewer ; marrying man.
- *JAN LE ROU, printer ; wife and six children.
- *JAN DE CROY, sawyer ; wife and five children.
- *CHARLES CHANCY, labourer ; wife and two children.
- *FRANÇOIS CLITDEU, labourer ; wife and five children.
- *PHILIPPE CAMPION, draper ; wife and one child.
- *ROBERT BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
- PHILIPPE DE LE MER, carpenter ; young man.
- *JEANNE MARTIN ; young girl.
- PIERRE CORNILLE, vine dresser ; young man.
- JAN DE CARPENTRY, labourer ; wife and two children.
- *MARTIN DE CARPENTIER, brass founder ; young man.
- THOMAS FARNARCQUE, locksmith ; wife and seven children.
- PIERRE GASPAS.
- *GREGOIRE LE JEUNE, shoemaker ; wife and four children.
- MARTIN FRAMERIE, musician ; wife and one child.

PIERRE QUESNÉE, brewer ; marrying man.

PONTUS LE GEAN, bolting-cloth weaver ; wife and three children.

*BARTHELEMY DIGAUD, sawyer ; wife and eight children.

JESSE DE FOREST, dyer ; wife and five children.

*NICOLAS DE LE MARLIER, dyer ; wife and two children.

*JAN DAMONT, labourer ; wife.

*JAN GILLE, labourer ; wife and three children.

*JAN DE TROU, wool carder ; wife and five children.

PHILIPPE MATON, dyer, and two servants ; wife and five children.

ANTHOINE DE LIELATE, vinedresser ; wife and four children.

ERNOU CATOIR, wool carder ; wife and five children.

ANTHOIN DESENDRE, labourer ; wife and one child.

ABEL DE CREPY, shuttle worker ; wife and four children.

*ADRIAN BARBE, dyer ; wife and four children.

*MICHEL LEUSIER, cloth weaver ; wife and one child.

*JEROME LE ROY, cloth weaver ; wife and four children.

*CLAUDE GHISELIN, tailor ; young man.

*JAN DE CRENNE, glass maker ? [fritteur] ; wife and one child.

*LOUIS BROQUE, labourer ; wife and two children.

[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

162 $\frac{1}{2}$.]



[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.
162 $\frac{1}{2}$.]

Colledge
Land
Henrico

THE MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Colledge:
Land in Virginia taken the 23th of January 1624.

Liuetenānt THOMAS OSBORNE arived in the *Bona Nova* November 1619
Servant's

DANIELL SHERLEV aged 30 yeres came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

PEETER JORDEN aged 22 in the *London Marchaunt* 1620

RICHARD DAVIS aged 16 yeres in the *Jonathan* 1620*

ROBERT LAPWORTH came in the *Abigaile*

JOHN WATSON came in the *William & Thomas*

EDWARD HOBSON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

CHRISTOPHER BRANCH came in the *London Marchaunt*

MARY his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS his sonne aged 9 Month's

WILLIAM BROWINGE came in the *Bona Nova*

MATHEW EDLOW came in the *Ncptune* 1618

WILLIAM WELDON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

* [The *short rules* here and hereafter in these "Musters," indicate the omission of lists of the stores brought by passengers, given in the original, but omitted here as of no general interest.]

Cofledge Land.

FRANCIS WILTON came in the *Jonathan*

EZEKIAH RAUGHTON came in the *Bona Nova*.

MARGRETT his wife in the *Warwick*.

WILLIAM PRICE came in the *Starr*

ROBERT CAMPION came in the *Bona Nova*

LEONARD MOORE came in the *Bona Nova*

THOMAS BAUGH came in the *Supply*

THOMAS PARKER came in the *Neptune*

THEODER MOYSES came in the *London Marchant*

Neck-of-Land,
Corporation of
Charles City.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-of-Land in the Corporation of Charles Cittie in Virginia taken the 24th of January 1624.

LUKE BOYSE aged 44 yeares arived in the *Edwine* in May 1619

ALLICE his wife arived in the *Bona-Voua* in Aprill 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HOLLAM aged 23 yeares in the *Bonaventure* August 1620

JOSEPH ROYALL aged 22 yeares in the *Charitie* July 1622

The MUSTER of JOSUAH CHARD

JOSUAH CHARD aged 36 yeares in the *Seaventure* May 1607

ANN his wife aged 33 yeares in the *Bony besse* August 1623

The MUSTER of JOHN DOD's

JOHN DOD's aged 36 yeares in the *Susan Constant* Aprill 1607

JANE his wife aged 40 yeares

The MUSTER of WILLIAM VINCENE

WILLIAM VINCENE aged 39 yeares in the *Mary & James*

JOANE his wife aged 42 yeares

Neck-of-Land
Charles Cittle

The MUSTER of THOMAS HARRIS

THOMAS HARRIS aged 38 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May
ADRIA his wife aged 23 yeares in the *Marmaduke* in November 1621
ANN WOODLASE their kinswoman aged 7 yeares

Servant's

ELIZABETH aged 15 yeares in the *Margrett & John* 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN PRICE

JOHN PRICE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife aged 21 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620
MARY a Child aged 3 Months

The MUSTER of HUGH HILTON.

HUGH HILTON aged 36 yeares in the *Edwine* in May 1619

The MUSTER of RICHARD TAYLO^r

RICHARD TAYLOR aged 50 yeares in the *Mary Margrett* September 1608
DOROTHY his wife aged 21 yeares in the *London Marchaunt* May 1620
MARY their Child aged 3 months.

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER BROWNE aged 18 yeares in the *Dutie* in May 1620.

The MUSTER of THOMAS OAGE

THOMAS OAGE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife in the *Neptune* in August 1618
EDWARD their sonn aged 2 yeares.

Neck-of-Land.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT GREENLEAFE

ROBERT GREENLEAFE aged 43 yeres in the *Tryall* August 1610

SUSAN his wife aged 23 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

THOMAS their sonn aged 3 yeres

ANN a daughter aged 22 week's

The MUSTER of HENERY COLTMAN

HENERY COLTMAN aged 30 yeres in the *Noah* August 1610

ANN his wife aged 26 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

The MUSTER of HUGH PRICE

HUGH PRICE aged 35 years in the *William & John* January 1618

JUDITH his wife aged 24 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1619

JOHN his sonn aged 2 yeres.

The MUSTER of THOMAS FARMER

THOMAS FARMER aged 30 yeres in the *Tryall* 1616

The MUSTER of THOMAS SHEPPEY

THOMAS SHEPPEY aged 22 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

The MUSTER of ALLEXANDER BRADWAY

ALLEXANDER BRADWAY aged 31 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

SISLEY his wife aged 28 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

ADRIA their daughter aged 9 Months.

Neck-of-Land.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of WILLIAM SHARP

WILLIAM SHARP aged 40 yeres in the *Starr* in May
ELIZABETH his wife aged 25 yeres in the *Bonaventure* August 1620
ISACK his sonn aged 2 yeres
SAMUELL his sonn aged 2 Months
Servant's
RICHARD VAUSE aged 20 yeres in the *Fonathan* May 1620

West & Sherley
hundred.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of West and
Sherley Hundred taken the 22th of January
1624.

RICHARD BIGG's his MUSTER

RICHARD BIGG's aged 41 yeres arived in the *Swann* in August 1610
SARAH his wife aged 35 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1618
RICHARD theire Sonn aged 3 yeres
THOMAS TURNER his Cozen aged 11 yeres in ye *Marygold* 1616
SUSAN OLD his Cozen aged 10 yeres in the *Marygold* 1616
Servant's
JAMES GUY aged 20 yeres in the *Marygold* 1622
WILLIAM BROCK aged 26 yeres in the *Margrett* in May 1622
EDWARD TEMPLE age 20 yeres in the *Margrett* May 1622
MARY PEETERS aged 16 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

WILLIAM BAYLEYS MUSTER

WILLIAM BALEY aged 41 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610
MARY his wife aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617
THOMAS his Sonn aged 4 yeres

West &
Sherley
hundred.

ROBERT PARTINS MUSTER

ROBERT PARTIN aged 36 yeares in the *Blessinge* in June 1609

MARGRETT his wife aged 36 in the *George* 1617

ROBERT	} their Children	{	aged 4 Months.
AVIS			aged 5 yeares.
REBECCA			aged 2 yeares.

Servant's

THOMAS HALE aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623 in October

ELLIN COOKE aged 25 yeares in the *London Marchant* June 1620

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD'S MUSTER

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD aged 30 yeares in the *Tryall* in June 1620

JOHN HIGGINS	} his ptn's	{	aged 21 yeres in the <i>George</i> 1616
RICE HOWE			aged 26 yeres in the <i>Gifte</i> 1618

Servant's

MATHEW GLOSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Warwick* 1621

WILLIAM TOTLE aged 18 yeres in the *George* 1623

JOHN CANON aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of AMIAS BOLTE

AMIAS BOLTE aged 23 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

The MUSTER of JOHN COLLINS

JOHN COLLINS aged 30 yeares in the *Suply* 1620

SUSAN his wife aged 40 yeres in the *Treasuror* 1613

ANN VSIER aged 8 yeares born heare

West &
Sherley
hundred.

The MUSTER of HENERY BENSON

HENERY BENSON aged 40 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August
1620

NICHOLAS BLACKMAN his ptner aged 40 in the same Shipp

West & Sherley
hundred.
Charles Cittle

m' THOMAS PAWLETT'S MUSTER

THOMAS PAWLETT aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618
Servant's

JOHN TRUSSELL aged 19 yeres in the *Southampton* 1622

The MUSTER of WILLIAM ASKEW

WILLIAM ASKEW aged 30 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610

The MUSTER of REBECCA ROSE Widdow

REBECCA ROSE aged 50 yeares in the *Marygold* in May 1619

MARMADUKE HILL } Children { aged 11 yeres } in the same Shipp
JANE HILL } { aged 14 yeres }

The MUSTER of m's MARY MADDISON Widdow

MARY MADDISON aged 30 yeares in the *Treasuror* 1618

KATHIERIN LAYDEN a Child. aged 7 yeares

Servant's

JAMES WATSON aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROGER LEWES aged 19 yeares in the *Edwin* in May 1617

West & Sherley
hundred
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT* BAGWELL *℥*^c

HENERY* BAGWELL aged 35 yeares in the *Delivrance* 1608

SYMON TURGIS aged 30 yeares in the *William & Thomas* 1618

Servant's

RANDALL BAWDE aged 30 yeares in the *Due Returne* 1623

CHARLES aged 19 yeares in the *Jacob* 1624

Sherley hundred.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT MILNER *℥*^c

ROBERT MILNER aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620

JOHN PASSEMAN aged 29 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

JENKIN OSBORN aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617

WILLIAM WESTON aged 25 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN THROGMORTON *℥*^c

JOHN THROGMORTON aged 24 yeares in y^e *William & Thomas* 1618

CHYNA BOYSE aged 26 yeres in the *Georg* in May 1617

Servant's

EDWARD SPARSHOTT aged 31 yeares in the *Scafloure* 1621

FRANCIS DOWNING aged 24 yeres in the *Returne* March 1624

ELLIS RIPPING aged 23 yeares in the *Returne* 1624

The MUSTER of ROGER RATLIFE

ROGER RATLIFE aged 44 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1619

ANN his wife aged 40 in the *George* in May 1619

ISACK his Sonn aged 9 Months

* [So in the original. It will have been observed, that generally the name in the *heading* is the same as the first name in the list.]

Sherley hundred.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of NATHANIELL TATAM

NATHANIELL TATAM aged 20 yeares in the *George* May 1619

The MUSTER of m's KATHERINE BENETT Widdow

KATHERINE BENETT aged 24 yeres in the *Abigall* 1622

WILLIAM BENETT her sonn aged 3 week's

Servant's

RANDALL CREW aged 20 yeres in the *Charles* 1621

DEAD at WEST & SHERLEY. and at SHERLEY HUNDRED.

1624.

ANDREW DUDLEY, came in the *Trueloue* 1622

RAPH FREEMAN, in the *Margett and John* 1622

m' WILLIAM BENET Minister in the *Seafloure* 1621

Capt^t ISACK MADDESON

JAMES CROWDER in the *Returne* 1623

DANIELL VIERO in the *George* 1623

BARNARD JACKSON in the *Margrett* & *John* 1623

THOMAS WESTON in the *George* 1623

JAMES ROLFE Lieutenant GIBB'S Man

JOHN MICHAELL

FRANCIS Cap^t MADISONS Man.

} slain by the Indians.

Jordans
Jorney.
Charles
Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JORDANS JORNEY

taken the 21th of January 1624

The MUSTER of m' WILLIAM FERRAR & m's JORDAN

WILLIAM FERRAR aged 31 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

SISLEY JORDAN aged 24 yeres in the *Swan* in August 1610

Jordans Journey.
Charles Cittie

MARY JORDAN her daughter aged 3 yeares
MARGRETT JORDAN aged 1 yeare
TEMPERANCE BALEY aged 7 yeares

} borne heare.

Servant's

WILLIAM DAWSON aged 25 yeres in the *Discovery* March 1621
ROBERT TURNER aged 26 yeres in the *Tryall* June 1619
JOHN HELY aged 24 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621
ROGER PRESTON aged 21 yeares in the *Discouerie* March 1621
ROBERT MANUELL aged 25 yeres in the *Charles* November 1621
THOMAS WILLIAMS aged 24 yeares in the *Dutie* May 1618
RICHARD JOHNSON aged 22 yeares in the *Southampton* 1622
WILLIAM HATFEILD aged in the *Southampton* 1622
JOHN PEAD 35 yeares old in the same Shipp
JOHN FREAME aged 16 yeares in the same Shipp

The MUSTER of THOMAS PALMER

THOMAS PALMER arived in the *Tyger* November 1621
JOANE his wife in the same Shipp
PRISILLA her daughter aged xj yeares

Servant's

RICHARD ENGLISH aged xj yeares in the *James* 1622

The MUSTER of ROBERT FISHER

ROBERT FISHER arived in the *Elsabeth* May 1611
KATHERINE his wife in the *Marmaduk* October 1621
SISLY theire daughter aged 1 yeare

Servant's

IDVE HALLIERS a Maid servant aged 30 yeares in y^e *Jonathan* 1619

Jordans Journey
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of JOHN CLAYE

JOHN CLAYE arived in the *Treasuror* February 1613

ANN his wife in the *Ann* August 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM NICHOLL's aged 26 yeres in the *Dutie* in May 1619

The MUSTER of CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD

CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

JOHN GIBB's his ptner in the *Supply* 1619

Servant's

HENERY LANE aged 20 yeres in the *Southampton* 1623

The MUSTER of HENERY WILLIAMS

HENERY WILLIAMS arived in the *Treasuror* 1613

SUSAN his wife in the *William & Thomas* 1618

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BRANLIN

WILLIAM BRANLIN arived in the *Margrett & John* 1620

ANN his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN FLUDD

JOHN FLUDD arived in the *Swan* 1610

MARGETT his wife in the *Supply* 1620

FRANCES FINCH her daughter in the *Suply* 1620

WILLIAM FLUDD his sonn aged 3 week's.

Jordans Journey. The MUSTER of THOMAS CHAPMAN*
Charles Citty

THOMAS CHAPMAN arived in the *Tryall* 1610

ANN his wife in the *George* 1617

THOMAS his sonn aged 2 yeare

ANN theire daughter aged 6 week's

The MUSTER of JOSEPH BULL

JOSEPH BULL arived in the *Abigail* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN DAVIES *ē*

JOHN DAVIES arived in the *George* 1617

WILLIAM EMERSON his ptner in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

WILLIAM POPLETON aged in the *James* 1622

EUSTICE DOWNES aged 25 yeares in the *Abigall* 1622

The MUSTER of THOMAS CAWSEY.

THOMAS CAWSEY arived in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS IRONMONGER

THOMAS IRONMONGER arived in the

The MUSTER of RICHARD MILTON

RICHARD MILTON arived in the *Supply* 1620

* [The fifth letter of this name is not clear; the word begins with an ascending letter, and *might* be read as CHAPLAIN; but it is certainly CHAPMAN in the next line.]

Jordans Journey. The MUSTER of NATHANIELL CAWSEY
Charles Cittie

NATHANIELL CAWSEY arived in the *Phanix* 1607

THOMASINE his wife in the *Lyon* 1609

Servant's

EDWARD DENISON aged 22 yeares } arived in the *Trueloue* 1623
JAMES BONNER aged 20 yeares }

JAMES DORE age 19 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1621

LAURANCE EVANS aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

JOANE WINSOMB aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1618

DEAD at JORDANS JORNEY 1624

LIDIA SHERLEY came in the *George* 1623

SUSAN SHERLEY an Infant.

Chaplains The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of CHAPLAINS
Choise. CHOYSE and the *Trueloues* Company taken the
Charles 21th January 1624
Cittie

The MUSTER of Ensigne ISACK CHAPLAINE

ISACK CHAPLAINE arived in the *Starr* 1610

MARY his wife in the *James* 1622

JOHN CHAPLAINE his kinsman aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HUDSON aged 30 yeares }
HENERY THORNE aged 18 yeares } arived in the *James* 1622
JOHN DUFFILL aged 14 yeares }

IVIE BANTON a Maid servant

ANN MIGHILL a Maid servant arived in the *George* 1619

Chaplains Choise.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of WALTER PRICE *et*.

WALTER PRICE arived in the *Wittm & Thomas* 1618

HENERY TURNER arived in the *John & Francis* 1615

Servant's

EDWARD FALLOWES aged 30 yeares in the *Hopewell* 1623

The MUSTER of THOMAS KEIE

THOMAS KEIE aged 30 ariued in the *Prosperous* June 1619

SARAH his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BROWNE

JOHN BROWNE aged 28 yeares in the *Bona Nova* Aprill 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN TREHEARNE

JOHN TREHEARNE aged 33 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of DAVID JONES

DAVID JONES aged 22 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BOX

JOHN BOX aged 23 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

Murderers for the forte..... 3

DEAD at CHAPLINS CHOISE 1624.

HENERY WILSON came in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by ye Indians
NICHOLAS SUTTON in the *James* 1622 slaine by the Indians
NICHOLAS BALDWIN in the *Trueloue* 1622 slaine by the Indians
WILLIAM BARNETT in the *Trueloue* 1623.

Pierseys hundred. The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PEIRSEYS HUNDRED taken the 20th of January 1624.

SAMUELL SHARPE arived in the *Seaventure* 1609
ELIZABETH his wife in the *Margrett and John* 1621
Servant's
HENERY CARMAN aged 23 yeares in the *Duty* 1620

The MUSTER of m' GRIVELL POOLEY Minister

GRIVELL POOLEY arived in the *James* 1622
Servant's
JOHN CHAMBERS aged 21 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1622
CHARLES MAGNER aged 16 yeres in the *George* 1623

The MUSTER of HUMFREY KENT

HUMFREY KENT arived in the *George* 1619
JOANE his wife in the *Tyger* 1621
MARGRETT ARRUNDELL aged 9 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1621
Servant's
CHRISTOPHER BEANE aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* 1618

Pierseys
hundred.

The MUSTER of THOMAS DOUGHTIE

THOMAS DOUGHTIE arived in the *Marigold* 1619

ANN his wife in the *Marmaduke* 1621

The MUSTER of EDWARD AUBORN

EDWARD AUBORN arived in the *Jonathan* 1620

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BAKER

WILLIAM BAKER arived in the *Jonathan* 1609

The MUSTER of JOHN WOODSON

JOHN WOODSON } in the *George* 1619
SARAH his wife }

The MUSTER of EDWARD THRENORDEN

EDWARD THRENORDEN arived in the *Diana* 1619

ELIZABETH his wife in the *George* 1619

The MUSTER of NICHOLAS BALY

NICHOLAS BALY arived in the *Jonathan* 1620

ANN his wife in the *Marmaduk* 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN LIPPS

JOHN LIPPS arived in the *London Marchant* 1621

Pierseys hundred.

The MUSTER of m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEYS Servant's.

	yeres.	
THOMAS LEA	aged 50	} arrived in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623
ANTHONY PAGITT	35	
SALOMAN JACKMAN	30	
JOHN DAVIES aged	45	
CLEMENT ROPER	25	
JOHN BATES aged	24	
THOMAS ABBE.....	20	
THOMAS BROOK'S	23	
WILLIAM JONES	23	
PEETER JONES.....	24	
PIERCE WILLIAMS	23	
ROBERT GRAUES.....	30	
EDWARD HUBBERSTEAD	26	
JOHN LATHROP	25	
THOMAS CHAMBERS	24	
WALTER JACKSON	24	
HENERY SANDERS	20	
WILLIAM ALLEN	22	
GEORG DAWSON	24	
JOHN VPTON aged 26 in the <i>Bona nova</i> 1622		
JOHN BAMFORD aged 23 yeaes in the <i>James</i> 1622		
WILLIAM GARRETT aged 22 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
THOMAS SAWELL aged 26 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
HENERY ROWINGE aged 25 yeaes in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
NATHANIEL THOMAS aged 23 yeres in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
RICHARD BROADSHAW aged 20 yeaes in the same Shipp		
ROBERT OKLEY aged 19 yeaes in the <i>William & Thomas</i> 1618		
Negro	} 4 Men	
Negro		
Negro		
Negro		

Pierseys hundred.

ALLICE THOROWDEN } maid servant's arived in the *Southampton* 1623
KATHERINE LEMAN }

Negro Woman.

Negro Woman and a yong Child of hers.

S' SAMUELL ARGALL'S Cattell

DEAD at PEIRSEYS HUNDRED Anno Dñi 1624

JOHN LINICKER.

EDWARD CARLOWE.

ROBERT HUSSYE.

JACOB LARBEE.

JOHN ENGLISH.

CHRISTOPHER LEES Wife.

ELIZABETH JONES.

Pasbehayghs
Corporation
of James
Citty

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PASBEHAYGS &
the MAINE taken the 30th of January 1624 belong-
ing to the Corporation of James Citty

ADAM DIXON arived in the *Margrett & John*

JOSEPH RYALE arived in the *William & Thomas*

GEORGE FRIER arived in the *William & Thomas*

VRSLA his wife in the *London Marchant*

ALLEN KENISTON arived in the *Margrett & John*

ROBERT PARAMOUR arived in the *Swan*

WILLIAM KEMP arived in the *George*

MARGRETT his wife in the *George*

ANTHONY his Sonn aged 7 week's

RICHARD BRIDGWATTER arived in the *London Marchant*

ISELL his wife in the same Shipp

HUGH HAWARD arived in the *Starr*

SUSAN his wife in the *George*.

Pasbehaighs
James Citty

HENERY TURNER arived in the *London Marchannt*

JOSEPH CREW arived in the *London Marchannt*

THOMAS JONES arived in the *London Marchannt*

MARGRETT his wife in the same Shipp

EDWARD BOURBICTH in the *London Marchannt*

REVOLL MORCOCK arived in the *Fonathan*

ELIZABETH his wife

THOMAS his Sonne aged 1 yeare.

EDWARD FISHER arived in the *Fonathan*

SARAH his wife in the *Warwick*

EDWARD KILDALE her sonn aged 6 yeares

CLARE REN a girle aged 10 yeares.

JOHN MOONE arived in the *Returne* 1623

Servant's.

JULIAN HALLERS aged 19 yeares

GILES MARTIN aged 23 yeares } in the *Trucloue* 1623

CLINION RUSH aged 13 yeares

RICHARD SMITH arived in the *London Marchannt*

The MUSTER of the Governors Men at Pasbehaighs

THOMAS JORDEN aged 24 came in the *Diana*.

JOHN MILNHOUSE aged 36 in the *London Marchannt*

RICHARD SANDERS aged 25 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GRIFFIN WINNE aged 28 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

ARTHURE CHANDLER aged 19 in the *Fonathan*.

WILLIAM DORRELL aged 18 in the *Trucloue*.

CHRISTOPHER RIPPING 22 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

THOMAS OSBORN aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GEORGE NELSON aged 19 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

FRANCIS BUTLER aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

Pasbehaighs
James City

THOMAS BLANCK'S aged 17 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

HENERY DOWTIE aged 19 in the *Jonathan*.

JOHN SWARBECK came in the

the Maine.
James City.

THOMAS MARLOE came in the *Bona Nova*.

THOMAS BUNN

BRIDGITT his wife

THOMAS his sonn aged 1 yeare

Servant's

JOHN SMITH aged 30 yeaes }
THOMAS SMITH aged 16 yeres } in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS JONES aged 35 in the *Bona Nova*

JAMES ROBESONN aged 35 in the *Swan*.

ELIZABETH HODGES a Maid servant in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS SWINIOW came in the *Diana*.

Servant's

LAWRANCE SMALEPAGE aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile*

JOHN CARTER came in the *Prosperous*.

DAVID ELLIS in the *Mary Margrett*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Margrett & John*

JAMES TOOKE arived in the

WILLIAM BINK'S came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*

MICHAELL BATT came in the *Hercules*.

ELLIN his wife in the *Warwick*.

ROBERT LINCE came in the *Treasuror*.

HUGH BALDWINE came in the *Tryall*

SUSAN his wife in the

the Maine.
James City

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE came in the *George* 1623

THOMAS KNISTON cane [KENISTON came] in the *George* 1623

Servant's

ROGER KIDD aged 24 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROBERT CHOLMLE } came in the *Charitie*
JAMES STANDISH..... }

The MUSTER of DOCTO' POTT's Men in the MAINE

THOMAS LEISTER aged 33 yeares

ROGER STANLEY aged 27

THOMAS PRITCHARD aged 28

HENERY CROCKER aged 34

THOMAS CROSSE aged 22

JOHN TRYE aged 20

WALTER BEARE aged 28

RANDALL HOLT aged 18 yeares in the *George* 1620

The rest of his servant's, Provisions, Amunition &c. at JAMES CITY.

DEAD at PASBEHAIGHS & in the MAINE 1624.

JOACHIM ANNDREWS.

HENERY SCOTT.

RICHARD } 2 Men of m' BUNNS.
RICHARD }

James City. The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JAMES CITTIE
taken the 24th of January 1624

The MUSTER of S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t &c.

S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t Governo' e^c. came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER COOKE aged 25 in the *George* 1621

James City.

GEORG HALL aged 13 in the *Suply* 1620

JONATHAN GILES 21 in the *Triall* 1619

JOHN MATHEMAN 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619

JANE DAVIS 24 in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of S^r GEORGE YEARLLEY K^t &c^t.

S^r GEORGE YEARLLEY K^t *℥*[℥] came in the *Deliverance* 1609

TEMPERANCE LADY YEARLLEY came in the *Faulcon* 1608

m^r ARGALL YEARLLEY aged 4 yeares

m^r FRANCIS YEARLLEY aged 1 yeare

m^s ELIZABETH YEARLLEY aged 6 yeres

} Children borne heare

Servant's at JAMES CITY

RICHARD GREGORY aged 40

ANTHONY JONES 26

THOMAS DUNN 14

THOMAS PHILDUST 15

} came in the *Temperance* 1620

THOMAS HATCH 17 in the *Duty* 1619

ROBERT PEAKE 22 in the *Margrett & John* 1623

WILLIAM STRANGE 18 in the *George* 1619

ROGER THOMPSON 40 in *London Marchant* 1620

ANN his wife

RICHARD ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620

GEORG DEVERILL 18 in the *Temperance* 1620

THOMAS BARNETT 16 in the *Elsabeth* 1620

THEOPHILUS BERISTON 23 in the *Treasurer* 1614

Negro Men. 3

Negro Women. 5.

SUSAN HALL in the *William & Thomas* 1618

ANN WILLIS in the *Temperance* 1620

ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620.

The rest of his servant's at HOG ISLAND.

James City. The MUSTER of DOCTO' JOHN POTT

DOCTO' JOHN POTT } arived in the *George* 1620
m's ELIZABETH POTT }

Servant's.

RICHARD TOWNSHEND aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620

THOMAS WILSON aged 27 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620

OSMOND SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1620

SUSAN BLACKWOOD a Maid servant in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of CAP^T ROGER SMITH

Capt ROGER SMITH came in the *Abigaile* 1620

m's JOANE SMITH came in the *Blessinge*

ELIZABETH SALTER aged 7 yeares came in the *Scafloure*

ELIZABETH ROLFE aged 4 yeares } borne in Virginia.

SARAH MACOCK aged 2 yeares. }

Servant's

CHARLES WALLER aged 22 came in the *Abigaile* 1620

CHRISTOPHER BANKUS aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1622

HENERY BOOTH aged 20 in the *Dutie*

HENERY LACTON aged 18 yeares in the *Hopwell* 1623

The rest of his men their Provisions Armes &c. Over the Watter.

The MUSTER of CAP^T RAPH HAMOR

Capt RAPH HAMOR

m's ELIZABETH HAMOR

JEREMY CLEMENT } her Children.

ELIZABETH CLEMENT }

Servant's

JOHN LIGHTFOOTE in the *Seaventure*

FRANCIS GIBB'S a boy in the *Scaflower*.

ANN ADDAMS a Maid servant.

The rest of his servant's, Provisions Armes &c. at HOG-IsLAND.

James City The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCE

Capt WILLIAM PIERCE came in the *Sea-venture*
m's JONE PIERCE his wife in the *Blessinge*

Servant's

THOMAS SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Abigaile*
HENERY BRADFORD aged 35 yeres in the *Abigaile*
ESTER EDERIFE a maid servant in the *Jonathan*
ANGELO a Negro Woman in the *Treasuror*.

The rest of his servant's ; Provisions, Armes, Munition &c at
MULBERRY ILAND.

The MUSTER of m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEY Marchannt

m' ABRAHAM PEIRSEY came in the *Susan* 1616

ELIZABETH his daughter aged 15 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623
MARY his daughter aged 11 yeres }

Servant's.

CHRISTOPHER LEE aged 30 yeres }
RICHARD SERIEANT aged 36 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623.
ALICE CHAMBERS } maid servant's. }
ANNIS SHAW }

The rest at Peirseys Hundred.

The MUSTER of m' EDWARD BLANEY.

m' EDWARD BLANEY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

ROBERT BEW aged 20 came in the *Dutie*.
JOHN RUSSELL aged 19 in the *Bona Nova*.

The rest of his Servant's Armes &c at his Plantacon Over ye Watter.

ROBERT POOLE came in the

JAMES HICMOTT came in the *Bonaventure*
his wife in the

James Cattie.

JOHN SOUTHERN came in the *George* 1620

Servant's.

THOMAS CRUST aged came in the *George* 1620

RANDALL SMALEWOOD came in the

GEORGE GRAUE came in the *Seaventure*

ELNOR his wife in the *Susan*

JOHN GRAUE their sonne aged 10 yeares

REBECCA SNOW } her daughters.

SARA SNOW

EDWARD CADGE came in the *Marmaduke*

NATHANIELL JEFFREYS came in the *Gift*.

JOHN JACKSON came in the

JOHN JACKSON his sonn aged 9 yeares

GERCIAN BUCK aged 10 yeares

THOMAS ALNUTT came in the *Gift*

his wife in the *Marygold*

Servant's.

ROGER ROED'S aged 20 yeares in the *Bony bess*.

PEETER LANGMAN came in the *William & Thomas*.

MARY his wife came in the

PEETER ASCAM her sonn aged 1 yeares

ABIGAILE ASCAM her daughter aged 4 yeres.

BENOMY BUCK aged 8 yeres

PELEG BUCK aged 4 yeres

Servant's

ABRAHAM PORTER aged 36 yeares in the

THOMAS SAWIER aged 23 yeares in the

m' JOHN BURROWES came in the

BRIDGETT his wife

MARA BUCK aged 13 yeares

James Citty.

Servant's

JOHN COOKE aged 27 yeares
NICHOLAS GOULDFINCH aged 19 yeres
JOHN BRADSTON aged ~~18~~ yeres*
THOMAS THOROWGOOD aged 17 yeres
ELIAS GAILE aged 14 yeares
ANDREW HOWELL aged 13 yeres
ANN ASHLEY aged 19 yeres

—
The Cattell belonging to m' BUCKS Children

—
ELIZABETH SOOTHEY came in the *Southampton*
ANN SOOTHEY her daughter

—
JOHN JEFFERSON came in the *Bona Nova*
WALGRAUE MARK'S in the *Margrett & John*.

—
WILLIAM MUTCH came in the *Fonathan*
MARGERV his wife in the *George* 1623

—
RICHARD STEEPHENS came in the *George* 1623

Servant's.

WASELL RAYNER aged 28 yeres came in the
THOMAS SPILLMAN aged 28 yeres in the *George* 1623
EDWARD PRISE aged 29 yeres in the *George* 1623
JOANE RAYNER wife of WASELL RAYNER

—
GEORGE MINIFIE arived in the *Samuell* July 1623

Servant's

JOHN GRIFFIN aged 26 yeares in the *William & John* 1624
EDWARD WILLIAMS aged 26 yeres came in the same Shipp.

—
JOHN BARNETT aged 26 yeres came in the *Fonathan* 1620

* [Thus erased in the original.]

James Heand

JOHN STOAK'S } came in the *Warwick*.
ANN his wife }

RICHARD TREE came in the *George*

JOHN his Sonne aged 12 yeres

Servant's

SILVESTER BULLEN aged 28 yeres came in the

WILLM LASEY } came in the *Southampton* 1624
SUSAN his wife }

JOHN WEST came in the *Bony bess*

THOMAS CROMPE came in the

JOHN GREEVETT came in the

ELLIN his wife in the

THOMAS PASSMORE } came in the *George*.
JANE his wife }

Servant's.

THOMAS KERFITT aged 24 yeares in the *Hopwell*

ROBERT JULIAN aged 20 yeares in the *Jacob*.

JOHN BUCKMUSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Hopwell*.

CHRISTOPHER HALL came in the

ROBERT FITT came in the *George*.

ANN his wife in the *Abigaile*

GEORGE ONION came in the *Francis bona venture*.

ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.

FRANCIS PALL a boy aged 6 yeares

THOMAS PALL a boy aged 4 yeres

JOHN HALL came in the *John & Francis*.

SUSAN his wife in the *London Marchant*

James Iland.

ROBERT MARSHALL came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS GRUBB came in the *George*

JOHN OSBORN came in the

MARY his wife in the

WILLIAM SPENCER came in the *Sarah*.

ALLICE his wife in the

ALLICE their daughter aged 4 yeres.

THOMAS GRAYE came in the

MARGRETT his wife in the

WILLIAM their son aged 3 yeres

JONE their daughter aged 6 yeres.

GABRIEL HOLLAND came in the *John & Francis*.

REBECCA his wife in the same Shipp

JOSIAS TANNER aged 24 yeres came in the

ANDREW RAILEY came in the

WILLIAM COOKSEY

THOMAS BAGLEN

WILLIAM CARTER

JOHN JOINSON

ANN his wife

JOHN his son aged 1 yeare

ANN his daughter aged 4 yeres

ALICE KEAN a Maid servant.

JOHN HITCHY

THOMAS DE LA MAIOR.

DEAD at JAMES CITTIE & in the ILAND 1624

RICHARD MUMFORD
 GEORGE CLARKE
 BARTLOMEW BLAKE
 WILLIAM WAXERTON
 SIBILL ROYALL
 GOODWIFE JEFFEREYS
 THOMAS POPKIN
 THOMAS SIDES
 THOMAS WEST
 W^m SPENCER a Child
 a servant of m' KETIIS
 m's PEIRSE
 JOHN GEE
 a servant of PEETER LANGMAN
 PHINLOE
 m's SUSAN KETH.

Neck of Land nere
 James Citty.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-
 of-Land neare JAMES CITTIE taken Febr the 4th
 1624.

RICHARD KINGSMELL came in the *Delaware*
 JANE his wife in the *Susan*
 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 5 yeaes.
 SUSAN his Daughter aged 1 yeare.
 Servant's
 HORTEN WRIGHT aged 20 yeres came in the *Susan*
 JOHN JACKSON aged came in the *Abigall*.
 EDWARD a Negro
 ISBELL PRATT came in the *Jonathan*
 ———
 JOHN SMITH came in the *Bonaventure*.
 ———
 THOMAS BAGWELL came in the
 ———

Neck of Land neare
James City

THOMAS BENETT came in the *Bona Nova*

MARGERY his wife in the *Guift*

SARAH BROMEDG a Child of 2 yeares old.

JOHN REDDISH came in the

m' ALNUTT and his servant here Planted reconed before in the Muster
of JAMES CITTIE.

DEAD in this Plantacon 1624

a Man servant of m' KINGSMELL'S.

LIUING

RICHARD PIERCE } came in the *Neptune*.
ELIZABETH his wife }

Archers Hope.
James City

THOMAS BRANSBY came in the *Charitie*

Servant's

NICHOLAS GREENHILL aged 24 yeres

CHADWALLADER JONES aged 22 yeres

ROBERT CREW aged 23 yeares

} came in the *Marmaduk* 1623

JOHN ELLISON came in the *Prosperous*

ELLIN his wife in the *Charitie*

Servant's

JOHN BADELEY aged 24 yeres came in the *Hopwell* 1623

THOMAS FARLEY came in the *Ann* 1623

JANE his wife in the same Shipp.

ANN a Child

Servant's

NICHOLAS SHOTTEN aged 40 yeres in the *Ann* 1623

Archers Hope.
James City

JOSEPH JOHNSON came in the *William & Thomas*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Abigail*

GEORGE PROUSE came in the *Diana*

DEAD at ARCHERS HOPE 1624

GEORGE ELLISON a Child

a Maid servant of m' BRANSBYES.

WILLIAM BROWNE.

Burrows Hill
James City

m' BURROWES and six of his men wch are planted heare are recofied
with theire Armes Provisions &c. at JAMES CITTIE

JOHN SMITH came in the *Elizabeth* 1611

SUSANNA his wife in the *Bona Nova* 1619

FRANCIS SMITH his sonne aged 1 yere

Servant's

JOHN ELLATT aged 15 yeres in the *Margrett & John* 1621

GEORGE PELTON came in the *Furtherance* 1622

RICHARD RICHARD'S came in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DOLPHINBE came in the *Guift* 1618

Faces Paines
James City

JOHN PROCTOR came in the *Seaventure* 1607

ALLIS his wife in the *George* 1621

Servant's

RICHARD GROUE aged 30 yeres in the *George* 1623

EDWARD SMITH aged 20 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM NAYLE aged 15 in the *Ann* 1623

PHETTIPLACE CLOSE came in the *Starr* 1608

DANIELL WATTKINS in the *Charles* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN DEMON aged 15 yeres in the *George* 1617

JOHN SKINNER in the *Marmaduk* 1621

Paces Paines
James City

THOMAS GATES came in the *Swan* 1609

ELIZABETH his wife in the *Warwick*. 1620

WILLIAM BEDFORD in the *James* 1621

FRANCIS CHAPMAN came in the *Starr* 1608

1st Capt Smiths Plant. The MUSTER of CAPT ROGER SMITHS men
James City Over y^e Watter

FRANCIS FOWLER aged 23 yeres

CHRISTOPHER LAWSON

ALCE his wife

CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD aged 24

STEPHEN WEBB aged 25 yeres

JOHN BUTTERFEILD aged 23 yeres

WILLIAM BAKER aged 24 yeres

RICHARD ALFORD aged 26 yeres

THOMAS HARVIE aged 24 yeres

THOMAS MOLTON aged 25 yeres

m^r Blaneys Plant. The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BLANEYS Men
James City Over y^e Watter.

RICE WATKINS aged 30 yeres came in the *Francis bonaventure*.

NATHANIEL FLOID aged 24 in the *Bona Nova*.

GEORG ROGERS 23

JOHN SHELLEY 23

THOMAS OTTOWELL 40

THOMAS CROUCH 40

} in the *Bona Nova*.

ROBERT SHEPPEARD 20 in the *Hopwell*.

WILLIAM SAWIER 18 in the *Hopwell*.

ROBERT CHAUNTREIE 19 in the *George*

m^r Blaneys Plant.
James City

WILLIAM HARTLEY 23 in the *Charles*

LAWLEY DAMPORT 29 in the *Duty*

WILLIAM WARD 20 in the *Jonathan*

JEREMY WHITE 20 in the *Tyger*

JOHN HACKER 17 in the *Hopewell*

ROBERT WHITMORE 22 in the *Duty*

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

Cap^t SAMUELL MATHEWS came in the *Southampton* 1622

m^r DAVID SAND'S Minister came in the *Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's.

ROBERT MATHEWS aged 24	}	cam
ROGER WILLIAMS..... 20		
SAMUELL DAVIES..... 18	}	came in the <i>Southampton</i> 1622
HENERY JONES..... 25		
AARON CONAWAY 20		
JOHN THOMAS 18		
MICHAELL LAPWORTH... 16		
WILLIAM LUSAM 27	}	in the <i>Charles</i> 1621
WILLIAM FEILD 23		
PEETER MONTECUE..... 21		
ROBERT FERNALL 31 in the <i>London Marchant</i> 1619		
WALTER COOP [COOPER] 33 in the <i>Jonathan</i> 1619		
WILLIAM WALTERS 27 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618		
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN 31 in the <i>Jonathan</i> 1619		
GREGORY SPICER 22 in the <i>Triall</i> 1618		
NICHOLAS PEIRSE 23 in the <i>Falcon</i> 1619		
ROBERT PENN 22 in the <i>Abigaile</i> 1620		
WILLIAM DALBY 28 in the <i>Furtherance</i> 1622		
THOMAS HOPSON 12 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618		
ABRAHAM WOOD 10 in the <i>Margrett & John</i> 1620		

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

WILLIAM KINGSLEY 24 } in the *Marmaduk* 1623
THOMAS BRIDGES 12 }
ARTHURE GOLDSMITH 26 came in the *Diana* 1618

m^r Crowders Plant.
James City

m^r HUGH CROWDER came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD BALL in the *George* 1617

THOMAS HAWKINS in the *James* 1622

PAULE RENALLES in the *Tryall* 1619

NICHOLAS SMITH a boy of 18 yeres in the *Bona Nova* 1621

JOHN VERIN a boy of 14 yeares in the *George* 1623

m^r Treasurers Plant.

The MUSTER of m^r GEORG SAND's Esquire

m^r GEORG SANDIS Esquire Treasuro^r ꝑ came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN TURNER
GEORGE BAILIFE
JOHN SPARK'S
JOHN DANCY
JOHN EDWARD'S
NICHOLAS TOMPSON
ROSAMUS CARTER
JOHN STONE a boy

} came in the *George* 1621

NICHOLAS COMON
NICHOLAS EYRES a boy

} in the *Guifte* 1622

DAVID MANSFEILD
JOHN CLAXON

} in the *Bona Nova* 1619 hired servant's

THOMAS SWIFTE
JOHN BALDWIN

} in the *Tyger* freemen. 1622

mr Treasurers Plant.

hired. DANIEL POOLE a french man
his wife
a yong Child of theirs

mr Treasurers Plant.
James City

The MUSTER of those that Liue in y^e TREASURORS Plant.

ROBERT SHEAPERD came in the *George* 1621

JAMES CHAMBERS in the *Dutie* 1620

JOHN PARSONS	}	in the <i>Marygold</i> 1619
WILLIAM BENGE		
JOHN EVENS		
ROBERT EDMUND'S		
JOHN COMES		

JOHN TYOS	}	in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1620
WILLIAM PILKINTON		
ELIAS LONGE		
THOMAS HALL		

MARGRETT PILKINTON	}	weomen
JANE LONG		

m' VINCENCIO the Italian

m' BERNARDO

his wife

a Child

ZACHARY CRIPP'S came in the *Margrett & John* 1621

EDWARD WHITE in the *Bona Nova* 1620

MATHEW HAMON in the *Southampton* 1622

PHILLIP KITHLY in the *Furtherance* 1622

ANTHONY WEST in the *James* 1622

int^r Treasurers Plant.
James City

DEAD at all these PLANTATIONS Over the Watter 1624

JOHN PHILMOTT	ELIAS HENTON
WILLIAM PLANT	THO: FITCH
THOMAS ROWLSON	ENECHA FITCH
EDWARD JONES	JOHN SERE
JOHN DIMSDALE	WILLIAM SAND'S
JOHN DOCKER	GEORG GURR } slaine by the
ROBERT ALDRIDGE	WILLIAM COMES } Indians
RICHARD GREENE	ROBERT EVARS.
JAMES DAVIS	PEACEABLE SHERWOOD.
DAVID WILLIAMS	WILLIAM HALL
JOHN FOXEN	

Hog Hand

The MUSTER of CAP^t RAPH HAMORS servant's

JEFFEREY HULL came in the *George*
 MORDECAI KNIGHT in the *William & John*
 THOMAS DOLEMAN in the *Returue*
 ELKINTON RATLIFFE in the *Scafloure*
 THOMAS POWELL in the *Scafloure*.
 THOMAS COOPER in the *Returue*
 JOHN DAVIES in the *Guifte*.

The MUSTER of LIUETENNT BARKLEY.

LIUETENNT EDWARD BARKLEY in the *Vnitic*.
 m^s JANE BARKLEY in the *Scafloure*.
 JANE BARKLEY his daughter.

Servant's

THOMAS PHILLIP'S }
 FRANCIS BARRETT } in the *Bona Nova*

Hog Iland

ROBERT MARTIN in the *George*.

KATHERIN DAVIES in the *Southampton*.

JOHN VTY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

ANN his wife in the *Scafloure*.

JOHN his Sonn in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's

WILLIAM BURT } in the *Bony besse*
WILLIAM STOCKER }

RICHARD BICKLEY in the *Returne*.

JOHN CHEW came in the *Charitie*.

SARAH his wife in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's.

ROGER DELK in the *Southampton*.

SAMUELL PARSON in the *Hopewell*.

WALTER HASLEWOOD in the *Due Returne*.

HENERY ELWOOD } in the *Francis Bonaventure*.
WILLIAM RAMSHAW }

JOHN STONE in the *Swann*

SISLY his wife in the *Scafloure*.

HENERY CROCKER in the *Marygold*

JONE his wife in the *Swan*.

HENERY WOODWARD in the *Diana*.

JANE his wife

THOMAS HITCKOCK in the *Marygold*

ALICE his wife

ROGER WEBSTER

JOANE his wife

JOANE DAVIS.

Hog Hand.

The MUSTER of St GEORG YEARLLEYS Men

MAXIMILLIAN STONE aged 36 came in the *Temperance* 1620

ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.

MAXIMILLIAN his sonn aged 9 months.

ROBERT GUY 22 in the *Swann* 1619EDWARD YATES 18 in the *Duty* 1619CESAR PUGGETT 20 in the *Diana* 1619ALLEXANDER SANDERS 24 in the *Trucloue* 1623WILLIAM STRACHEY 17 in the *Temperance* 1620GEORGE WHITEHAND 24 in the *Temperance* 1620HENERY KING 22 in the *Jonathan* 1620JOHN DAY 24 in the *London Marchant* 1620

The wife of JOHN DAY in the same Shipp

JOHN ROOT in the <i>Guift</i>	} Dwellers.
WALTER BLAKE in the <i>Swan</i>	
THOMAS WATT'S in the <i>Treasuror</i> .	

DAVID DUTTON.....	} Dead
RICH: BAKER.....	

The rest of his servant's. Provisions

Armes &c reconed at James Citty

Martins Hundred.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of MARTINS HUNDRED
taken the 4th of February 1624.m^r WILLIAM HARWOOD came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

HUGH HUGHES came in the *Guift*.

ANN his wife.....	} came in the <i>Abigall</i> .
THOMAS DOUGHTIE aged 26.....	
JOHN HASLEY aged 22 yeres.....	

SAMUELL WEAVER 20 in the *Bony bess*ELIZABETH BYGRAVE 12 came in the *Warwick*.

Martins Hundred

ELLIS EMERSON }
ANN his wife..... } came in the *George* 1623.
THOMAS his sonn aged 11 }

Servant's.

THOMAS GOULDING aged 26 yeres came in the *George* 1623
MARTIN SLATIER aged 20 cam frō Canada in the *Swan* 1624

ROBERT ADDAMS..... }
AUGUSTINE LEAK } came in the *Bona Nova*.
WINIFRED LEAK his wife came in the *George* 1623

Servant's

RICHARD SMITH aged 24 yeres came in the *George* 1623.

STEEPHEN BARKER came in the *James*
HUMPHREY WALDEN in the *Warwick*

JOHN JACKSON }
ANN his Wife..... } came in the *Warwick*.
A Child aged 20 week's

Servant's.

THOMAS WARD aged 47 yeres ... }
JOHN STEEPIENS 35 yeres } came in the *Warwick*

SAMUELL MARCH came in the *William & Thomas*.
COLLICE his wife in the *Ann* 1623
SAMUELL CULLEY came in the *London Marchant*

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE and his Company now planted heare are reconned
before in the MAINE

DEAD at MARTINS HUNDRED this yeare

ALLICE EMERSON a girle
ROBERT a boy of m' EMARSONS
a girle of JOHN JACKSONS
a Child of SAMUELL MARCH.

Mulburie Iland.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's att MULBURY ILAND
taken the 25th of January 1624.

The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCES servant's

RICHARD ATKINS aged 24 came in the *London Marchant*

ABIGALL his wife } came in the *Abigall*
WILLIAM BAKER aged 20 . }

ROBERT ASTON 29 in the *Treasuror*

HUGH WING 30

ROBERT LATHOM 20

RICHARD ALDON 19

THOMAS WOOD 35

} came in the *George* 1620

ROGER RUCE came in the *Charles*

ALEXANDER GILL 20 in the *Bony bess*

SAMUELL MORRIS 20 in the *Abigall*

THOMAS ROSE 35 in the *Jonathan*

ROBERT HEDGES aged 40 yeres in the

JOHN VIRGO came in the *Treasuror*

SUSAN his wife in the same Shipp

JOHN GATTER came in the *George* 1620

WILLIAM RICHARDSON came in the *Edwine*

RICHARD FINE came in the *Neptune*

JOHN NOWELL came in the *Margrett & John*

RICHARD DOWNES came in the *Jonathan*

JOHN CRANICH came in the *Marygold*

PERCEVALL WOOD came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*.

WILLIAM RAYMONT came in the *Neptune*

WILLIAM BULLOCK came in the *Jonathan*

Mulbury Iland

ANTHONY BARAM came in the *Abigall*

ELLIZABETH his wife in the *William & Thomas*

THOMAS HARWOOD came in the *Margrett & John* 1622

GRACE his wife in the *George*

Servant's.

THOMAS READ aged 65 yeres

Wariscoyack.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's at WARISCOYACK
taken the 7th of Febr 1624.

The MUSTER of m' EDWARD BENNETT'S servant's

HENERY PINKE came in the *London Marchant* 1619

JOHN BATE in the *Addam* 1621

PEETER COLLINS in the *Addam* 1621

WASELL WEBLING } in the *James* 1621

ANTONIO a Negro }

CHRISTOPHER REYNOLD'S

LUKE CHAPPMAN } in the *John & Francis* 1622

EDWARD MAYBANK

JOHN ATTKINS

WILLIAM DENUM } in the *Guifte* 1623

FRANCIS BANK'S }

MARY a Nergro Woman in the *Margrett & John* 1622

[Basses Choyse]

A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of BASSES CHOYSE

CAP^t NATHANIELL BASSE his MUSTER

NATHANIELL BASSE aged 35 in the *furtherance* 1622

WILLIAM BARNARD aged 21 in the *furtherance* 1622

EDWARD WIGGE aged 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

Basses Choyse

The MUSTER of THOMAS PHILLIPES

THOMAS PHILLIPES aged 26 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

ELIZABETH PHILLIPES aged 23 in the *sea Flower* 1621

The MUSTER of THOMAS BENNETT

THOMAS BENNETT aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618

MARY BENNETT aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622

ROGER HEFORD aged 22 in the *Returne* 1623

BENIAMINE SIMES aged 33 in the

RICHARD LONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD LONGE aged 33 in the

ALICE LONGE aged 23 in the *London Marchant* 1620

ROBERT LONGE a Child borne in Virginia

Wariscoyack

RICHARD EVAND's his MUSTER

RICHARD EVAND's aged 35 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM NEWMAN his MUSTER

WILLIAM NEWMAN aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

JOHN ARMY aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

HENRIE WOODWARD his MUSTER

HENRIE WOODWARD aged 30 in the

JOHN BROWNINGE aged 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

Servant's

AMEROSE aged 25 in the *Marmiducke* 1621

PETER aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1620

Wariscoyack

A list of the DEAD in WARISCOYACKE 1624.

JOHN SELLEY		MARGRETT SYMES
NATHANIELL HAWK WORTH	[or	NATHANIELL } Servant's
HANK WORTH]		THOMAS }
THOMAS SHEWOOD		of M ^r BENNET'S men }
BENJAMIN HANDCLEARE		slayne by the Indianes }

Newportes
newesM^r DANNIELL GOOKINES MUSTER

Servantes

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged: 26	}	All wch Came in the <i>Flyinge Hart</i> . 1621:
WILLIAM FOOCKES aged: 24		
THOMAS CURTIS aged: 24		
PEETER SHERWOOD aged: 21		
GILBERT WHITFIELD aged: 23		
RISE GRIFFIN aged: 24		
WILLIAM SMITH aged: 23	}	
ANTHONIE EBSWORTH aged: 26		
ISAYE DELYWARR aged 22		
HENRIE CARSLY aged: 23		
ROGER WALKER aged: 22		
EDMOND MORGON aged: 22		
WILLIAM CLARKE aged: 25		in the <i>Prouidence</i>
JOSEPH MOSLEY aged: 21		1623*
JOHN PARRATT aged: 36		
ROBERT SMITH aged: 22		
WILLIAM CRONEY aged: 24		
WILLIAM LONGE aged: 19		
ANNE EBSWORTH aged: 44		
ELLENOR HARRIS aged: 21		

DEAD in this Plantatō

onc ARMESTRONGE

* [I suppose this refers to the whole of the names from DELYWARR to HARRIS; but there is no "brace" in the original.]

Elizabeth Cittle

CAPT WILLIAM TUCKER his MUSTER

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER: aged: 36: in the *Mary and James*: 1610M^{rs} MARY TUCKER aged: 26: in the *George*: 1623.

ELZABETH TUCKER borne in Virginia in August:

GEORGE TOMSON aged: 17	} in the <i>George</i> 1623:
PAULE TOMSON aged: 14.....	
WILLIAM THOMSON — 11	

PASCOE CHAMPION aged 23.....	} in the <i>Ellonor</i> 1621:
STRENGHT SHEERE aged: 23	

THOMAS EVAND's aged: 23	} in the <i>George</i> : 1623.
STEPHEN COLLOWE aged: 23	
ROBART MUNDAY aged: 18	

MATHEWE ROBINSONN aged: 24 in the *greate hopewell* 1623:RICHARD APPLETON aged: 19: in the *James* 1622.JOHN MORRIS aged 24: in the *Bona Nova*: 1619.MARY MORRIS aged 22: in the *George* 1623WILLIAM HUTCHINSON aged 21: in the *Diana* 1618PEETER PORTER aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1621.

WILLIAM CRAWSHAW an Indean Baptised.

ANTONEY Negro: ISABELL Negro: and WILLIAM their Child Baptised

JOHN DOWNEMAN his MUSTER

JOHN DOWNEMAN aged: 33: in the *John and Francis*: 1611:ELZABETH DOWNEMAN aged: 22: in the *Warwicke* 1621.MOYSES STONES aged: 16: in the *Bone Bes* 1623

JOHN LAYDON his MUSTER

JOHN LAYDON aged 44: in the *Susan* 1606ANNE LAYDON aged 30: in the *Mary Margett* 1608

Elizabeth Cittie

VIRGINIA LAYDON	} borne in Virginia.
ALCE LAYDON	
KATHERIN LAYDON	
MARGERETT LAYDON	

WILLIAM COLE his MUSTER

WILLIAM COLE aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618
 FRANCIS COLE aged 27 in the *Susan* 1616
 ROGER FARBRASE aged 26 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

MILES PRICKETT and FRANCIS MITCHELL their MUSTERS.

MILES PRICKETT aged 36 in the *Starr*: 1610
 FRANCIS MITCHELL aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618
 MAUDLIN MITCHELL aged 21 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 JOHN MITCHELL borne in Virginia 1624

RICHARD YONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD YONGE aged 31 in the *George* 1616
 JOANE YONGE aged 26 in the *Guifte* 1618
 JOANE YONGE aged 2 borne in Virginia
 SUSAN aged 12 in the *Swan* 1624

LEIUNETEÑ: ALBIANO LUPO his MUSTER

ALBIANO LUPO aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 ELIZABETH LUPO aged 28 in the *George* 1616
 TEMPERANCE LUPO aged 4 borne in Virginia

Servant's

HENRIE DRAPER aged 14 in the *George* 1621
 JOSEPH HAM aged 16 in the *Warwicke* 1621

Elizabeth C'ttie

JOHN POWELL his MUSTER

JOHN POWELL aged 29 in the *Swallowe* 1609

KATHREN POWELL aged 22 in the *flyinge Hart* 1622

JOHN POWELL borne in virginia

Servant's

THOMAS PRATER aged 20 in the *Marie Providence* 1622

LARENCE PEALE his MUSTER

LARENCE PEALE aged 23 in the *Margett and John* 1620

WILLIAM SMITH aged 30 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBART BRITTIN his MUSTER

ROBART BRITTIN aged 30: in the *Edwin* 1618

MIHELL WILCOCKES and JOHN SLATER their MUSTER

MIHELL WILCOCKES aged 31 in the *Prosperouse* 1610

ELIZABETH WILCOCKES aged 23 in the *Concord* 1621

JOHN SLATER aged 22 in the *George* 1617

ANNE SLATER aged 17 in the *Gnyft* 1622

Servant's

JAMES FEILD aged 20 in the *Stean* 1624

JOHN JORNALL aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

THE DOORE JOONES aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JOSEPH COBB his MUSTER

JOSEPH COBB aged 25 in the *Treasorer* 1613

ELIZABETH COBB aged 25 in the *Banc Bes* 1623

JOHN SNOWOOD aged 25 in the

Elizabeth Cittie

CORNELIUS MAY his MUSTER

CORNELIUS MAYE aged 25 in the *Providence* 1616

WILLIAM MORGAN als BROOCKES his MUSTER

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 30 in the *Starr* 1610

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 2 borne in Virginia

M^r WILLIAM JULIAN his MUSTER.

WILLIAM JULIAN aged: 43: in the *Hercules* 1609

SARA JULIAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM KEMP aged 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

THOMAS SULLY aged 36 in the *Sara* 1611

MAUDLYN SULLY aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS FLOWER aged 22 in the *George* 1623

WYATT MASONN aged 16 in the *Ann* 1623

LEIUETEN THOMAS PURFRAY his MUSTER

THOMAS PURFRY aged 43 in the *George* 1621

CHRISTOPHER COLETHORPE aged 18: in the *Furtherance* 1622

DANNIELL TANNER aged 40 in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

HENRIE FEELDES aged 26 in the *Jacob* 1624

WILLIAM BAULDWIN

JOHN BARNABE his MUSTER

JOHN BARNABIE aged 21: in the *London Marchant* 1620

Elizabeth Cittle

JOHN HAZARD his MUSTER

JOHN HAZARD aged 40 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

Servant's

ABRAHAM PELTEARE aged 14 in the *Swan* 1624.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON his MUSTER.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1620ELZABETH DICKINSON aged 38 in the *Margett and John* 1623

PHILLIP LUPO his MUSTER

PHILLIP LUPO aged 42 in the *George* 1621

ENSIGNE THOMAS WILLOBY his MUSTER

THOMAS WILLOBY aged 23 in the *Prosperouse* 1610

Servant's

JOHN CHAUNDLER aged 24 in the *Hercules* 1609THOMAS aged 20 in the *greate hopewell* 1623ROBERT BENNETT aged 24 In the *Jacob* 1624NICCOLAS DAVIS aged 13 in the *Mariegould* 1618

JOHN HATTON his MUSTER

JOHN HATTON aged 26 in the *Tresorer* 1613OLIVE HATTON aged 32 in the *Abigall* 1620

M^r CISSE Minister his MUSTER

M ^r GEORGE KETH aged 40	} in the <i>George</i> 1617
JAMES WHITINGE aged 16	
JOHN KETH aged 11	

Elizabeth Cittie

SUSAN BUSH her MUSTER

SUSAN BUSH aged 20 in the *George* 1617

SARA SPENCE aged 4 borne in virginia

Servant's

CLEMENT EVAND'S aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1616

WILLIAM PARKER aged 20 in the *Charles* 1616

JOHN SEWARD aged 30 in the *Geife* 1622

GILBERT MARBURIE aged 32 in the *Southampton* 1622

THOMAS KILLSON aged 21 in the *Trueloue* 1623

CAP^t NICCOLAS MARTUE his MUSTER

NICCOLAS MARTUE aged 33 in the *Francis Bonaventure*

PETER ECCALLOWE aged 30 in the *Southampton*

WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 17 in the *furtherance*

M^r JOHN BANUM and ROBERT SWEETE theire MUSTER

JOHN BANUM aged 54 in the *Susan* 1616

ELZABETH BANUM aged 43 in the *Bona Noua*, 1620

ROBERT SWEETE aged 42 in the *Neptune* 1618

Servant's

NICCOLAS THREDDER aged 30 in the *Katherin* 1623

RICHARD ROBISONN aged 22 in the *Bona noua* 1620

JOHN HILL aged 26 in the *Bona Nona* 1620

WILLIAM MORTON aged 20 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JAMES PASCOLL aged 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

ROBERT DRAPER aged 16 in the *Jacob* 1624

SARA GOULDINGE aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

Elizabeth Cattie

RICHARD MINTRENE his MUSTER

RICHARD MINTRENE aged 40 in the *Margett and John* 1620

WILLIAM BEANE aged 25 in the *Diana* 1618

EDWARD MINTRENE aged 12 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JOHN INMAN aged 26 in the *falcon* 1619

WILLIAM BROWNE aged 14 in the *Southampton* 1622

ANTHONEY BURROES his MUSTER

ANTHONEY BURROES aged 44 in the *George* 1617

JOHN WAINE his MUSTER

JOHN WAINE aged 30 in the *Neptune* 1618

AMYTE WAINE aged 30 in the *Swan* 1610

GEORGE ACKLAND aged 7 } borne in Virginia
MARY ACKLAND aged 4 }

JOHN HARLOW aged 28 in the *Sampson* 1619

ROBERT SABYN aged 30 in the *marget and John* 1622

PHILLIP CHAPMAN aged 23 in the *flyinge Hart* 1621

M^r ROBERT SALFORD his MUSTER and JOHN SALFORD.

M^r ROBERT SALFORD aged 56 in the *John and Francis* 1611

JOHN SALFORD aged 24 in the *George* 1616

MARY SALFORD aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM ELLISON aged 44 in the *Swan* 1624

THOMAS FAULKNER aged 28 in the *Mary Providense* 1622

Elizabeth Cittie

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE and RICHARD BOULTON their
MUSTERS

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *Providence* 1616
DORYTHIE WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620
RICHARD BOULTON aged 28 in the *Mary and James* 1610
RICHARD aged 15 in the *Swan* 1624

JOHN GUNDRIE his MUSTER

JOHN GUNDRIE aged 33 in the *Starr* 1610
MARIE GUNDRIE aged 20 in the *George* 1618
JOHN GUNDRIE aged 2 borne in Virginia

FRANCIS MASON his MUSTER

FRANCIS MASON aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1613
ALICE MASON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1622
FRANCIS MASON borne in Virginia

Servant's

WILLIAM QUERKE aged 30 in the *Marmaducke* 1621
THOMAS WORTHALL aged 14 in the *Marmaducke* 1621
WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 16 in the *furtherance* 1622
HENRIE GANY aged 21 in the *Dutie* 1619
JOHN ROBINSON aged 21 in the *Margett and John* 1622

FARRAR FLINTON his MUSTER

FARRAR FLINTON aged 36 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
JOANE FLINTON aged 38 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
WILLIAM BENTLIE aged 36 In the *Jacob* 1624

Elizabeth Cittie

Servant's

ARTHUR SMYTH aged 25 } in the *Marget and John* 1622
 HUGH HALL aged 13 }
 MATHEW HARDCASTELL aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624
 HENRIE NASFEILD aged 19 in the *Swan* 1624

JAMES SLEIGHT and FRANCIS HUFF theire MUSTER

FRANCIS HUFF aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624
 JAMES SLEIGHT aged 42 in the *Tryall* 1610

LEIUTENANT JOHN CHISMAN his MUSTER

JOHN CHISMAN aged 27 in the *flyinge hart* 1621
 EDWARD CHISMAN aged 22 in the *Providence* 1623

M^r THOMAS SPILMAN his MUSTER

THOMAS SPILMAN aged 24 in the *George* 1616
 HANNA SPILMAN aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 ELIZABETH HILL borne in Virginia

Servant's

ROBERT BROWNE aged 25 in the *Mary Gould* 1618
 REBECCA BROWNE aged 24 in the *Southampton* 1623
 THOMAS PARRISH aged 26 in the *Charity* 1622
 JOHN HARRIS aged 21 in the *Jacob* 1624.

OLIVER JINKINES his MUSTER

OLIVER JINKINES aged 30, in the *Mary James* 1610
 JOANE JINKINES aged 26 in the *George* 1617
 ALEXAND' JINKINES borne in Virginia

Elizabeth Cattie

WILLIAME GAYNE and ROBERT NEWMAN theire MUSTER

ROBERT NEWMAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618
 WILLIAM GAYNE aged 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620
 JOHN TAYLOR aged 34 in the *Swan* 1610
 REBECCA TAYLOR aged 22 in the *Margett and John* 1623
 JOHN COKER aged 20
 RICHARD PACKE aged 23 in the *Warwicke* 1621
 ABRAHAM AVELIN aged 23 } in the *Elizabeth* 1620
 ARTIUR AVELIN aged 26 }

THOMAS GODBY his MUSTER

THOMAS GODBY aged 38 in the *Deliu'ance* 1608
 JOANE GODBY aged 42 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621
 JOHN CURTIS aged 22 in the *Flyinge Harte* 1621
 CHRISTOPHER SMITH aged 23 in the *Returne* 1624

M' EDWARD WATERS his MUSTER

EDWARD WATERS aged 40 in the *Patience* 1608
 GRACE WATERS aged 21 in the *Diana* 1618
 WILLIAM WATERS } borne in Virginia
 MARGERETT WATERS }
 WILLIAM HAMPTON aged 40 in the *Bona Noua* 1620
 JOANE HAMPTON aged 25 in the *Abigall* 1621
 THOMAS LANE aged 30 in the *Treasorer* 1613
 ALICE LANE aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1620
 THOMAS THORNEBURY aged 20 in the *George* 1616
 Servant's
 ADAM THOROGOOD aged 18 } in the *Charles* 1621
 NICCOLAS BROWNE aged 18 }
 PAULE HARWOOD aged 20 in the *Bona Noua* 1622
 STEPHEN REEDE aged 17 in the *George* 1618

Elizabeth Cattie

MATHIAS FRANCISCO aged 18 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBERT PENRISE aged 12 in the *Bona nova* 1620

CAPT THOMAS DAVIS his MUSTER

Capt THOMAS DAVIS aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

THOMAS HEWES aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

M' FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN his MUSTER

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 45 in the *Marmaducke* 1621

REBECCA CHAMBERLIN aged 37 in the *Bona Nova* 1622

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 3 borne in Virginia.

Servant's

JOHN FORTII aged 16
WILLIAM WORLIDGE aged 18 } in the *Bona Nova* 1622

WILLIAM WORLIDGE aged 18 } in the *Bona Nova* 1622

SIONELL* ROWLSTON aged 30 in the *God's Guifte* 1623

RICHARD BURTON aged 28 in the *Swan* 1624

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON his MUSTER

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON aged 24 in the *Neptune* 1618

ELIZABETH IBOTTSON aged 23 in the *Flyingc Hart* 1621

JOHN DAVIS aged 24 in the *John and Francis* 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM GREENE aged 28 in the *Hopewell* 1623

ROBART LOCKE aged 18 in the *Warwicke* 1621

M' DANNIELL COOKINS his MUSTER

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged 26

WILLIAM FOULKE aged 24

THOMAS CURTIS aged 24

PEETER SHEREWOOD aged 21

* [So in the original: probably intended for LIONELL.]

Elizabeth Cittle THOMAS BOULDINGE his MUSTER

THOMAS BOULDINGE aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610

WILLIAM BOULDINGE borne in Virginia.

WILLIAM COXE aged 26 in the *Godspeede* 1510

RICHARD EDWARD'S aged 23 } in the *Jacob* 1624.
NICCOLAS DALE aged 20

REYNOLD BOOTH his MUSTER

REYNOLD BOOTH aged 32 in the *Hercules* 1609

ELIZABETH BOOTH aged 24 in the *Ann* 1623

Servant's

GEORGE LEVETT aged 29 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

THOMAS SEYWELL aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1623

THOMAS GARNETT his MUSTER

THOMAS GARNETT aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610

ELIZABETH GARNETT aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618

SUSAN GARNETT aged 3 borne in Virginia

AMBROSE GYFFITH aged 33 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

JOYSE GYFFITH aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624

THOMAS DUNTHORNE his MUSTER

THOMAS DUNTHORNE aged 27 in the *Margett and John* 1620

ELIZABETH DUNTHORNE aged 38 in the *Tryall* 1610

Servant's

WILLIAM TOMSON aged 22

GEORGE TURNOR aged 27 } in the *Swan* 1624

GEORGE BANCCKES aged 15

THOMAS an Indian Boaye

ELIZABETH JOONES aged 30 in the *Patience* 1609

SARA JOONES aged 5 borne in Virginia

Elizabeth Cittie

THOMAS STEPNEY his MUSTER

THOMAS STEPNEY aged 35 in the *Swan* 1610

M' STOCKTON his MUSTER

JONAS STOCKTON aged 40 in the *bona Nona* 1620

RICHARD POPELEY aged 26

RICHARD DAVIS aged 22

WALTER BARRETT aged 26

TIMOTHEY STOCKTON aged 14

} in the *Bona Nona* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM DUGLAS aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1621

JOHN WATSON aged 24 in the *Swan* 1624

TOBIAS HURST his MUSTER

TOBIAS HURST aged 22 in the *Treasurer* 1618

M' WILLIAM GANY his MUSTER

WILLIAM GANY aged 33 in the *George* 1616

ANNA GANY aged 24 in the *Bona Nona* 1620

Servant's

ANNA GANY borne in Virginia

THOMASIN EESTER aged 26 in the *Falcon* 1617

ELIZABETH POPE aged 8 in the *Abbigall* 1621

JOHN WRIGHT aged 20

WILLIAM CLARKE aged 20

HATHIER TOMSON aged 18

THOMAS SAVADGE aged 18

} in the *Ambrose* 1623

Elizabeth Cittie

ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY his MUSTER

ALEXAND' MOUNTNEY aged 33 in the *Mary James* 1610.

LENORD MOUNTNEY aged 21 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

JOHN WALTON aged 28 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

BRYAN ROGERS aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

JOHN WASHBORNE aged 25 in the *Jonathan* 1619

A list of the BURIALLES in ELIZABETH CITY 1624.

WESTON BROWNE Aprill. 20.

RICHARD WIFFE Aprell 26

JOHN MILEMAN Aprell 28

JOHN JACKSON Maye 12

EDWARD HILL Maye 15

PEETER Maye 16

JAMES MORE June 24

M' TOMSON

PHILLIP COOCKE July 8

THOMAS EBES July 12

M' CHAMBERLINS Man July 17

SIBILL MORGON July 18

WETHERSBY August 8

JAMES CHAMBERLIN August 11

M' FENTON Minister Septemb' 5.

WILLIAM WHITE Septemb' 12.

JAMES CHAMBERLIN Septemb' 22

MARY DOWNEMAN a Child Nou-
emb' 23.

JOHN STAMFORD Septemb' 30

THOMAS DAVIS

PEETER DICKENSON

RICHARD EASTE

THOMAS HUNTER

JOHN SIMNELL*

HENRIE MIDDLELTON

SAMMUELL LAMBERT

JOHN BUSH.

A MUSTER of the Inhabitente of ELIZABETH CITTIE beyond
Hampton River. Beinge the Companyes land.

CAPT FRANCIS WEST his MUSTER

Capt FRANCIS WEST Counselor aged 36 in the *Mary Ann Margett* 1610

Mrs FRANCIS WEST Widdowe in the *Supply* 1620

NATHANIELL WEST borne in Virginia

* [This name has been altered from some previous spelling; but it is doubtless correct as printed.]

Elizabeth Cittie

WILLIAM FOWLER his MUSTER

WILLIAM FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

MARGRETT FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigall* 1621

WALTER ELY his MUSTER

WALTER ELY

ELZABETH ELY aged 30 in the *Warwicke* 1622

ANN ELY borne in Virginia

WILLIAM TILER his MUSTER

WILLIAM TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

ELIZABETH TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's

ROBART MORE aged 50 in the *Providence* 1622

WILLIAM BROWNE aged 26 in the *Providence* 1622

ROBART TODD aged 20 in the *Hopewell* 1622

ANTHONIE BURT aged 18 in the *Hopwell* 1622

SAMIELL BENNETT aged 40 in the *Providence* 1622

JOANE BENNETT in the *providence* 1622

THOMAS FLYNT his MUSTER

THOMAS FLYNT in the *Diana* 1618

THOMAS MERRES aged 21 in the *Francis Bona Venture* 1620

HENRIE WHEELER aged 20 in the *Tryall* 1620.

JOHN BROCKE aged 19 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

JAMES BROOKES aged 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619

ROBART SAVADGE aged 18 in the *Elzabeth* 1621

Elizabeth Cattie

JOHN WARD his MUSTER

JOHN WARD in the *Elizabeth* 1621
 ADAM RIMWELL aged 24 in the *Bona noua* 1619
 CHRISTOPHER WYNWILL aged 26 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 OLIVER JENKIN aged 40
 JOANE JENKIN ♀ a littell Child
 HENRIE POTTER aged 50
 ANN POTTER in the *London Marchant*
 ROBERT GOODMAN aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

GREGORIE DORIE his MUSTER

GREGORIE DORIE aged 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620.
 his wiffe ♀ a littell Child borne in Virginia

JOHN MORE his MUSTER

JOHN MORE adge 36 in the *Bona Noua* 1620
 ELIZABETH MORE in the *Abigall* 1622.

SARGENT WILLIAM BARRY his MUSTER

WILLIAM BARRY in the *Bona Noua* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD FRISBIE aged 34 in the *Jonathan* 1619
 WILLIAM ROOKINES aged 26 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 JOSEPH HATTFELD aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 CUTBERT SEIRSON aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 JOHN GIBBES aged 24 in the *Abigall* 1621
 FRANCIS HILL aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 JOHN VAGHAN aged 23 in the *Bona Noua* 1619
 EDWARD MARSHALL aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621

Elizabeth Cittie

WILLIAM JOYCE aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621

WILLIAM EVAND'S aged 23 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

RALPH OSBORNE aged 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

MORRIS STANLEY aged 26 in the *hopewell* 1624

NICCOLAS WEASELL aged 28 in the *Abigall* 1621

STEPHEN DICKSON aged 25 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

THOMAS CALDER aged 24 in the *Bona Noua* 1619

WILLIAM HAMPTON his MUSTER

WILLIAM HAMPTON age 34 in the *Bona Noua* 1621.

JOANE HAMPTON

JOHN ARNDELL age 22 in the *Abigall* 1621

ANTHONIE BONALL his MUSTER

ANTHONIE BONALL age 42 } in the *Abigall* 1621

ELIAS LEGARDO age 38 }

ROBERT WRIGHT age 45 in the *Swan* 1608

JOANE WRIGHT and two Children borne in virginia

WILLIAM BINSLEY age 18 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBERT GODWIN age 19 in the *Swan* 1624

VIRBRITT } two frenchmen in the *Abigall* 1622

OBLE HERO }

ROBERT THRASHER his MUSTER

ROBERT THRASHER age 22 in the *Bona Noua* 1620

ROLAND WILLIAMES age 20 in the *Jonathan* 1623.

Servant

JOHN SACKER age 20 in the *Marget and John* 1623

JOHN HANEY age 27 in the *Margett and John* 1621

Elezabeth Citty

ELIZABETH HANIE in the *Abigall* 1622

NICHOLAS ROWE in the *Elizabeth* 1621

MARY ROWE in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS MORELAND } age 19 in the *Abigall* 1621
RALPH HOODE }

A list of the DEAD beyond Hampton River

of M' BONALES Servant..... 1

M' DOWSE his men..... 2

M' PEETER ARNDELL

The Easterne Shore. A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of the Easterne
Shore ouer the Baye.

CAP^t WILLIAM EPES his MUSTER. (in the *William and Thomas*

MARGRETT EPES in the *George* 1621

Servant's

NICCHOLAS RAYNBERD age 22 in the *Swan* 1624

WILLIAM BURDITT age 25 in the *Susan* 1615

THOMAS CORNISH age 25 in the *Dutie* 1620

PEETER PORTER age 19 in the *Tiger* 1621

JOHN BAKER age 20 in the *Ann* 1623

EDWARD ROGERS age 26 in the *Ann* 1623

THOMAS WARDEN age 24 in the *Ann* 1623

BENIAMINE KNIGHT age 28 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

NICCOLAS GRANGER age 15 in the *George* 1618

WILLIAM MUNNES age 25 in the *Sampson* 1619

HENRIE WILSON age 24 in the *Sampson* 1619

JAMES BLACKBORNE age 20 in the *Sampson* 1619

NICHOLAS SUMERFILD age 15 in the *Sampson* 1619

The Easterne
Shore.

CAPT JOHN WILLCOCKES his MUSTER

CAPT JOHN WILLCOCKES in the *Bona Noua* 1620

HENRIE CHARLTON age 19 in the *George* 1623

Ancient THOMAS SAUAGE his MUSTER

THOMAS SAVAGE in the *John and Francis* 1607

ANN SAVAGE in the *Sea Flower* 1621

Servant's

JOHN WASHBORNE age 30 in the *Jonathan* 1620

THOMAS BELSON age 12

CAPT THO: GRAUES his MUSTER

CAPT THOMAS GRAUES in the *Mary and Margrett* 1607

WALTER SCOTT his MUSTER

WALTER SCOTT in the *Hercules* 1618

APPHIA SCOTT in the *Gift* 1618

PERCIS SCOTT borne in Virginia

THOMAS POWELL his MUSTER

THOMAS POWELL in the *Sampson* 1618

WILLIAM SMITH his MUSTER

WILLIAM SMITH age 26 in the *Sampson* 1618

EDWARD DREWE his MUSTER

EDWARD DREWE age 22 in the *Sampson* 1618

Easterne shore

CHARLES HARMAN his MUSTER

CHARLES HARMAN age 24 in the *Furtherance* 1622JOHN ASKUME age 22 in the }
ROBERT FENNELL age 20 in the } *Charles* 1624JAMES KNOTT age 23 in the *George* 1617

NICHOLAS HODGSKINS his MUSTER

NICHOLAS HODGSKINES age 27 in the *Edwin* 1616TEMPORANCE HODGSKINES in the *Jonathan* 1620

MARGRETT HODGSKINS borne in virginia

SOLLLOMAN GREENE his MUSTER

SOLLLOMAN GREENE age 27 in the *Diana* 1618

THOMAS GASKOYNE his MUSTER

THOMAS GASKOYNE age 34 in the *Bona Nova* 1619WILLIAM ANDROS at the age 25 in the *Treasurer* 1617DANNIELL CUGLEY age 28 in the *London Marchant* 1620

JOHN BLORE his MUSTER

JOHN BLORE age 27 in the *Star* 1610FRANCIS BLORE age 25 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

JOHN PARRAMORE age 17 in the *Bona Venture* 1622

JOHN WILKINES

Easterne shore

ROBERT BALL his MUSTER

ROBERT BALL age 27 in the *London Marchant* 1619

WILLIAM BIBBIE his MUSTER

WILLIAM BIBBIE age 22 in the *Swan* 1621*

THOMAS SPARKES age 24 in the *Susan* 1616

JOHN HOME his MUSTER

JOHN HOME age 25 in the *Margerett and John* 1621

JOHN WILKINES his MUSTER

JOHN WILKINES age 26 in the *Mary gould* 1618

BRIDGETT WILKINES age 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

PERREGRIM WATKINES his MUSTER

PERREGRIN WATKINES age 24 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM DAVIS his MUSTER

WILLIAM DAVIS age 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

DEAD in this Plantation 1624

THOMAS HELCOTT.

JOHN WILKINES.

* [Not quite clear : may be 1620, blotted.]

[PATENTS GRANTED, &c.]

THE CORPORAÇON OF HENERICO*

[1626.]

ON the Northerly side of James River, from the Falles downe to Henerico. Contayning about x Miles in length, are y^e publique Land's, reserved & laid out, wherof 10,000: Acres, for the Vniuersitie Lands, 3000 Acres for the Companys Lands, wth other Land belonging to the Colledge; the Comon Land for the Corporaçon 1500 Acres.

On the Southerley side begining from the Falles, their are these PATTENTS graunted (vizt.

JOHN PETERSON	100: Acres	} By Patten.
ANTHONY EDWARD'S	100:	
NATHANELL WORTON	100:	
JOHN PROCTER	100:	
THOMAS TRACY.....	100:	
JOHN BILLIARD.....	100:	
FRANCIS WESTON.....*	300:	
PHETTIPLACE CLOSSE	100:	
JOHN PRICE	150:	
PETTER NEWMART†	120:‡	
WILLIAM PERRY	100:	
JOHN BLOWER	100: Surrendred	
for the vse of the Iron Workes.		
EDWARD HUDSON	100:	
THOMAS MORGAN.....	150:	
THOMAS SHEFFIELD.....	150:	

* [There is a duplicate of this list, but it agrees in the main : we have indicated in notes all differences of any importance in the spelling of names.]

† [NEWMART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [Apparently 120, though blotted ; but in the duplicate list it is 100.]

In COXENDALE, wthin the same Corporacon of HENERICO.

EDWARD BARKLEY.....	12 Acres	} By Patent.
RICHARD BOLTON	100	
ROBERT AUKLAND*	200	
JOHN GRIFFIN	50	
PETTER NEINNEART†	40	
THOMAS TINDALL	100	
THOMAS READE	100	
JOHN LAYDEN	200	

THE CORPORACON OF CHARLES CITTIE

GEORGE GRINES‡	30 Acres	planted	} By Patent.
WILLIAM VINCENT	100	planted	
RICHARD TAYLOR	100	planted	
ROBERT PARTTEN	50		
THOMAS DOUSE	400		
GEORGE CAWCOTT	100		
ISACKE CHAPLINE	50		
THOMAS ROSSE	100		
JOHN OWLYE	50		
JOSUAH CHARDE ..	100		
JOHN DODD'S	50		
WILLIAM SHARPES	40		
JAMES VSHUR.....	100		
WILLIAM CRADOUKE	100		
JOHN OWLY	150		
THEOPHILUS BERISTON	100		

* [ACKLAND in the duplicate list.]

† [NEIMART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [GRIMES in the duplicate list.]

JOHN HARRIS.....	200 Acres	planted	} By Patent.
ROBERT PARTTIN	100	planted	
NATHANIELL CAUSEY	200		
JOHN CARTTER	40		
Captaine MADDISON	250	planted	
RICHARD BIGGS	150	planted	
FRANCIS MASON	50		
HENRY BAGWELL	50		
SAMUELL JARRATT*	100		
JOHN DADE.....	100		
THOMAS SWINHOW	300		
THOMAS HOBSON	150		
SYMON FORTESCUE	100		
THOMAS OAGUE.....	100		
WILLIAM BALY	100		
JOHN WRITTERS	100		
Leift: RICH: CRUDGE.....	250		
JOHN CARR.....	100		
RICHARD TAYLOR	100		
ROBERT BOURNE	250	planted	

Laid out for the Company Land belowe SHERLEY HUNDRED Iland
3000 Acres

Claimed by CAPTaine FRANCIS WEST, att WESTOUER 500 Acres

Vppon APMATUCKE RIVER

WILLIAM FARRAR	100 Acres	} By Patent.
HENRY MILWARD	250	
CHARLES MAGNOR	650	
SAMUELL SHARPE	100	
HUMPHERY KENT	50	

* [JERRATT in the duplicate list.]

Mr ABRA: PERSEY	1150 Acres	} By Patent
RICHARD SYMONS	100	
ARTHUR ANTONYE	150 Acres	
WILLIAM SIZEMORE	100 Acres	
WILLIAM DOWGLAS	250 Acres	

Here is Land laid out for CHARLES CITTIE, and the Comon Land.

The Territory of GREATE WEYONOKÉ.

CHRISTOPHER HARDING	100 Acres	} By Patent
WILLIAM BAILY	50	
RICHARD PRATT	150	
WILLIAM JARRET*	200	
Capt Jo: WOODLIFFE	550	
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200	
SAMUELL JORDAN	450	
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200	
ISACKE CHAPLIN	200	
Capt: NATHANIELL POWLE ...	600 Acres	

Mr SAMUELL MAICOCKES Diuident.

PERSEYS hundred 1000 Acres planted.

TANKS WAYONOKÉ ouer against } 2200 Acres.
PERSEYS hundred

Captaine SPILLMANS Diuident.

MARTIN BRANDON belonging to Captaine JOHN MARTIN by Patent
out of England (planted).

Vppon the easterly Side of Chapokes Creeke, is appointed 500 Acres,
belonging to y^e place of Treasure by order of Courtt

JOHN MARTIN	100 Acres	} By Patent
GEORGE HARRISON	200	
SAMUELL EACH	500	

* [JERRATT in the duplicate list.]

On the Northerly Side, is the land belonging to Southampton hundred Containeing 100000 Acres, extending from Tanks Wayonoke downe to the mouth of Chicahomny River.

THE CORPORACON OF JAMES CITTIE

Adioynceing to the mouth of Chicohominy River ther are 3000 Acres of Land, laid out for y^e Company 3000 Acres, laid out for the place of the Gouverner (planted) in w^{ch} are Some smale parcells, graunted by Sir THOMAS DALE and Sir SAMUELL ARGALL (planted)

M ^r RICHARD BUCKE	750 Acres planted	} By Pattent
The GEABE [GLEABE] LAND.....	100	

In the Iland of James Cittie, are many parcells of land, graunted to the inhabitant's by Pattent, and order of Courtt

The Territory of TAPPAHANNA ouer against JAMES CITTIE.

JOHN DODD'S.....	150 Acres	} By Pattent
JOHN BURROWS	150 planted	
RICHARD PACE	200 planted	
FRANCIS CHAPMAN	100	
THOMAS GATES	100	
M ^r JOHN ROLFE	400 planted	} By Pattent
Capt W ^m POWELL*	200 planted	
Capt SAMUELL MATHEWS Diuident planted		
Captaine JOHN HURLESTONS Diuident planted		
JOHN BAINHAM.....	200 Acres planted	} By Pattent
M ^r GEORGE SANDVS	300 planted	
EDWARD GRINDON	150 planted	
WILLIAM EWENS	1000 planted	
Capt W ^m POWELL*	550 planted	
Ensigne JO: VTIE	100	
ROBERT EUERS	100 Acres	

* [POWLE, in each case, in the duplicate list.]

In Hog Iland MARY BAILY 500 Acres planted (by pattent
 Southāpton hundred in Hog Iland planted
 Captaine RAPHE HAMAR* by Clame in Hog Iland. 250 Acres
 planted

ARCHERS HOPE

Capt ROGER SMITH.....	100 Acres planted	} by order of Courtt.
RICHARD KINGSMELL	200	
Mr W ^m CLAYBOURNE.....	250	
Ensigne W ^m SPENCE	} 300 Acres planted	} By Pattent.
℄ JOHN FOWLER		
JOHN JOHNSON	100	
RICHARD KINGSMELL	300	
WILLIAM FAIRFAX	200	
JOAKIN ANDREWES	100	
JOHN GRUBB	100	
JOHN JEFFERSON	250	
GEORGE PERRY	100	
RICHARD STAPLES.....	150	
RICHARD BREWSTER.....	100	

MARTTINS HUNDRED Containeing as is Alledged 80000 Acres part
 planted

Nere MULBERRY ILAND

NATHANILL HUATT†	200 Acres	} By Pattent
Capt W ^m PEERCE	} 1700: Acres planted	
Mr JOHN ROLFE with some		
others		

* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

† [Apparently so, though the second and third letters are blotted ; but it is clearly HUTT
 in the duplicate list.]

WAROSQUOIACKE Plantacōn Contayncing downe ward's, from Hog
Iland xiiij^{ten} miles by the River side, in wch are these pattents
following (vizt):

JOHN CARTER.....	100 Acres	} By Patent
CHRISTOPHER DANIELL	100	
ADAM DIXSON	100	
JOHN BERRY	100	
THOMAS WINTER	100	
JOHN POLLINGTON	600	
THOMAS POOLE	100	
ANTHONY BARNHAM	100	
Capt NETHIA: BASSE	300	
GILES JONES	150	planted
		planted

BLUNT POINTE

M ^r W ^m CLAYBOURNE	500 Acres	by orde' of Court	
JOHN BAINHAM	300 Acres	by pattent	
Capt RAPHE HAMER*	500 Acres	by order of Court	
GILBERT PEPPETT	50 Acres	planted	} By pattent
FRANCIS GIFFORD	50 Acres	planted	
Captaine SAMUELL MATHEWS	his Diuident by order of Court. planted.		
THOMAS HETHERSALL	200 Acres	} By Patent.	
CORNELIUS MAY	100		
RICHARD CRAVEN.....	150		
RICHARD TREE	50		
RICHARD DOMELAWÉ	150		
PERSUALL IBBISON	50		
EDWARD WATTERS	100 Acres		

* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

Belowe BLUNT POINT

Capt JOHN HURLESTONE ...	100 Acres	} by pattent
ROBERT HUTCHINS	100 Acres	
JOHN SOUTHERNE	40 Acres	} by Order of Courtt
S ^r FRANCIS WYATT	500 Acres	
MORRIS THOMSON	150 Acres	} by pattent
JOHN SALFORD	100	
PHARAOH FLINTON	150	
LEIFT GILES ALINGTON	100	
WILLIAM BENTLEY	50	
THOMAS GODBY.....	100 Acres	

THE CORPORACON OF ELIZABETH CITTIE

NEWPORTS NEWES	1300 Acres	pland	} by pattent
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	
M ^r KEYTH*	100	planted	
THOMAS TAYLOR	50	planted	
JOHN POWELL	150	planted	
Capt W ^m TUCKER.....	150		} by pattent
RICHARD BOULTON	50 Acres	Claimed & planted	
JOHN SALFORD	50 Acres	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	.....	
MILES PRICKETT	150	planted	} by pattent
JOHN BUSH	300	planted	
WILLIAM JULIAN	150	planted	
LEIFT: LUPO	350	planted	
ELIZABETH LUPO	50	.....	
THOMAS SPILMAN.....	50	planted	} by pattent
EDWARD HILL	100	planted	
ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY.....	100	planted	
WILLIAM COLE	50	planted	
WILLIAM BROOKS.....	100	planted	
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	} by pattent
ELIZA: DONTHORNE†	100	planted	
WILLIAM GANY.....	200	planted	

* [KETH in the duplicate list.]

† [Thus repeated in the original.

‡ [DUNTHORNE in the duplicate list.]

WILLIAM CAPPS dividant planted

WILLIAM LANDSDELL	100 Acres	planted	} by Patent.
Mr W ^m CLAYBOURNE	150	planted	
JOHN GUNNERY	150	planted	
MARY BOULDIN.....	100	planted	
THOMAS BOULDIN	200	planted	
Mr PETTER ARUNDELL	200		
BARTHOLMEW HOSKINS	100		
Capt RAUGHLY CROSHAW	} 500		
betweene Fox hill & Pe-			
monkey River.....			
THO: WILLOWSABY about 2	} 200 Acres, by order of Court		
miles within the mouth of			
Pemonkey River			

On the Easterly Side of Southampton River, their are 3000 Acres, be-
longing to the Company at Elizabeth Cittie, planted, And 1500*
Acres Comon Land,

On ye South Side of the maine River against ELIZABETH CITTIE

THOMAS WILLOUGHBE.....	100 Acres	} by patent
THOMAS CHAPMAN	100	
THOMAS BREWOOD	200	
JOHN DOWNMAN†	100	
Capt W ^m TUCKER	650	
JOHN SIPSEY.....	250	
LEIFT: JO: CHEESMAN†	200	

The Easterne shore Ouer the Bay.

JOHN BLOWER 140 Acres |

Ensigne SALVADGE his Diuident

Sir GEORGE YARDLY at Hangers 3700 Acres by Order of Court

Certaine others have planted their, but no Pattents haue bene
graunted them, the Companyes and the Secretaries Tennants, were
alsoe their Seated but no land ordered, to bee laid out for them, as in the
other 4 Corporacons.

* [150 in the duplicate list.]

† [DOWNEMAN in the duplicate list.]

‡ [CHESMAN in the duplicate list.]

[PORTS OF IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH.

RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

1634—1635.]



[RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED
FOR NEW ENGLAND.
1634—1635.]

To the right honno^{ble} the Lords & others of his Ma^t's moste honno^{ble}
privie Councell.

The humble peticon & Certificates of JOHN CUTTINGE
Ma^r of the Shipp called the *Francis*, and WILLIAM
ANDREWES Ma^r of the *Elizabeth*, both of Ipswe^{ch}

Right honno^{ble} accordinge to yo' Lopps order, wee doe heerewth presente
vnto yo' Lopps, the names of all the Passengers that wente for Newe-
England in the said Shippes the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo' Lopps (they havinge pforemed yo'
honno's order) that the bond's in that behalfe given may
bee delivered back to yo' peticon's.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo'
honno's healthes & happynes

IPSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which
did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder
age shipped in our Port In the *Francis* of Ipswich M^r JOHN CUTTING:
bound for New England the last of Aprill 1634

WILL: WESTWOOD:* { JOHN LEA aged 13 yeres
 { GRACE NEWELL ...aged 13 yeres

* [The "braces" are not in the original, but have been inserted for the sake of clearness.]

ROBT: ROSE:	{	JOHN ROSE	aged 15 [yeeres]
		ROBERT ROSE	aged 15
		ELIZ: ROSE	aged 13
		MARY ROSE	aged 11
		SAMUELL ROSE	aged 9
		SARAH ROSE.....	aged 7
		DANYELL ROSE	aged 3
WILL: FREEBOURN:..	{	DARCAS ROSE	aged 2
		MARY FREEBOURNE .	aged 7
		SARAH FREEBOURNE	aged 2
		JOHN ALDBURGH.....	aged 14
JNO: BERNARD:	{	FAYTH NEWELL	aged 14
		HENRY HAWARD.....	aged 7
ABRAHAM: NEWELL ...	{	ABRAHAM NEWELL...	aged 8
		JOHN NEWELL	aged 5
		ISAACKE NEWELL .	aged 2
EDWARD: BUGBY.....	{	SARAH BUGBY	aged 4
JOHN: PEASE:	{	FAYTH CLEARKE.....	aged 15
		ROBERT PEASE.....	aged 3
		DARCAS GREENE	aged 15
ROWLAND: STEBING:	{	THOMAS STEBING ...	aged 14
		SARAH STEBING	aged 11
		ELIZ: STEBING	aged 6
		JOHN STEBING.....	aged 8
MARY: BLOSSE:	{	MARY WINCHE.....	aged 15
		RICHARD BLOSSE.....	aged 11
THO: SHERWOOD: ...	{	ANNA SHERWOOD ...	aged 14
		ROSE SHERWOOD.....	aged 11
		THOMAS SHERWOOD .	aged 10
		REBECCA SHERWOOD	aged 9
ROBT: COOE:	{	JOHN COOE	aged 8
		ROBERT COOE	aged 7
		BENIAMIN COOE	aged 5
RICH: PEPPER:.....	{	MARY PEPP [PEPPER]	aged 3 and halfe
		STEPHEN BECKETT....	aged 11

ELIZ: HAMOND: . . . { ELIZ: HAMOND aged 15 [yeeres]
 { SARAH HAMOND aged 10
 { JOHN HAMOND aged 7

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of Nouember 1634

PHIL: BROWNE
 p Custr.

EDW: MANN Compt

PSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers
 which tooke shipping In the *Francis* of Ipswich M^r JOHN CUT-
 TING bound for new England the last of Aprill 1634

JOHN BEETES.....aged 40	yeeres	ROBERT PEASE aged 27	[yeeres]
WILLIAM HAULTON.....aged 23		HUGH MASON}	aged } 28
NICHOLAS JENNING'S ...aged 22		HESTER his wife}	aged } 22
WILLIAM WESTWOODE } aged } 28		ROWLAND STEBING ... }	aged } 40
BRIDGETT his wife.....} aged } 32		SARAH his wife}	aged } 43
CLEARE DRAP [DRAPER] aged 30		THOMAS SHERWOOD... }	aged } 48
ROBERT ROSE} aged } 40		ALICE his wife}	aged } 47
MARGERY his wife.....} aged } 40		THOMAS KING aged 19	
JOHN BERNARD.....} aged } 36		JOHN MAPES aged 21	
MARY his wife} aged } 38		MARY BLOSSE aged 40	
WILLIAM FREBOURNE } aged } 40		ROBERT COOE} aged } 38	
MARY his wife} aged } 33		ANNA his wife} aged } 43	
ANTHONY WHITE.....aged 27		MARY ONGE aged 27	
EDWARD BUGBYE} aged } 40		THOMAS BOYDEN aged 21	
REBECCA his wife} aged } 32		RICHARD WATTLIN aged 28	
ABRAHAM NEWELL ... } aged } 50		JOHN LYUERMORE aged 28	
FRANCIS his wife} aged } 40		RICHARD PEPP [PEPPER] } aged 27	
JUST HOULDING aged 23		MARY his wife} aged 30	
JOHN PEASE aged 27		RICHARD HOULDING ...aged 25	
ROBERT WINGE... ..aged 60		JUDETH GARNETT aged 26	
JUDITH his wife aged 43		ELIZ: HAMOND aged 47	
JOHN GREENE aged 27		THURSTON CLEARKE ...aged 44	

These psons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegaunce and Supremacy at his Maties Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Maties most hono^{ble} Priuy Councill: This xijth of Nouember 1634

Ipswich Customehouse

THO CLERI scr

EDW: MANN Compt

PHIL BROWNE

p Custr.

IPSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M' WILLIAM ANDREWS bound for new EngLand the last of Aprill 1634

	yeeres		yeeres
JOHN SIHERMAN	aged 20	JOHN BERNARD.....	} aged 30
JOSEPH MOSSE	aged 24	PHEBE his wife	} aged 27
RICHARD WOODWARD	} aged 45	THOMAS KILBORNE ...	} aged 24
ROSE his wife.....	} aged 50	ELIZABETH his wife ...	} aged 20
EDMOND LEWIS.....	} aged 33	JOHN CROSSE.....	} aged 50
MARY his wife	} aged 32	ANNE his wife	} aged 38
JOHN SPRING.....	} aged 45	ROBERT SHERIN	aged 32
ELINOR his wife.....	} aged 46	HUMPHRY BRADSTREET }	aged 40
THURSTON RAYNOR... }	aged 40	BRIDGETT his wife	} aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ... }	aged 36	HENERY GLOUER	aged 24
THOMAS SKOTT.....	} aged 40	WILLIAM BLOMFIELD . }	aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ... }	aged 40	SARAH his wife	} aged 25
HENERY KEMBALL ... }	aged 44	ROBERT DAY	} aged 30
SUSAN his wife	} aged 35	MARY his wife	} aged 28
RICHARD KEMBALL ... }	aged 39	SARAH REYNOLD'S	aged 20
VRSULA his wife.....	} aged 31	ROBERT GOODALL.....	} aged 30
ISAACKE MIXER	} aged 31	KATHERIN his wife ... }	aged 28
SARAH his wife	} aged 33	SAMUELL SMITHE.....	} aged 32
MARTHA SCOTT.....	aged 60	ELIZABETH his wife ... }	aged 32
GEORGE MUNNING'S... }	aged 37	THOMAS HASTING'S ... }	aged 29
ELIZABETH his wife ... }	aged 41	SUSAN his wife	} aged 34

SUSAN MUNSON	[yeeres] aged 25	JOHN PALMER	[yeeres] aged 24
MARTIN VNDERWOOD }	aged 38	DANYELL PIERCE	aged 23
MARTHA his wife	} aged 31	JOHN CLEARKE	aged 22
HENERY GOULDSON...	} aged 43	JOHN FIRMIN	aged 46
ANNE his wife	} aged 45	REBECCA ISAACKE	aged 36
ANNE GOULDSTON	aged 18	ANNE DORIFALL	aged 24
WILLIAM CUTTING	aged 26		

These psons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, at his Mat's Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Mat's most Honobl^e Priuy Councell : This xijth of Nouember, 1634.

THO CLERI Scr

Ipswich Custome House

PHIL. BROWNE

p Custr

EDW: MAN

Compt

IPSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in o' Port In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M^r WILLIA AN-DREWES, bound for New England the last of Aprill 1634

ED: LEWIS:	{	JOHN LEWIS: aged 3 yeeres
	{	THOMAS LEWIS: aged 3 quarters
RICH: WOODWARD:.....	{	GEORGE WOODWARD: aged 13
	{	JOHN WOODWARD: aged 13
	{	MARY SPRING: aged 11.
JOHN: SPRING:	{	HENRY SPRING aged 6
	{	JOHN SPRING aged 4
	{	WILLIAM SPRING aged 3 quarters
	{	THURSTON RAYNER aged 13
	{	JOSEPH RAYNOR aged 11
THURSTON: RAYNOR:...	{	ELIZABETH RAYNOR aged 9
	{	SARAH RAYNOR aged 7
	{	LIDIA RAYNOR, aged 1
	{	EDWARD RAYNOR aged 10
	{	ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 13

THO: SCOTT:	{	ELIZABETH SCOTT aged 9 [yeeres]
		ABIGAIL SCOTT aged 7
		THOMAS SCOTT aged 6
		ISAACK MINER aged 4
HEN: KEMBALL:	{	ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 4
		SUSAN KEMBALL aged 1 and halfe
		RICHARD CUTTING aged 11
		HENRY KEMBALL aged 15 yeeres
		RICHARD KEMBALL aged 11
RICH: KEMBALL:	{	MARY KEMBALL aged 9
		MARTHA KEMBALL aged 5
		JOHN KEMBALL aged 3
		THOMAS KEMBALL aged 1
		JOHN LAUERICKE aged 15
GEORGE: MUNNINGS:...	{	ELIZ: MUNNING's aged 12
		ABIGAIL MUNNING's aged 7
		JOHN BERNARD aged 2
JN ^o : BERNARD:	{	SAMUELL BERNARD aged 1
		THO: KING aged 15
		ANNA BRADSTREET aged 9
HUMP: BRADSTREET:...	{	JOHN BRADSTREET aged 3
		MARTHA BRADSTREET aged 2
		MARY BRADSTREET aged 1
WILL: BLOMFIELD: ...		SARAH BLOMFIELD aged 1
		SAMUELL SMITH aged 9
SAM: SMITH:	{	MARY SMITH aged 4
		ELIZ: SMITH aged 7
		PHILLIP SMITH aged 1
		MARY GOODALE aged 4
ROB ^t : GOODALE:	{	ABRAHAM GOODALE aged 2
		ISAACKE GOODALE aged halfe a yeere
HEN: GOULDSON:		MARY GOULDSON aged 15
Ipswich Custome house this xij th of Nouember 1634		
PHIL: BROWNE.		THO CLERI scr
p Custr.		EDW: MAN
		Compt

BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND



MAYMOUTH

ye 20th of

March 1635*

- 1 JOSEPH HALL of Somers^t a Ministr aged 40 year
- 2 AGNIS HALL his Wife aged 25 y^r
- 3 JOANE HALL his daught^r aged 15 Yeare
- 4 JOSEPH HALL his sonne aged 13 Yeare.
- 5 TRISTRAM his son aged..... 11 Yeare
- 6 ELIZABETH HALL his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
- 7 TEMPERANCE his daught^r aged 9 Yeare
- 8 GRISSELL HALL[†] his daught^r aged 5 Yeare
- 9 DOROTHY HALL[†] his daught^r aged 3 Yeare
- 10 JUDETH FRENCH his s'vant aged 20 Yeare
- 11 JOHN WOOD his s'vant aged 20 yeare
- 12 ROBT DABYN his s'vant aged 28 Yeare
- 13 MUSACHIELL BERNARD of batcombe Clothier
in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
- 14 MARY BERNARD his wife aged 28 yeare
- 15 JOHN BERNARD his sonne aged 3 Yeare
- 16 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 1 Yeare
- 17 RICH^d PERSONS salter & his s'vant: 30: yeare
- 18 FRANCIS BABER Chandler aged 36 yeare
- 19 JESOP Joyner aged 22 Yeare
- 20 WALTER JESOP Weaver aged 21 Yeare
- 21 TIMOTHY TABOR of Somⁱⁿ'st of Batcombe
taylor aged 35 Yeare —————
- 22 JANE TABOR his Wife aged 35 Yeare
- 23 JANE TABOR his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
- 24 ANNE TABOR his daught^r: aged 8 yeare
- 25 SARAH TABOR his daught^r aged 5 Yeare

* [Really 1634.]

† [So in the original.]

	26	WILLM FEVER his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare	
	27	JN ^o : WHITMARCK aged 39 yeare	
	28	ALCE WHITMARKE his Wife aged 35 yeare	
	29	JM ^o * WHITMARCKE his sonne aged 11 yeare	
Portus			
Waymouth	30	JANE his daught ^r aged 7 Yeare	
	31	OUSEPH [<i>or</i> ONSEPH] WHITMARKE his sonne aged 5 yeare	
	32	RICH: WHYTEMARK his sonne aged 2 Yeare	
	33	WILLM READ of Batcombe Taylor in	
	34†	Som's ^t aged 28 Yeare —————	
	35	SUSAN READ his Wife aged 29 Yeare	
	36	HANNA READ his daught ^r aged 3 yeare	
	37	LUSAN‡ READ his daught ^r aged 1 yeare	
	38	RICH: ADAMS his s'vante 29 Yeare	
	39	MARY his Wife aged 26 yeare	
	40	MARY CHEAME his daught ^r aged 1 yeare	
	41	ZACHARY BICKWELL aged 45 Yeare	
	42	AGNIS BICKWELL his Wife aged 27 yeare	
	43	JN ^o BICKWELL his sonne aged 11 Yeare	
	44	JN ^o KITCHIN his servaunt 23 yeare	
	46§	GEORGE ALLIN aged 24 Yeare	
	47	KATHERIN ALLYN his Wife aged 30 yeare —————	
	48	GEORGE ALLYN his sonne aged 16 yeare	
	49	WILLM ALLYN his sonne aged 8 yeare	
	50:	MATHEW ALLYN his sonne aged 6 yeare	
	51	EDWARD POOLE his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare	
	52	HENRY KINGMAN aged 40 Yeares	
	53	JOANE his wife beinge aged 39	
	54	EDWARD KINGMAN his son aged 16 yeare	
	55	JOANE his daught ^r aged 11: yeare	

* [Sic. But doubtless intended for JOHN.]

† [It will be noticed that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.]

‡ [Probably intended for SUSAN.]

§ [There is no No. 45.]

- 56 ANNE his daught^r aged 9 Yeare
 57 THOMAS KINGMAN his sonne aged 7 Yeare
 58 JOHN KINGHMAN his sonne aged 2 yeare
 59 Jⁿ FORD his servaunt aged 30 Yeare
 60 WILLIAM KINGE aged 40* Yeare
 61 DOROTHY his Wife aged 34 yeare
 62 MARY KINGE his daught^r aged 12 year
 63 KATHERYN his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
 64 WILLM KINGE his sonne aged 8 year
 65 HANNA KINGE his daught^r: aged 6 year
 66† Somm'. [Somerset.]
 THOMAS HOLBROOKE of Broudway aged 34: yeare
 67 JANE HOLBROOKE his wife aged 34 Yeare
 68 JOHN HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 11 yeare
 69 THOMAS HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 10 yeare
 70 ANNE HOLBROOKE his daught^r aged 5 yea[re]
 71 ELIZABETH his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 72 THOMAS DIBLE husbandm̄ aged 22 yeare
 73 FRANCIS DIBLE soror aged 24 Yeare
 74 ROBERT LOVELL husbandman aged 40 Year
 75 ELIZABETH LOVELL his Wife aged 35 year
 76 ZACHEUS LOVELL his sonne 15 yeares
 78⁺ ANNE LOVELL his daught^r: aged 16 yeare
 79 JOHN LOVELL his sonne aged 8 yeare
 ELLYN his daught^r aged ... 1 yeare
 80 JAMES his sonne aged..... 1 yeare
 81 JOSEPH CHICKIN his servant 16 year
 82 ALICE KINHAM aged..... 22 yeare
 83 ANGELL HOLLARD aged ... 21 yeare
 84 KATHERYN his Wife 22 yeare
 85 GEORGE LAND his servaunt 22 yeare
 86 SARAH LAND§ his kinswoman 18 yeare

* [Or 30. One figure is written over the other, and I cannot tell which is the later.]

† [Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

‡ [There is no No. 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without number.]

§ [Originally written LANG.]

87	RICHARD JOANES of Dinder.....	
88	ROBT MARTYN of Badcombe husbandm̄	44
89	HUMFREY SHEPHEARD husbandm̄...	32
90	JOHN VPHAM husbandman	35
91	JOANE MARTYN	44
92	ELIZABETH VPHAM	32
93	JOHN VPHAM Jun̄	07
94	WILLIAM GRAVE [GRAVE]	12
95	SARAH VPHAM	26
96	NATHANIELL VPHAM	05
97	ELIZABETH VPHAM	03.
Dors ^t	RICHARD WADE of Simstuly	
98*	Cop [Cooper] aged	60
99	ELIZABETH WADE his Wife	6†.....
100:	DINAH his daugh ^r	22
101	HENRY LUSH his s'vant aged	17
102	ANDREWE HALLETT his s'vaunt	28
103	JOHN HOBLE husbandm̄	13
104	ROBT HUSTE husbandm̄	40
105	JOHN WOODCOOKE	2
106	RICH PORTER husband	3
JOHN PORTER Deputy		
Cleark to EDW:		
THOROUGHGOOD		

* [This number should be in the line above.]

† [Sic in orig.]

A Register of the
of such persons a
and vpwards and haue t
to passe into forraigne partes from . .
march 1637 to the 29th* day of [S]ept. .
by vertu of a commission granted to
m^r thomas mayhew gentleman.

* [The list does not go beyond the 19th of September 1637 ; the above date must therefore be an error. It should be mentioned that many passages to Holland are included in the original document : these we omit, as not pertinent to our object. The last passage for *America* is dated May 15. The dots indicate parts of the indorsement eaten away by age.]





[A REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS
INTO FOREIGN PARTS.

1637.]

 HESE people went to New England: with WILLIAM:*ANDREWES:
of Ipswich M^r of the: *John: and Dorethey:* of Ipswich and
With WILLIAM ANDREWES his Sone. M^r of the *Rosc:* of Yarmouth.

Aprill the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of JOHN: BAKER: borne in
No^rwch in No^rffolck Grocar / ageed / 39 yeres and ELIZABETH:
his Wife / ageed / 31 yeres with 3 Children ELIZABETH: JOHN:
and THOMAS—and 4 Saruants. MAREY: ALXARSON: aged / 24
ycares ANNE: ALXARSON: aged / 20 yeres / BRIDGETT
BOULLE: aged / 32 yeres / and SAMUELL: ARRES: aged 14
ycares ar all desiroues to goe for / Charles Towne in New
England ther to inhabitt and Remaine ///

Aprill. the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of NICH0: BUSBIE: of No^rwch
in No^rff / Weauer / aged / 50 yeres and / BRIDGETT: his Wife
/ aged / 53 yeres with / 4 / Children. NICH0: JOHN: ABRAHAM:
and SARATH: ar desirous to goe to boston in New England to
in habitt ///

Aprill. the / 8th / 1637 The examinacion of MICHILL: METCALFE: of
No^rwch Do^rnix Weauear / aged. 45 yeres and / SARRAH: his
Wif / aged / 39 yeres with. / 8 Children / MICHILL: THOMAS:
MAREY: SARRAH: ELIZABETH: MARTHA: JOANE: and REBECA:

* [We follow the very peculiar punctuation of this list throughout.]

- and his Saruant THOMAS COMBERBACH: aged / 16 / yeares ar
desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 8th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: PERS: of No^wch in
No^rff Weaucar aged 49 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged /
36 yeares / with 4 Children. JOHN: BARBRE: ELIZABETH: and
JUDETH and one Saruant / JOHN: GEDNEY aged / 19 yeares.
are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: LUDKEN: of
No^wch in No^rff / Locksmith ther boⁿe / aged 33 yeares /
and ELIZABETH: his Wife / aged. / 34 yeares. With one Child
and one Saruant / THOMAS: HOMES: are desirous to goe to
Bostone in Newe England there to inhabitt / and Remaine ///
- *ES: of No^wch in No^rff / Cordwynar aged /
28 yeares and. /
with / 4 / Children SAMUELL: JOHN: ELIZABETH: and DEBRA:
..... NS: aged / 18 yeares and ANNE:
WILLIAMES: aged / 15 yeares /
..... England to Inhabitt ///
- RANCIS: LAWES: boⁿe in No^wch in No^rff
and their liuing Weaucar / aged and LIDDEA:
his Wife / aged / 49 yeares / With one Child MAREY: and 2
saruaunts. SAMUELL: LINCORNE: aged 18 yeares / and ANNE:
SMITH: aged. 19 yeares ar desirous to passe for New-England
to inhabitt ///
- 8 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: NICKERSON: of
No^wch in No^rff / Weaucar / aged 33 yeares. and. ANNE: his
Wife / aged / 28 yeares with / 4 Children / NICH: ROBARTT:
ELIZABETH: and ANNE: ar desirous to goe to Bostone in
New England ther to Inhabitt ///
- Aprill the / 8th / 1637. The examinacion of SAMUELL: DIX: of No^wch
in No^rff Joynar aged 43 yeares / and JOANE: his / Wife / aged
38 yeares with 2 Children PRESELLA: and ABEGELL: and 2
Saruautes WILLIAM: / STOREY: and DANIELL: LINSEY: the
one aged / 23 the other / 18 yeares / ar all desirous to pass
to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt ///

* [The dots here and after indicate parts of the original MS. eaten away by age or damp.]

- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of HENRY: SKERRY: of great yarmouth in the County of No^{ff} / Cordwynar. / aged / 31 yeares, and ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed / 25 yeares / with one Child HENRY: and / one Aprenties / EDMUND: TOWNE: aged / 18 yeares. / ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff} husbandman. aged. 38 yeares., and. ANNE: his Wife / aged / 38 yeares with 5 Children. HENRY: MAREY: ANNE: JANE: and / BRIDGETT: and / 2 Saruants. ADAM: GOODDENS: aged. 20 yeares and ALLES: EDEN: aged 18 yers / ar all desirous to passe. to New England there to inhabitt ,/ and abide ///
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of MAREY: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff} / Wydow, ageed / 30 yeares and 2 / Saruants. JOHN: MASTON: aged / 20 yeares and MERREAN: MOULTON: aged / 23 yeares / are desirous to goe to New England to inhabitt and dwell ///
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of RICHARD: CARUEAR: of Skratby.* in the County of No^{ff} / husbandman / ageed / 60, yeares, and GRACE: his Wife. ageed, 40 yeares. with / 2 Children. ELIZABETH: /// ageed / 18 yeares and, SUSANNA: aged 18, yeares. being twynes. / mo^r 3 Saruants ISACKE: HARTT: ageed, 22 yeares and THOMAS: FLEGE: aged / 21 yeares. and one MARABLE: VNDERWOOD: a mayd. Saruant / ageed, 20 yeares. goes all for New England to Inhabitt / and Remaine ,//
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of RUTH: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff}. Singlewoman. ageed / 20 yeares. is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabitt and dwell ///
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of ROBERTT: PAGE: of Ormsby in No^{ff}. husbandman, ageed 33 yeares and / LUCEA: his Wife. aged 30 yeares with / 3 Children / FRANCES: MARGRETT: and SUSANNA: // and 2 Saruants / WILLIAM: MOULTON: and ANNE: WADD: the one aged 20 yeres the other / 15 yeares. and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabitt and Remaine. ///

* [Perhaps Scratley, a part of Ormsby.]

- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of HENREY: DOWE: of Ormsby in No^{ff} husbandman, aged, 29 yeares. / and JOANE: his Wife / aged 30 yeares with 4 Children, and one Saruant ANNE: MANING, aged / 17 yeares. are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt //
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of ROBERTT:..... Singleman. is desirous to passe
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of ELLEN: ROBENSONE: of g..... desirous to passe into New England ther to in.....
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: WILLIAMES: of great yarm 40 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / aged, 38 yeares with / 2 Children ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt //
- Aprill. the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of ELIZABETH: WILLIAMES: of Ya^mmouth. in No^{ff} / Singlewoman aged 31 yeares / is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine //
- Aprill. the / 12th / 1637 The examinacion of KATHREN: RABEY: of Yarmouth / a Wattermanes. Wydow. / aged. 68 yeares. is desirous to passe into New England there to Remaine With her Sone /
- Aprill. the / 12th / 1637 The examinacion of RICHARD: LEEDS: of great ya^mmouth. Marrinar. aged 32 yeares. and JOANE: his Wife / aged. 23 yeares / with one Child / are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt / and dwell ///
- Aprill. the / 12th / 1637 The examinacion of HENRY: SMITH: of Newbucknam husbandman / aged 30 yeares. / and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged. 34 / yeares. with 2 / Children JOHN: and SITHE: ar desirous to passe into New England /// to inhabitt ///
- Aprill. the / 13th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: ROPEAR: of New Bucknam Carpenter. / aged. 26 yeares. and ALLIS: his Wife / aged, 23 yeares / with / 2 Children. ALLES: and ELIZABETH: are desirous to goe for New England there to Remaine* ///

* [Here come a number of entries of passages for Holland.]

.. ese people went to New England with WILLIAM: / GOOSE: m^r of the
Marcy: Anne: of Yarmouth: ///

.....1637 The examination of THOMAS: PAINE: of Wrentom
 in Suffolcke / Weauear / ageed / 50 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his
 Wife / ageed / 53 yeares with / 6 / Children / THOMAS: JOHN:
 MAREY: / ELIZABETH: DORETHEY: and SARAH: are desirous
 to goe for Salame in New England to inhabitt

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of MARGRETT: NEAUE: of
 great yarmouth in No^{ff} / Wydow. / ageed / 58 yeres / and
 RACHELL: DIXSON: her grand Child is desirous to passe into
 New England to inhabitt /

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of BENIEMEN: COOPER: of
 Bramton in Suffolck / husbandman / ageed / 50 / Yeares / and.
 ELIZABETH: his Wife / ageed / 48 yeares With / 5 Children
 LARWANCE: MAREY: REBECA: BENIEMEN: and FRANCIES:
 FILLINGHAM: his Sone / in Lawe / ageed / 32 yeares also his
 Sister ageed / 48 yeares / and 2 Saruants / JOHN: KILIN: and
 FELEAMAN: DICKERSON: ar all desirous to goe for Salam in
 New England and there. to inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637. The examination of ABRAHAM: TOPPAN: of
 yarmouth Cooper / ageed / 31 yeares and SUSANNA: his Wife /
 ageed. 30 yeares With / 2 Children PETTER: and ELIZABETH:
 and one Mayd / Saruant / ANNE: GOODIN: ageed / 18 yeares
 are desirous to passe to New England to / inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: THOMAS: of
 great Comberton in Wo^{sters}shire husbandman / Singleman /
 ageed / 26 yeares. is desirous to passe to Exerden / in New
 England to inhabitt

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: THURSTON: of
 Wrentom in Suff / Carpenter / ageed, 30 yeares. and MAR-
 GRETT: his Wife / ageed. 32 yeares. With / 2 Children THOMAS.
 and JOHN: ar / desirous to passe to New England /// to inhabitt ///

May: the / 10th / 1637 The examination of LUCE: POYETT: of No^{rw}ch
 Spinster / ageed. 23 yeares is desirous to pass into New
 England and there to Remaine ///

- May: the / 10th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: BOROWE of yarmouth Cooper / aged 28 yeares. and ANNE: his / Wife / aged / 40 / yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in New England and ther to inhabitt
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of WILLIAM: GAULT: of yarmouth Cordwynar / Singleman / aged 29 / yeares is desirous to passe to New England and there to Remaine ///
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of JOANE: AMES: of yarmouth. Wydow / aged / 50 yeares with / 3 Children RUTH: aged / 18 yeares WILLIAM: and JOHN: are desirous to passe for. New England and there to inhabitt and Remaine ///
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of AUGSTEN: CALL:.....
..... ALLES: his Wife / aged / 40 / yeares.....
desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng.....
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: DARRELL: of.....
.....passe into Salam in New England and there.....
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: GEDNEY: of Norwch in No^{ff} Weaucar.... to passe for New England / with his Wife SARAH: aged 25 yeares. LEDIA: HANAH: and JOHN: mo^r / 2 Saruantes / WILLIAM: WALKER: aged
..... BURGES: aged / 26 yeares / ar desirous to passe for Salam ///
- May: the / 11th / 1637 The examinacion of SAMUELL: AIRES: of Norwch an apintes / aged / 15 yeares is desirous [to] passe into New England to his Mr JOHN: BAKER: as he had apointed him //
- This man was
for byden pas-
sage. by. the
Commission^{rs}
and went.
not. from.
yarmouth
- { The examinacion of JOHN: YONGES: of St Margretts: Suff /
Minister / aged 35 yeares. and. / JOAN: his Wife / aged / 34 /
yeares with / 6 / Children / JOHN: THO: ANNE: RACHELL:
MAREY: and / JOSUEPH: ar desirous to passe for Salam: in
New England to inhabitt ///
- May: the / 12 / 1637 The examinacion of SAMUELL: GRENSILD: of Norwch Weaucar / aged, 27 yeares, and BARBREY: his Wife / aged / 35 yeares. With two Children MAREY: and BARBREY: and JOHN: TEED: his Saruant / aged, 19 yeares ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt ///

May: the / 12th / 1637 The examinacion of THOMAS: JOANES: of Elzing in No^{ff}, Buchar / Singleman / ageed. 25 yeres is desirous to passe into New England: and there to Remaine ///

May: the / 13th / 1637 The examinacion of THOMAS: OLLIUER: of Norwch Calinder / ageed / 36 yeares. and MAREY: his Wife / ageed. 34 yeares, with 2 Children. THO: and JOHN: and 2 Saruants / THOMAS: DOGED: aged, 30 yeares and MAREY: SAFE: ageed / 12 yeares ar desirous to passe for New England. to inhabit

May: the / 15th / 1637 The examinacion of WILLIAM: COCKRAM: of Southould in Suff / Marinrar / ageed 28 yeares. / and CHRISTEN: his Wife ageed. 26 yeares with 2 Children and / 2 Saruantes desirous to passe for new england to inhabitt ///

[Then follow more passages for Holland; and the whole is signed:]

HENRY: HILL Deputy for m' THOMAS MAYHEW Gentleman.//

SOUTHAMPTON.

PORTUS SOUTHTON. A List of the Names of such Passengers as were shipped in the *Virgin* of Hampton of 60 tonnes JOHN WEARE M^r for the Barbathoes, & JOHN DE LA. HAY merchant who haue taken the oathes of Allegiance & Supremacy the 30th of Marche. 1639 [1640]. Viz^t.

- Aged.
- *57. yeares. MICHAELL EDMOND's of Crawley Co^m South husband.
 - 28. JEREMY ROBINSON of Singleton Co^m Suss hoopmaker.
 - 29. JOHN VENNELL de co^t Cordwayner.
 - 25. W^m FRANCIS of Catterington Co^m Southt sergeweau'.
[serge-weaver]
 - 20. JAMES WILSON of Glascowe husbandm.
 - 20. W^m BARNES of Wimborne Co^m Southt shoemaker
 - 22. NICHAS BARDIN of Southton Smith
 - 22. ANDREWE DRUDG of Southton p'd husbandm
 - 27. ABRAHAM SAD of Southton p'd sergeweau'
 - 24. JAMES BARREY of Dorchester husbandm
 - 16. JOHN STEVENS of Ringwood Co^m Southt husbandm
 - 15. GYLES WEEKEHAM of Bansteed Co^m Surr husbandm.
 - 18. PETER WOODLAND of Southton Ropemaker.
 - 16. RICHARD SHINGLE of Bevis hill nere Southton.
 - 17. JAMES HACKER of Andiver Co^m Southt.
 - 15. WITHM TUCKE of Husborne nere Andiver p'd.
 - 30. JOHN HUDLICE of Newport in ye Isle of wight taylor.
 - 16. JAMES BLANCHE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
 - 31. RICHARD TRODD of Southstoncham husbandm.

* [The first figure is almost effaced.]

Aged.

- 14. ROBT CLITSON of Andiver p'd.
- 12. HENRY HARRIS of Southton p'd.
- 12. WITHM DECKE of Wimborne p'd.
- 14. WALTER SMALLE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
- 12. JOHN BASSETT of Christchurch.
- 11. ROBT BRUTON of Andiver p'd.

These sixe vnder yeares, & not sworne.

THE names of such as were sworne the 8th of Aprill, & passed in the same Shipp.

Aged.

- 29. yeares. ANDREWE BULLAKER of Southton barbo^r.
- 24. MICHAELL ONFORD of Bevis hill husbandm.
- 24. ROBT MAJOR of Southton, Chaundler.
- 19. 14. THOMAS GRETRICK & RICH. WARREN serv^t's
- 14. THOMAS TURNER vnder age & not sworne.
- 22. DANIELL DE LA HAY seaman.
- 45. JOHN NEWMAN of Brading in the Isle of wight.
- 30. THOMAS HOLMES of Southton Currier.
- 24. WITHM COCKERELL. Com Staff Taylo^r.
- 24. HENRY DAINTY of Bymest^r Com Dors^t shoemak^r.
- 25. HENRY PRESSEY of Hamsteed Com Berk glou^r [Glover]
- 26. GERRART SISTER a form' Inh'itant there.
- 29. CHARLES DARVALL. of Southton clothworker.

14. FRANCIS DESART of Southton.

14. WITHM GILBERT of Southton p'd.

eight serv^t maydes, Not sworne.

These & the former which passe in this
Shipp were noe Subsidy men, but
people & servants of meane condi^on.

RORTUS SOUTHTON ;

28. June 1639. REGNALD ALLEN* of Kent of 30. yeares gent, GERRARD HAUGHTON of 30. yeares Com̄ Oxōñ geñ & DAVID BINE of 35. yeares Com̄ Kan̄ geñ free planters of the Barbathoes.
JOHN EVENSON of the County of Chestr & THO: EVENSON his brothr, ANDREW WALLER of 18. yeares Com̄ Hertf, HUMPHRY BURGIS of 19. yeares of Cornwall, JOHN WETIHERED of 22—yeares in the County of Yeorke serv^ts to the Planters aboue named, they passe in the *Boldadventure* of Hampton for the Isle of Guarnzey, & from thence they take shipping for the Barbathoes, who haue taken the oathes vt sup^a [ut supra]

[May 1638.]

SOUTHTON The list of the names of Passeng^{rs} Intended to shipe themselves, In the *Bevis* of Hampton of Cⁱ Tonnes, ROBERT BATTEN M^r for Newengland ; And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers Warrant of the second of May. w^{ch} was after the restrayne[t] & they some Dayes gone to sea Before the King^s Mat^{es}. . Proclamacon Came vnto Southton.

Ages. JOHN FREY of Basing wlelwrite. [wheelwright] his wife }
05—& three Children.
40—RICHARD AUSTIN tayler of Bishopstocke. his wife }
05—& two Children.

ROBERT KNIGHT his seruaut Carpenter

* [Three entries of passengers for Jersey and Guernsey preceede this in the original.]

[Ages]

37—CHRISTOPHER BATT of Sarum Tanner. }
 32—ANNE his wife. }
 20—DOROTHIE BATT there sister. & five
 10 & vnder. Children vnder tenne yeares.
 24.—THOMAS GOOD }
 22.—ELIZA: BLACKSTON } serv^{ts}
 18.—REBECCA POND..... }

62.—WILLIAM CARPENTER..... }
 33.—WILLIAM CARPENT jun ... } of Horwell Carpent^{rs}
 32.—ABIGAELE CARPENTER.
 10 & vnder & fower Children.
 14—THO: BANSHOTT Serv^t

38—ANNIS LITTLEFEILD & six Children
 JOHN KNIGHT Carpenter... }
 HEUGH DURDAL } serv^{ts}

26—HENERY BYLEY of Sarū tanner.
 22—MARY BYLEY

THO:REEUES Serv^{ts}

20—JOHN BYLEY.....
 40 RICHARD DUM' [DUMMER] of Newengland.
 35 ALCE DUM'
 19 THO: DUM'
 19 JOANE DUM'
 10 JANE DUM'
 *09 STEEPHEN DUM' husbandman.
 06 DORATHIE DUM'.
 04 RICHARD DUM'.
 02 THO: DUM'.

* [Evidently either the age or the occupation must be wrong here.]

[Ages]	
30	JOHN HUCHINSON Carpent'
26	FRAUNCIS ALCOCKE Virg.
19	ADAM MOTT tayler
22	WILL WACKEFEILD.
20	NATHANUEL PARKER of London Backer
18	SAMUEL POORE
14	DAYELL POORE
20	ALCE POORE.....
15	RICHARD BAYLEY
20	ANNE WACKEFEILD

} Servts

The numb' of the passeng's aboue mentioned are Sixtie & one Soules,

HEN: CHAMPANTE Cust^r

THO: WULFRIS Coll & Far

N. DINGLEY Compt^r

[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

1673—1679.]



[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.]

August the 23d 1673

THE Names of ye Govern' & Councill of ye Assembly

J HEYDON: D. G. [Deputy Governor.]

HENRY TUCKER seni'.	St* GEORG TUCKER
RICHARD WOLRICH	THOMAS KERSEY
HENRY MOORE	EDWARD CHAPLAIN
JOHN HUBBARD	GEORG BASCOMB
JOHN WAINWRIGHT seni'.	WILLIAM BASDEN
THOMAS WOOD	PHILLIP LEA
JONATHAN TURNER seni'.	JOHN RAWLINS sen'.
THOMAS LECRAIFT	NICHOLAS THORNTON
CORNELIUS WHITE secretary	JOHN ARTHUR
	JOHN STOW
CHARLES WHETENHALL Speaker	JOHN SQUIRE
JOHN BRISTOW Juni'.	JOHN HUTCHINS
SAMUELL BRANGMAN	RICHARD HANGER
BOAZ SHARP	GEORG HUBBARD
THOMAS SHAW	WILLIAM MILBORN
JAMES FARMER	LAWRENCE DILL
JOHN WELCH	JOHN COX
THOMAS STOW	JOHN SOMERSALL Sen'.
EDWARD SHERLOCK Sen'.	RICHARD JENNINS
ROBERT DICKONSON	RICHARD PENISTON

* [But possibly S', i.e. Sir.]

SEVERN VICARS
WILLIAM RIGHTON Seni'
THOMAS HALL
GEORG BALL
JOHN MORRICE Seni'.
WILL. BURCH

THOMAS FORSTER
RICHARD MATHELIN
NATHANIELL BUTTERFIELD
HAMOND JOHNSON Clerk
of y^e Assembly



N Accompt of the Generall Lands belonging to the Sommer Islands Comp^a taken out Mr RICHARD NORWOODS Survey booke by him made in the yeares 1662: 1663:

GENERALL LANDS*

N^o

acr': roo: Perch

Beginning with St Georges Island

- 1 The Governo' holds of the Hon^{ble} Comp^a as
belonging to his place Twelve Shares of Land
at the East End of St Georges Island Containe-
ing p Estimacōn } 300 00 00

Namely in the Occupacōn of

DAVID STOKES p Estimation 1: share

JOSEPH GOODFAITH p Estimacōn 1: sha:

JOHN MILLS p Estimacōn ½ sha:

JOHN BEDWELL p Estimacōn 1½

JOHN MILLS p Estimacōn 1 sha:

ROBERT POWELL p Estimacōn 1 sha.

CORNELIUS EVANS MATTHEW NORMAN } 1 sha
and ROGER BROWNE p Estimacōn }

ALEXANDER SMITH p Estimacōn 1 sha:

JOHN WELSH JOHN BRISTOWE MARSHALL,

ROGER BAYLEY HANNAH HOLLOWAY, EDWARD

MIDDLETON, THO: SHAW JOHN HURT, these

seaven hold p Estimacōn 2 sha:

The residue of these twelve Shares are in the

Occupacōn of the Governo' himselfe.

* [There are two copies of this list, one going down to No. 26 only (see p. 307), the other to the end, as here. We have printed from the longer and more complete one. There are, however, no important variations in them, so far as they both extend.]

N ^o		acr:	roo:	Perch
2	Gleabe in the Tenure of m ^r : SAM ^l ^l . SMITH the p ^{se} nt Minister there Two shares Containeing p stimat. [estimation]	50	00	00
3	The Sheriffe M ^r JOHN NICHOLLS as belonging to his Office Fower Shares of Land containeing p Estim ^t	100	00	00
4	The Sec ^{ry} M ^r HENRY TUCKER as belonging to his Office holds of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a 2 shares Containeing p Estim ^t	050	—	—
5	M ^r JOHN VAUGHAN holdeth by Lease from m ^r CASEWELL of the Comp ^{as} Land 1 sha: containeing p Estim ^t	025	00	00
6	Leut: EDWARD BRACKLEY holdeth of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a at Will 2 sha: containeing p Estim ^t	050	00	00
7	M ^r JOHN BRISTOWE Marshall holdeth of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a as belonging to his Office 2 sha: Containeing p estimat	050	00	00
8	M ^s STALVERS holdeth of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a as belonging to the Ferry 2 sha: Containeing Estim ^t	50	00	00
Sume 27: shares				

But the whole Island (as formerly measured) conteynes
706: acres that is 28: sha: and Six acres.

The Small Islands neare S^t Georges.

9	Two Islands against the East End of S ^t Georges } Lyeing in Comon containeing	05	00	06
10	Pagetts Fort whereof Captaine FRANCIS TUCKER } is Comander w th the Island whereon it stands sometimes called Penestons Island and a Tenem ^t or Dwelling house there in the Occupacon of Leiv ^t : JONATHAN STOKES as belonging to the Fort cont	31	01	18

N ^o	Generall	acr	roo:	perch.
11	Smiths Fort whereof Captaine GODHEARD ASER is Comander the Island Containeing	00	02	30
12	Smiths Island in the tenure of Captaine GODHEARD ASER from the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a as Comander of Smiths Fort cont	61	02	10
13	An Island Called Hen-Island neare the West End of Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon and Containeing	03	01	04
*13	A small Island Lyeing betweene Hen-Island aforesaid and Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon & Containeing	00	01	20
*14	Long Bird Island in the Tenure and Occupacon of JAMES STIRRUP and RALPH WRIGHT Weavers w ^{ch} they hold of the Hon ^{ble} Comp ^a containeing	46	02	06
*15	Conny Island Lyeing at Burnt Point in the Occupacon of M ^r HENRY STALVERS containeing	14	03	02
*16	Certaine small Islands in y ^e towne harbor Mullett bay & towards burnt point about Tenn in number cont p estim	02	00	00
Sum of all these Islands lyeing neare S Georges		165	2	16

Dauids Island and first the Easterne part thereof which is
Called y^e Companyes land there

17	Capt FRANCIS TUCKER Comand ^r of Pagetts Fort			
18	holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Comp ^a A parcell of Land neare Davids head in y ^e occupacon of his Leivetennt JONATHAN STOKES			
	Item another peell there in y ^e occupacon of JOHN HURT, both peells lyeing together & cont p estim	60	00	00
19	MILES HIGGES holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Comp ^a 1 sha: cont p est	25	00	00

* [This and the succeeding numbers, in the other list, read—14, 15, 16, 16.]

N ^o :	Landes	Acr:	roo:	per
20	HUGH HARDING holdeth of y ^e hono ^{ble} Compā 1 Share cont p estimat.....	25:	00:	00
21	WILLIAM ALLEN holds as aforesaid 1 share cont p est	25:	00:	00
22	Capt RICHARD JENNYNGS of Smiths tribe comand ^r of Southampton fort holds of y ^e hono ^{ble} Compā as belonging to y ^e Fort ℄ in y ^e occupa ^{con} of JOHN GRAZBURY ℄ RANDALL DAVIS p estim 2 sha: of Land cont	50:	00:	00
23	Lievt THO: HILTON holds of y ^e hono ^{ble} Compā p est 2 sh: con:	50:	00:	00
24	ROBT. BURCHER holds as afores ^d p est 1 sh: cont.....	25:	00:	00
25	Lievt EDWARD BRANGMAN and his sonne SAMUEL BRANGMAN holds as aforesaid p est 1 sha: cont ...	25:	00:	00
26	WILLIAM BELL holds of the Hono ^{ble} Compā two pcells of Land namely one pcell on the South side cont p est 13 acres and another pcell on y ^e North side next y ^e Bay cont p est 12 acres both pcells cont p est one Share or	25:	00:	00

The sume of these Lands in S Davids called y^e Companyes acr: 310: roo: 00: per 00

The Lands in S Davids Island given by y^e hono^{ble}
Company to Harrington ats Hamilton tribe

27	THO: SPARKE of Davids Island holdeth freely a pcell of land w ^{ch} formerly belonged to two shares in Hamilton tribe that sometimes were Capt JOHN BERNARDS and are there marked (No: 19) cont p estimat	10:	00:	00
28	THO: SPARKE afores ^d holdeth of m ^r JOHN MILNER as belonging to y ^e two shares in Hamilton tribe where he dwells and another share In y ^e occupa ^{con} of M ^r s COX widdow In all three Shares being y ^e Lands of M ^r PERIENT TROTT ℄ numbred there: 9 ℄ 20 he holdeth I say as belonging to these 3 sh p est	15:	00:	00

	General	acr:	roo:	Per
29	WILLIAM ADAMS holdeth of JACOB ANTON as belonging to y ^e Share of M ^r MATTHEW WICKS in Hamilton tribe (No there 11 th) p est	05:	00:	00
30:	M ^s MARY MOUNTAINE (formerly MARY STOW) holdeth a pcell of Tenn acres belonging to two Shares in Hamilton tribe now M ^r SOUTHERNES (No: 21) Item another pcell of Five acres belonging to a share in Hamilton tribe in y ^e free tenure of JOHN PLACE (No 30: both pcells lycing together & cont p estimat	15:	00:	00
31	MARY MOUNTAINE afores ^d holdeth as belonging to two shares in Hamilton tribe being the Shares of Capt GEORGE HUBBART of Devonsheire tribe (No 12) a pcell cont p est	10:	00:	00
32	Leivt JOHN FOX holdeth of Capt GODHEARD ASSER as apperteyneing to y ^e 3 shares in Hamilton tribe whercon he the said Capt ASSER dwells w ^{ch} were Late M ^r DELBRIDGE A pcell cont p estimat.....	15:	00:	00
33	HENRY SHARPE holdeth freely a pcell of thirty acres			
34	of w ^{ch} 15 acres did formerly belong to y ^e three shares of Capt COVELLS in Hamilton tribe (No 27: 28) the whole lycing together & Cont p est.....	30:	00:	00
35	JOHN LYDDALE holdeth of M ^r SAM ^l WHITNEY of Sandys tribe as apteyneing to y ^e Land formerly m ^r DYKES in Hamilton tribe a pcell Cont p estimacon.....	30:	00:	00
36:	M ^r JOHN MOORE holdeth freely a pcell w ^{ch} was heretofore JOHN DAY and apperteyneing to a share in Hamilton tribe now M ^r WEBES (No 16) cont p estimat	05:	00:	00
37	JOHN MOORE afores ^d holdeth of M ^r MIHIL BURROUGHS a parcell of Land apperteyneing to Two shares in Hamilton tribe in y ^e occupacon of y ^e said MIHIL BURROWES (No 22) cont p est	10:	00:	00

N ^o	Landes	acr:	roo:	per
38	ELIZABETH NAILER holdeth of M ^r WATERMAN (w ^{ch} was heretofore M ^r RICH: CASWELLS a pcell of Land belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe w ^{ch} are thought to be the shares in the tenure of M ^r STAFFORD M ^r STRINGER & M ^r WRIGHTON cont p est (No: 13: 14: 15)	25:	00:	00
39	THO: STOW of Davids Island holdeth freely A pcell of Island belonging to a share now or Late in y ^e tenure of Capt CANTER (No. 29) cont p est	05:	00:	00
40	THO STOW afores ^d holdeth of M ^r JOHN STOWE & he of M ^r PERIENT TROTT a pcell of Land lyeing at y ^e Stocks pointe belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe whereof Fower were y ^e Earle of WARWICKS (Nom ^r : 23 24 25 26: & one y ^t Lyes at y ^e Flatts No: 36. the whole pcell here Lyeing together & Cont p estimat.....	25:	00:	00
The sume of these lands in Davids Island belonging to: 40: sh: in Hamilt tribe is p estim 200: 00: 00				
Soe y ^e whole Islands of S Davids divided as aforesaid cont p estimat 510: acres				
But as it was formerly measured it cont 527: acres				

The Islands in Southampton halbo' als Castle Harbor

		acr:	roo:	per
41	Certain small Islands to y ^e Nomber of Tenn lyeing in Comon neare to Davids Islands, and on the South side thereof (for the most pt) cont p estimat	08:	00:	00
42	The Island called Coopers Island in the tenure and occupacon of DAVID MING w ^{ch} he holds of y ^e honorable Comp ^a conteyning	77:	2:	20
43	Foure small Islands lyeing in Comon betweene Davids Island & Coopers Island cont p estimat	03:	2:	20
44:	Five other small Islands lyeing in Comon neare y ^e South end of Coopers Island cont p estimat.....	02:	2:	00

	Generall	acr:	roo:	per
45:	The Island called None-such lyeing in Comon cont ...	15:	2:	13
46:	Three Small Islands about Nonesuch lyeing in Comon cont	01:	00:	00
47	South-hampton Fort vnder y ^e Comand of Capt RICH JENYNGS w th y ^e Island whereon it stands cont p estimat	01:	2:	24
48	The Fellow of it lyeing next toward y ^e Northeast in Comon	00:	3:	30
49	Kings Castle vnder y ^e Comand of our honorable Gover- no' Capt FLORENTIO SEYMOR, w th y ^e Island whereon it stands cont.	03:	2:	00
50	Charles Fort now decayed (onely there remaine two peecces of ordinance dismounted, y ^e Island cont p estimat	03:	3:	00
51	Three Islands lyeing neare Charles Fort Island cont p estimat	01:	00:	00
52	Some other Small Islands lyeing in Comon in South- ampton harbor als Castle Harbor cont p estimat ...	01:	3:	00
	Su ^m me of these Islands in Southampton harbor ...	120:	3:	27

N ^o	The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne.	acr:	roo:	per
53	Gleab Land in the tenure of m' Abo=Cromby w th the Gleabe house cont p estimat 2 sha:	50:	00:	00
54	M' W ^m MOORE & M' JOSEPH MOORE his sonne holdeth of y ^e honorable Compā two Tenem ^{ts} & two shares of Land cont p estimat	50:	00:	00
55	SAM ^{ll} ATKINSON holdeth of the Hon ^{ble} Compā a Tenem ^t & 1 share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
56:	DANIEL MARROW holdeth as aforesaid a Tenem ^t and One share of Land cont p est	25:	00:	00
57	NATHANAEL NORTH holdeth of y ^e Hon ^{ble} Compā a Tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
58	PARNEL WILKINSON Widd holdeth of y ^e honorable Compā a tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
	some thinke she hath more.			

No.	Landes:	acr:	roo:	per
59	Leivetennt W ^m JONES, Leift at y ^e Castle holds as be- longing to his place A tenem ^t in his owne occupa ^{con} , Item another tenem ^t in the occupa ^{con} of JAMES GRAZEBURY Item another tenem ^t in y ^e occupa ^{con} of his Mother MARY JONES w th two Shares of Land in y ^e occupa ^{con} of himselfe and his said assignes cont p estimat.....	50:	00:	00
60	THO CLINCH W ^m NEWMAN JOHN BROWNE each of them a Tenem ^t & some pcells of Land w th together w th y ^e wast & Comon Land extending from Tuckers towne bay allmost to y ^e Castle cont p estimat	95:	00:	00
	Sume of these Generall Lands at Tuckers towne and extending thence to y ^e point neare y ^e Castle is	345:	00:	00
Touching some of y ^e Lands at Tuckers towne as alsoe in Davids Island I could not bee throughly Informed though I made seu'all Journyes & Inquiries, but have sett them downe according to y ^e best Informa ^{con} I could Gather.				
	The Island called s Georges conteyneing by estimat 27 shares but by measure	706:	2:	00
	The other Lands in y ^e towne Harbor & soc to Burnt pointe cont	165:	2:	16
	Davids Island cont by estima ^{con} 510 acres but by measure	527:	3:	00
	Coopers Island Nonesuch and the other small Islands there cont.....	120:	3:	27
	The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne and extending to y ^e pointe neare y ^e Castle conteynes by estima ^{con} 345 acr but there seemes to be neare one share more by measure namely.....	370:	00:	00
	Sume totall of y ^e Generall Lands	1890:	03:	3:

Islands in Coimon

No:				
	The Islands in y ^e Great & Little Sound lyeing in Comon to all the Tribes.....	acr:	ro.	per.
No: 1	The Bigger Island at y ^e bottome of y ^e Little Sound against y ^e Lands of m' JOHN HUBBART cont p estimat	01:	02:	20
2	The Two Lesser conteyneing p estimat.....	00:	00:	20
3	Another Small Island in y ^e Little Sound neare to Diggs his Dale in Smiths tribe Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
4	An Island Att Bailyes Bay on y ^e North side of Hamilton tribe cont p estimat	00:	02:	30.
5	Another there more Westerly cont p estimat.....	00:	01:	00
6	The Greater of y ^e Islands in y ^e Little Sound called Trunck Islands in y ^e occupacon of JOHN ROBERTS cont	03:	00:	00
7	The next there to y ^e Northwards in y ^e occupacon of y ^e said JOHN ROBERTS cont p estimat	01:	00:	10
8	Two other small Islands there conteyneing p estimat.	00:	01:	26

In the Greate Sound

9	An Island in Crow Lane (lyeing against y ^e Share of Schoole Land given by M' COPELAND) in y ^e occu- pacon of EVAN OWEN for yearely rent w ^{ch} he payes to y ^e Governo' or Sheriffe for public vses as doe y ^e rest of these Islands y ^t are Lett out this Island cont p estimat	03:	00:	00
10	Another Island in Crow lane over ag ^t M' STOWES house to y ^e Southward lyeing in Coimon & and cont estimat.....	03:	00:	00
11	Six small Islands at y ^e Entring of Crow Lane lyeing over from M' STOWES pointe to Salt Kettle pointe lyeing in Coimon & Cont p estimation	03:	01:	00

No.	To all the Tribes: _____	acr	ro:	per
12	Another Island there in ye occupacon of THO: ACK- LAND w th the Tenem ^t thereon cont p estimat	28:	2:	20
13	Two small Islands lyeing betweene y ^t last before entred and warwicke tribe cont. p estimat	00:	3:	00
14	An Island in Bosses hole lyeing as aforesaid in Co ^m on and Cont p estimat	00:	21:	00
15	Another Island there at ye Mill or Mouth of Mangrow bay ꝑc cont p estimat	00:	1:	00
16	Another more Southerly Lyeing in Co ^m on ꝑ cont p estimat.....	00:	2:	30
17	Another there more Southerly lyeing ꝑc ꝑ cont p estimat.....	01:	00:	00
18	Another there more Southerly lyeing ꝑc ꝑ cont p estimat.....	00:	2:	00
19	A Long Island at ye Entrance of Daniels bay w th a smaller further into ye bay, both lyeing in Co ^m on ꝑ Cont p estimat	01:	1:	00
20	A Bigger Island lyeing agt M' STOWES pointe shares to ye westward lyeing in Co ^m on ꝑ Cont p estimat.....	03:	01:	00
21	Foure Smaller Islands to ye Westwards lyeing ꝑc cont	01:	01:	00
22	An Island w th a bay on ye South side of it w th another Lesser Island toward's ye Northeast both in ye oc- cupacon of LAZARUS OWEN w th the Tenem ^t there Cont p estimat	28:	1:	30
23	Another Small Island next ye Two former lyeing in Co ^m on ꝑ cont p estimat	00:	3:	10
24	Three small Islands to ye Westwards of LAZARUS OWEN lyeing in Co ^m on ꝑ Cont p estimat	01:	2:	00
25	A Bigger Island Northwest from LAZARUS OWEN in ye occupacon of NATHANAEL VEAZEY or his assignes cont p est	13:	3:	00
26	Another Island neare adioyneing to ye West end in ye occupation of ye said NAT VEAZEY or his assignes cont p estimat.....	09:	2:	00

No	Islands in Comon	acr:	ro:	per
27	Elizabeth Island w th a tenem ^t there in the occupacon of JOHN BURT cont p estimat	21:	00:	10
28	An Island at y ^e North head of Elizabeth Island lye- ing in Comon ¶ cont p estimat.....	00:	03:	20
29	Another Island at y ^e Northwest end of Elizabeth Island lying in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
30	The Island called pearle Island w th another small Island at Spanish pointe ¶ another neare Ireland all lying in Comon ¶ cont p estimat	02:	01:	00
31	An Island to y ^e Southwestward of y ^e West end of Elizab th Island lying in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
32:	Another Island there more Southerly lying in comon cont p estimat	02:	01:	30
33	Three small Islands more Southerly comon cont p estimat.....	03:	00:	00
34	An Island called Roundhill Island in y ^e occupacon of HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....	16:	01:	20
35	A smaller Island to y ^e Southward of y ^t last entred in y ^e occupacon of y ^e said HENRY WARD cont p estimat.....	02:	00:	00
36	An Island called Tuckers Island w th a Tenem ^t there in y ^e occupacon of NATHANIEL CONYARD cont p estimat.....	21:	00:	00
37	The next on y ^e Northside called y ^e Lesser Tuckers Isld in y ^e occupat of THO WARD cont p estimat ...	07:	03:	00
38	Two Small Islands to y ^e Westward of y ^e Two Last lying in Comon ¶ Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
39	An Island betweene Tuckers Island ¶ Brother Islands sometimes called Graves Island lying in comon ¶ cont	06:	02:	00
40	The Westernmost of y ^e Brother Islands lying next to Georges pointe w th a Tenem ^t there in y ^e occupat of JOHN RIVERS cont p estimat	20:	01:	20
41	The easternmost of y ^e Brother Islands lying in comon ¶ Cont p estimat.....	13:	3:	30

No	To all the Tribes:	acr:	roo:	per
42	An Island neare y ^e Shore at y ^e Partition line betweene the Lands formerly y ^e Earle of Southamptons & M ^r Scotts lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimat.....	02:	01:	20
43	Two small Islands neare Jews bay lyeing in Comon cont p estimat.....	03:	00:	00
44	Two Islands before y ^e Entrance of Hearne bay one			
45	in y ^e occupacon of JOHN HELYN y ^e other in y ^e occupacon of his mother w th a tenem ^t both Cont p estimat	17:	01:	00
46	Two other small Islands w th in White hearne bay lyeing in Comon & Cont p estimation	01:	00:	10

The sume of these Islands lyeing in Comon to
all y^e tribes is 253:acr: 2 roo: 36 per:

The totall of all y^e shares of land sett apart for publique use
as p this booke are eighty six shares

vera Copia Ex p

HENRY DANDG

RI: BANNER.

[Indorsed:]

"Rec^d from M^r BANNER Secry to y^e Company 25 Sept: 1684."

MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.

LISTS OF THE "CONVICTED REBELS" SENT TO
THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS
IN AMERICA.]



[MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.]

[Som's.
Somerset.]

RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners to be transported
from Taunton by JOHN ROSE of London Merchant.

DANIEL RUTTER
JEREMIAH POOLE
JOHN BAKER
ROBERT PEARCE
LEONARD STAPLE
EDWARD KENT
CHARLES BENNETT
JOHN PARSONS
JOHN GIBES
JOHN BRYER
THOMAS GOOLD
JOHN HARTEY
WILLIAM PITTS
JAMES WEBB
NICHOLAS COLLINS jun^r
RICHARD KING
EMANUELL MARCHANT
WILLIAM MARCHANT
JOHN SLADE
SAMUELL BOND
JOHN ROGERS
BERNARD LOVERIDGE

PERCIVALL NOWIS
WILLIAM SAUNDERS
WILLIAM VEIYARD
HENRY CHAMBERS
THOMAS ROWSEWELL
MATHEW COOKE
JOHN CRANE
CHARLES BURRAGE
WILLIAM LEY
JOHN ROBINS
LUKE PORTER
THOMAS PREIST
CORNELIUS RADFORD.
PHILLIP CHIEEKE
ROBERT EARLE
JOHN MOGRIDGE
HENRY RANDALL
JAMES MAYNARD
JOHN CULVERWELL
GEORGE TRUBES
SYLVESTER LYDE
WILLIAM PHELPS

ELIAS LOCKBEARE	ROBERT RICHARDS
SYLVESTER POOLE	CHRISTOPHER ROW
THOMAS MOORE	MATTHEW CRAFT jun ^r
LAWRENCE PREIST	RICHARD PEIRCY
WILLIAM GOULD	JOHN MILLER
HENRY PREIST	GEORGE SNOW
ENOCK GOULD	SAMUELL COLLINS
JOHN BENNETT	JOHN COCKRAM
JOHN BAKER	JAMES COCKRAM
SAMUELL MOUNTSTEPHEN	CHRISTOPHER HOBLYN
THOMAS BUGLAR	JOHN MARWOOD
STEPHEN JEFFREYES	JOHN TIMOTHY
JOHN MORSE	THOMAS AUSTIN
WILLIAM SCURRIER	MOSES OSBORNE
JOHN ENGLAND	WALTER HUCKER
JACOB POWELL	RANDALL BABINGTON
JOHN GODSALL	JOHN KNIGHT
JOHN ANDREWES	JOB HUNT
SAMUELL SWEETING	WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
GEORGE ROWSELL	JOHN ADAMS
EDWARD BELLAMY	THOMAS POMFRET
WILLIAM CROSSE	JAMES PATTEN
JONAS BROWNE	THOMAS BAMBURY
JOHN CROSSE	JAMES CLIFT
CHRISTOPHER KNIGHT	THOMAS CHAMBERLYNE
THOMAS MEADE	HUMFREY JUSTINE
JOHN NEEDES	ISACK DYER
THOMAS PITTS	RICHARD SYMONS

Receiued according to his Maties order the warrant from the Lord Cheife Justice with a Schedule therevnto annexed of one hundred persons attainted of High Treason web are by JOHN ROSE Mercht to be transported into his Maties Island of Barbadoes or other his Maties plantacoas [plantations] in America according to a Condiçon of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In Wittnesse whereof I haue here-

vnto put my hand this 12th day of October in the first yeare of his Maties
Raigne. Annoq, Dñi 1685^o

JOHN ROSE

Wittnesse herevnto
ROB^r HYDE
GILES CLARKE.

M^r ROSE's LIST*

NUOICE of Sixty Eight Men Seruants Shipped on board Capⁿ
CHARLES GARDNER in y^e *Jamaica Merchant* for acco^t of
M^r JOHN ROSE & Comp^a, they being to be Sold for ten Yeares their
Names as followeth Viz:

	Age	Trades
ISAACK DYER.....	25 year	Comber
JAMES WEBB	18 „	Hosbanman
WILLIAM WOODCOKE	19 „	Comber
HUMPHRY JUSTIN.....	17 „	Ditto.
RICHARD PEARCEY	20 „	Ditto.
JAMES COCKRAM	21 „	Ditto.
DANIEL RUTTER	20 „	Sarge Weauer
JAMES CLIFT	20 „	Weauer
XOPHER HOLBIN	40 „	Ditto
THOMAS PITT	18 „	Comber
JOHN TIMOTHY.....	29 „	Riben Veauer
ENOCH GOULD	15 „	Wauer
JERIMIAH POOLE	30 „	Clothier
WILLIAM SCURRIER.....	22 „	Weauer
EMANUEL MERCHANT.....	20 „	Plowman
EDWARD BELLAMY	27 „	Carpenter
JOHN GODSALL.....	27 „	Boucher
GEORGE ROUSELL	30 „	Woolle Comber

* [It will be noticed that so far as names are concerned, this list is in large part a repetition of that previously given.]

	Age	Trades
THOMAS GOULD	35 years.....	Tayler
LUKE PORTER	20 "	Showmaker
JOHN MAGERIDGE.....	23 "	Weauer
JOHN CROSS	18 "	Plowman
JOHN ROGERS.....	38 "	Clothier
ROBERT RICHARDS	28 "	Tayler
JAMES MAYNARD	22 "	Plowman
ROBERT PEARCE	25 "	Clothier
NICHOLAS COLLINGS.....	20 "	Weauer
JOHN GIBBS.....	19 "	Plowman
THOMAS MEADE.....	22 "	Glouer
RICHARD SIMONS	33 "	Weauer
JOHN COCKRAM	18 "	Comber
BERNARD LOUERIDGE	22 "	Sope boyler
ROBERT EARLE	24 "	Plowman
SAMUEL BOND	20 "	Serge Weauer
PERCIFULL NOWES	23 "	Hatter
WILLIAM LEE	20 "	Plowman
WILLIAM PHILLIP.....	26 "	Plowman
SILUESTER POOLE.....	24 "	Boucher
EDWARD KENT	19 "	
WILLIAM SANDERS	19 "	Clothier
CORNELIUS RADFORD ..	20 "	Weauer
CHARLES BURRAGE	27 "	Comber
JOBE HUNT.....	26 "	Carrier
LEONARD STAPLES	20 "	Plowman
JOHN SLADE	25 "	Sergeweauer
JONAS BROWNE	20 "	Plowman
JOHN BAKER	35 "	Sergeweauer
PHILLIP CHEEKE	16 "	Plowman
THOMAS PREIST	20 "	Sergeweauer
WILLIAM VERRYARD	17 "	Carpenter
MATHEW COOKE	21 "	Plowman
MATHEW CRAFT	19 "	Weauer
JOHN BAKER	27 "	Mason

	Age	Trades
JOHN CHAMBERLIN	20 years.....	Shoomaker
SILUESTER LYDE.....	27 "	Boucher
JOHN BRUER.....	25 "	Mason
GEORGE TRUBBS	28 "	Plowman
WILLIAM PITTS	28 "	Woollecomer
RICHARD KING	18 "	Plowman
JOHN ANDREWS	27 "	Woollecomer
JOHN MILLER	35 "	Plowman
HENRY PREIST.....	22 "	Ditto
GEORGE SNOW.....	19 "	Commer
ELIAS LOCKEBEAR	18 "	Tanner
XTOPHER ROW.....	34 "	Weaucr
HENRY CHAMBER ...	25 "	Woollcomer
THOMAS AUSTIN	27 "	Mercer

(*in dorso*) 9 Dec: 1685

The men whose names are contained in the within written list are Shipt upon the acc^t of JOHN ROSE & company on board the *Fam^a Merch^t* to be landed & disposed of in Barbados or in Jamaica :

JOHN ROSE



RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners on Mr NEPHO'S Acc^o to be sent to Barbudos*

Prisoners in Dorchester Goale to bee Transported

JOHN MEGGERIDGE
THOMAS QUICK
NICHOLAS SALTER
FRANCIS SMITH
RICHARD GREEN
W^m MATHEWES

JOHN FACV
W^m GREENWAY
RICHARD DANIEL
PETER KENT
CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
ABRAHAM THOMAS

* [There are three copies of this list, as well as the certificate given in p. 320, each differing in some points from the other. Important variations are mentioned in the footnotes ; the differences in spelling, common at that time, I have not indicated. I have chosen as "copy" that which appears, from the signatures, to have been the original document.]

JOHN BAKER	W ^m DEALE
SAMUEL PINSON	W ^m HAYNES
ROBERT CLARKE	THOMAS FRANKLYN||
GEORGE EBDON	W ^m GUPPY
SAMUEL DOLEBEER	~~MALACHI MALLOCKE~~ } being
BENJAMIN WHICKER*	AZARIAS PINNEY } wittnesse†
JOHN WHICKER	JOHN BOVETT
JOHN HITCHCOTT	ROBERT SANDY
THOMAS FORCEY	THOMAS DOLLING
W ^m GYLES	EDWARD MARSH
JOSEPH GAGE	JOHN EASEMOND
ROBERT MULLENS	JOHN VINCENT
ROGER BRYANT	ALLEN ENGLAND
CHARLES BROUGHTON	ROBERT VATER
RICHARD PARKER	JOHN PREW
JOHN HAYNE	OLIVER HOBBS
JOHN CONNETT	PHILIP COX
BARNARD† LOWMAN	PETER TICKIN**
JOHN HEATHFEILD	WM CLARKE
EDWARD VENN	WALTER OSBORNE
RICHARD PINE	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PESTER‡ [not found there and so not deliuered to me]	ROBERT FOANE
JOHN SAM	DANIELL PARKER
HENRY SIMES§	Pr†† BAGWELL

* [Thus in two lists ; WHICKER in one.] † [BARNARD in the other two lists.]

‡ [In two copies of this list he is called LESTER ; in *this* list it was first so written, and then altered to a P. The bracketed words are found only in *one* of the copies.

§ [In one copy clearly written SUNES.]

|| FRANCLYON in one of the copies ; FRANKLYN in the other.

¶ In both the copies MALACHI MALLOCKE's name is left unerased ; one differs from the original only in using the word "evidences" instead of "witnesses." The other reads thus :—

MALACHI MALLOCKE taken out of my custody for a wittnes

AZARIAS PINNEY sent away to Bristol.

This explains why MALLOCKE's name is erased ; for PINNEY, see the letter in note *, p. 320.]

** [Written thus in two lists ; TINKIN in one.]

†† [PETER in two lists.]

Prisoners in Exeter Goale to bee transported

ABRAHAM HUNT	PETER BIRD
CHRISTOPHER COOPER	JOHN KEMPLYN†
EDMUND* BOVETT	WALTER TEAPE
JOHN FOLLETT	

Prisoners att Wells to bee Transported

JOHN JOLIFFE	ANDREW HOLCOMBE
ROBERT PEIRCE	JOHN HOOPER**
JOHN DODDS	THOMAS VENNER
HENRY PITTMAN	LAWRENCE CASWELL
NATHANIEL BEATON	THOMAS CHYN
PETER‡ CORDYLION	SAMUEL WEAVER
W ^m BIGGS§	ROBERT BATT
W ^m PUTTMAN	JOHN HOOPER**
JOHN COOKE	JOHN GOALD
JOHN HARCOTTE	JOHN COOKE
JOHN COLLINS	JOHN JOHNSON
NATHANIEL STANDERWICK||	JOHN WILLIS
RICHARD DYKE	RICHARD NASH ats LYLLANT
JOHN DENHAM	JOHN FOOT
ABRAHAM GOODEN	JOHN REEVES
JOHN MEAD	JOHN GILL juñ
JOHN BRICE¶	

Recd according to his Maties direcons y^e Warr^t from y^e LORD CHIEFE JUSTICE wth a Schedule thereunto annexed of one hundred psons attainted of High Treason w^{ch} are by JEROM NEPHO to bee transported into some of His Majesties Plantacons in America according to a Con-dicon of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witnes

* [Thus in two lists; EDMOND in one.]

† [SCAMPLYN in the two other lists.]

‡ [PETARD in one list.]

§ [Thus in two lists; BIGGS in one.]

|| [SANDERWICK in one of the two copies; SANDERWICKE in the other.]

¶ [Thus in two lists. PRICE in the other.]

** [Thus repeated in the original and other lists.]

whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this six & Twentieth day of September In the first year of his now Majesties reigne Añoq. Dñi 1685

Witness

ROBT HYDE

SAM^l GEE *

GEORGE PENNE

CHARLES WHITE

CERTIFICATE of M^r NEPIO's Prisoners Landed at Barbados.†

A LIST of the Convicted Rebels put on Board the *Betty* of London at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, JAMES MAY Comander, and is according to Bill of Ladeing by him signed bound for the Island of Barbados, Uiz^l.

JOHN WHICKER
BENJAMIN WHICKER
ROGER BRYANT

PETER BAGWELL
ABRAHAM THOMAS
JOHN BAKER

* [At the end of one of the copies the following is written :

These men are to bee transported to Barbados.
GEO: PENNE.

That same list is preceded by the following letter :

M^r NEPIO'S Act of Prisoners.

S^r Where as you haue signified to me that you are ordered to giue me an exact Acc^t of y^e hundred Rebels which his Mat^{ty} was pleased to grant you, in whome you haue transported your Right unto me to be transported according to his Mat^{ty} order to some of his Plantacions In America pursuant to y^e Recognizance which I have entered Into, I doe assure you that there are in Goale sixty fve of them at Dorchester one wounded man by name EDMUND BOURTT now Remaining In Exeter Goale, and three and thirty at Ilchester besides AZARIAS PINNEY who was sent in Custody to Bristoll to be transported who it will be made appeare upon y^e Return of my Express sent for that purpose hath been shipd for some one of his Mat^{ty} Plantacions according to his Mat^{ty} order, of y^e Rest I haue here annexed an exact List and expect with in fve daies by my afore-mentioned messenger the Cirtificat there of I am

1st Oct —85. |

y^r humble Seruant
GEORGE PENNE

The men that are to bee transported as in the list annexed, are to bee Sentt in the Ship
Rebecca, the Comander is Capt JAMES MAY: witness my hand GEORGE PENNE.

It will be observed that the ship in which the men sailed is called the *Betty*, in the certificate given above.

† [There is another copy of this list—an "Invoice" of the prisoners made out before they started for the Barbadoes. The following are all the important differences in spelling of names &c., as given by it and in the above-printed list. See list for the corresponding numbers.

WILLIAM BIGGS
 JOHN FOOT
 JOHN DODDS
 RICHARD PARKER
 THOMAS QUICKE
 NICHOLAS SALTER
 EDWARD VENN
 JOSEPH GAICH
 SAMUELL PINSON
 PETER KENT
 CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
 FRANCIS SMITH
 JOHN UINCENT
 JOHN EASTMOND
 PHILLIP COX
 JOHN REEUES
 ROBERT MULLENS
 JOHN CONNET (1)
 JOHN FACEY
 JOHN HAYNE
 THOMAS FRANCKLYN
 DANIELL PARKER
 JOHN HEATCHFEILD (2)
 JOHN MOGERIDGE
 ABRAHAM HUNT
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 JOHN SAM
 ROBERT VAWTER.
 WILLIAM MADDER.
 JOHN FOLLETT
 JOHN COLLINS
 JOHN COOKE (3)

WILLIAM GREENWAY
 WILLIAM GUPPY
 ALLEN ENGLAND
 EDWARD HOARE (4)
 RICHARD DANIELL
 LAWRENCE CASWELL
 RICHARD PINE
 SAMUELL DOLBEARE
 ROBERT CLARKE
 ROBERT PEARE (5)
 OLIVER HOBES (6)
 RICHARD GREEN
 JOHN WILLIS
 ROBERT SANDV
 THOMAS PESTOR
 THOMAS VANNER
 WILLIAM HAYNE
 JOHN HITCHCOCK
 WILLIAM GYLES
 CHARLS BRAGHTON (7)
 JOHN KEMPLIN (8)
 PETER BIRD
 RICHARD NASH
 ANDREW HAULKON (9)
 THOMAS FORCY
 CHRISTOPHER COOPER
 JOHN HILL (10)
 JOHN HARCOMB
 PETER CORDELON (11)
 JOHN BOVETT
 HENRY SIMS
 WILLIAM DALE (12)

(1) CUNNET.

(2) HEATHFEILD.

(3) COCKE.

(4) RICHARD HOARE.

(5) PEARCE.

(6) HOBBS.

(7) BROUGHTON.

(8) KAMPLINN.

(9) HAWLKOM.

(10) GILL.

(11) PETARD CORDELION.

(12) DEALE.

NATHANIELL STANDERWICK (13)	ROBERT FAWN (15)
THOMAS DOLLEN	SAMUELL WEAVER
ABRAHAM GODEN	HENRY PITMAN
EDWARD BOVETT (14)	WILLIAM PITMAN
EDWARD MARSH	and one Servant woman by name
JOHN PREW	SUSANNAH TOLEMAN (16)

The Bill of mortality of the said Rebels that dyed Since they were reced on Board and were thrown over board out of the said Ship are these viz. December the sixteenth THOMAS VENN^r, Seaventeenth W^m GUPPY, Eighteenth JOHN WILLIS, Nineteenth EDWARD VENN, the same day PHILLIP COX one and Twentieth ROBERT VAWTER, Five and Twentieth W^m GREENWAY Jannuary the First PETER BIRD, Witnessed by the Comander, March^t and officers of the said Ship this Eighth day of Janu'y 1685*

JOHN MAY
JOHN PENNE
JOHN MADDISON
GABRIEL WHITHORN
MALCUM FRASER

Barbados.

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leiu^t Gouvernor

CAPTAIN^e JAMES MAY Comander of the ship *Betty*, JOHN PENNE March^t J^{no} MADDISON Mate, GABRIELL WHITHORN Boatswain & MALCUM FRASER D^{cor} of s^{ch} Shipp, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holly Evangelists of Allmighty God, that the within servants or Convicted Rebels by the said MAY taken in at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, are the very same Convicted Rebels that were delivered to, and by the said MAY brought in the said Ship to this Island, and that they were all of them here

(13) STANDERICK.

(14) EDMUND.

(15) FOWNE.

(16) SUSAN DOLEMAN.

* [1685-6.]

landed and delivered to m' CHARLS THOMAS and Company Factors to JEROM NEPHO or his assignes Except Eight of them wch dyed on board the said ship in the voyage, and buried in the sea, whose names are mentioned in the within Bill of Mortallity. Giuen vnder my hand the 8th day of January 1685*

A true Coppy attested this

Nineth day of Janu'y 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

JN^o WHETSTONE Dep^{ty} Sec^{ry}

Warr for Delivery of Rebels convict to M^r. NEPHO.

AUG^r S^s

Whereas the severall persons whose names are conteyned in a Schedule hereunto annexed remaine now in yo' custody being attainted of high Treason for leavying Warr against his Sacred Matie vnder the late Duke of Monmouth, before mee and other his Maties Justices of Oyer and Terminer for this Western Circuit ; And whereas his Matie has been pleased to signifie to mee, his Royall pleasure of his gracious intentions to extend his mercy to the s^d persons, and to pardon them their lives vpon Condicon of Transportation into some of his Maties Plantatons beyond the Seas And for that purpose the said persons should bee delivered to JEROME NEPHO or Order, he haveing already pursuant to his Maties Comands entred into a Recognizance for their safe and speedy transportacon into his s^d Maties Plantations beyond the Seas according to his Royall directions, and is alsoe oblinded to discharge you and all yo' Officers & Ministers from further trouble and the Country from further charge, relateing to the said persons within tenn dayes after the date of these p'sents, and upon such other Conditions as his Matie has required,

Jeffreys

These are therefore in his Maties name to will and require you forthwith vpon sight hereof to deliver unto the said JEROME NEPHO or his

* [1685-6.]

Order the said severall persons in the ^{s^d} Schedule named, in order to their Transportacon as aforesaid, and you are hereby directed to take a receipt from the person or persons to whome you shall deliver the said Prisoners Pursuant to this Order of the Receipt of them, and for soe doeing this shall bee yo' Warrant Giuen vnder my hand and seale this p'sent 25th day of September, in the first yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King James &c Annoq. Dñi 1685.

To the High Sherriffs of the Counties of Dorsett
Devon and Somerset, & to his ℄ their
Deputies & all other Officers whome these
may concerne.

A true Coppy attested this
9th day of January 1685

JN^o WHETSTONE Dep^y Sec^{ry}

[BARBADOES.]

 LIST* of Seaventy two Rebels by his Matyes Mercy granted to GEROME NEPHO to bee transported to this Island by the *Betty* JAMES MAY Master received by CHARLS THOMAS and JOHN PENNE, by order of GEORGE PENNE Esq' being the order of JEROM NEPHO

Masters.

Rebells

RICHARD WALTERS

WILLIAM BIGGS
WILLIAM HAYNE
WILLIAM DEALE
EDMOND BOVETT

MICHAELL CHILD.....

SAMUELL WEAVER
ROBERT MULLINS
WILLIAM GILES
DANIELL PARKER
JOHN FACEY

* [The names of the "Rebells" in this List have been given in "*A Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Neph's Account*," on page 317^a; but it was deemed advisable to print the following second list, made on their arrival in the Barbadoes, because of its including the names of the Masters to whom they were sold. The variations in the orthography of names have been already referred to.]

Masters.	Rebells
THOMAS GIBBS	JOHN EASMAN
RICHARD CHEESMAN	HENRY SIMS
Cap ^{tn} JOHN SUTTON	JOHN COLLINS
Cap ^{tn} ROBERT HARISON	JOSEPH GAICH
	JOHN FOLLETT
WILLIAM CHESTER Esq'	THOMAS DOLLEN
	LAWRENCE CASEWELL
Cap ^{tn} JOHN GIBBS.....	JOHN FOOT
	RICHARD PINE
NICHOLAS MAYNARD	PETER BAGWELL
	JOHN HEATHFIELD
JOHN SMART	JOHN HERCOMBE
	JOHN REEVES
	JOHN DODDS
JOHN CHACE	RICHARD PARKER
	EDWARD MARSII
THOMAS BERRESFORD	JOHN SAMS
	NATHANIELL STANDERICKE
THOMAS PEARCE	THOMAS FRANKLYN
	JOHN COOKE
	ROBERT CLARKE
PETER FLEWILLING	ANDREW HAUKOM
	JOHN PREW
	SAMUELL PINSON
	JOHN GILL
REBECCA BEAL	CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
	RICHARD NASH
	THOMAS PESTOR

Masters	Rebells
BARNABAS CHATER	BENJAMINE WHICKER
L ^t Collo ^{ll} RICHARD VINTER	JOHN HAYNES
	THOMAS FAUCEY
THOMAS HOLEMAN	ROBERT PEIRCE
	SAMUELL DOLBEARE
WILLIAM MARCHANT	JOHN CONNETT
JOHN SHAIHANY	OLIVER HOBBS
	ROBERT FOANE
	NICHOLAS SALTER
	ABRAHAM THOMAS
RALPH LANE.....	THOMAS QUICKE
	JOHN BAKER
	WILLIAM CLARKE
Collo ^{ll} JOHN WATERMAN.....	ALLEN ENGLAND
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAMS	RICHARD GREEN
MATHEW CHAPMAN	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PROTHEERS	PETER KENT
THOMAS AUSTIN	JOHN HITCHCOCKE
ELIZABETH FOSTER	JOHN MOGERIDGE
THOMAS LINTON	ROGER BRYANT
JOHN GOLDINGHAM	ROBERT SANDY
Cap ^{tn} JOHN KING	JOHN VINCENT
DANIELL DEUSBURY	CHARLS BRAUGHTON
Maj ^r GEORGE BUSHIELL	FRANCIS SMITH
EDWARD HENLEY	ABRAHAM HUNT

Masters	Rebells
RICHARD SCOTT	ABRAHAM GODDING
JOHN JACKMAN.....	PETTARD CORDELION
CHARLS THOMAS and Company ..	JOHN WHICKER
	CHRISTOPHER COOPER
	JOHN BOVETT
	RICHARD DANIELL
ROBERT BISHOPP	HENRY PITMAN
	WILLIAM PITTMAN
HESTER FOSTER	JOHN KEMPLIN
	W ^m MADER dead

CERTIFICATE of the Disposall of the Rebells sent by
M^r NEPHO.

Barbados'

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leiu^t Gouvernor.

M^r CHARLS THOMAS and m^r JOHN PENNY Factors for JEROME NEPHO Esq^r to whom the within Convicted Rebells menconed in this List were consigned, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebells were delivered them out of the ship *Betty* of London, whereof JAMES MAY is Comander, and were all of them by the said THOMAS and PENNY, Sold and disposed of here to the Seuerall persons menconed in the Said List, Except one of the said Rebells by name WILLIAM MADDER that dyed on Shoar Since the Arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the First day of February 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this }
Second day of February 1685* }

JN^o WHETSTONE Depty Sec^{ty}

* [1685-6.]

 R WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within men-
con'd on the Account of JAMES KENDALL Esq^r to be sent to
Barbados*

Prisoners in Dorchester Gaole to bee Transported

EDWARD LUTHER(1)	THOMAS HOARE
JOHN DOWNE	PETER ROW
BENJ: CROWE	JOHN LOVERIDGE
THOMAS BENNETT	ELIAS STEPHENS(10)
JOHN FISHER	JOHN BRIDLE
JOHN MANNING	THOMAS PARSONS(11)
ROBERT LUMBARD(2)	NICHOLAS PALMER
W ^m WADFORD(3)	THOMAS WILLIAMS
RICHARD KEECH(4)	MATHEW HUTCHINS(12)
GEORGE PLUMLEY	NICHOLAS SMITH
THOMAS ALLEN	EMANUELL COLLINS
JOHN REASON	ROGER HOBBS(13)
JOHN SPEERING	JOHN GAY(14)
MATHEW PORTER	JOSEPH HALLETT(15)
ROBERT SPURWAY(5)	NATHANIEL WEBBER(16)
JOHN EDWARDS	EDWARD MORETON(17)
JOHN HARDIMAN	JAMES SALTER
BARNARD BRYANT	WILLIAM LOVERIDGE(18)
JOHN MINIFIE(6)	AMBROSE ASHFORD
JOHN WHITE(7)	ROGER FRENCH(19)
JAMES POMEROY(8)	NICHOLAS WARREN(20)
ROBERT SHALE(9)	WILLIAM WILLS(21)

* [There is an "attested copy" of this Receipt, in which the following (see references after the names in list) are the more important alterations in spelling, &c. :—

(1) LUTTER.	(8) POMREY.	(19) <i>Left out.</i>
(2) LUMBERD.	(9) <i>Left out.</i>	(16) WHEELER.
(3) MADFORD.	(10) STEVENS.	(17) MORTEN.
(4) KEATCH.	(11) PASSENS.	(1) <i>Left out.</i>
(5) SPURNAY.	(12) HUGHENS.	(9) <i>Left out.</i>
(6) <i>Left out.</i>	(13) HOBES.	(20) <i>Left out.</i>
(7) WITTE.	(14) GUY.	(21) WILLIAMS.

JOHN PRYOR	JOHN ALLEN(30)
W ^M TUCKER	ROBERT HELLYER(31)
W ^M BROWNE	THOMAS ALLEN(32)
SAMUEL LAWRENCE	THOMAS BEST
JOHN HUTCHINS(22)	THOMAS HELLYER(31)
W ^M CLARKE	JOHN LONG
JOHN BROWNE	W ^M BENNETT(32)
ROBERT BURRIDGE	JOHN MARKES(32)
HENRY TUCKER	JOHN MITCHELL
THOMAS BURRIDGE	JOHN MADDERS
JOHN ALLAMBRIDGE(23)	THOMAS HALLETT
THOMAS CORNELIUS	JOHN ALSTON
HUMPHRY MOLETON	GEORGE MACY
EDWARD WILLMOTT(24)	JOHN PINNEY(33)
W ^M WILLIAMS(25)	CHARLES STRONG
THOMAS MARSHALL	W ^M FOODE(34)
RICHARD PAUL	W ^M SAUNDERS
JOSEPH PAUL	JAMES SPENCE(35)
HUGH WILLMOTT(26)	JOHN WILSON
JOHN JOHNSON	EDWARD ADAMS
RICHARD ALLENS	JOHN ADAMS
JOHN PITTS	ARTHUR LUSH(36)
STEPHEN GAMMAGE(27)	JOHN HUTCHINS(37)
ANDREW RAPSON	THOMAS BOVETT
W ^M COZENS(28)	JOHN TRUREN(38)
THOMAS TOWNSEND	JAMES FOWLER
JASPER DYAMOND(29)	JOHN WHITE(39)
THOMAS GREGORY	FRANCIS LANGERIDGE

(22) HUGENS.

(23) ALIMBRIDGE.

(24) WILLMATT.

(25) WILLS.

(26) WILLMATT.

(27) GAMIDGE.

(28) COUSSENS.

(29) DIMAND.

(30) ALLENS.

(31) HILLIER, and THOMAS'S
name is twice given

(32) Left out.

(33) PENNY.

(34) Left out.

(35) JOHN SPENCE.

(36) LUCH.

(37) HUGENS.

(38) Left out.

(39) WITTLS.]

Reed according to his Majesties direccōns the Warr^t from the LORD CHIEFE JUSTICE wth a Schedule thereunto annexed of One hundred persons attainted of High Treason w^{ch} are by JAMES KENDALL Esq^r to bee transported into his Majesties Island of Barbadoes or other his Majesties Plantacons in Amērica according to a Condicion of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witnes whereof I have hercunto putt my hand this Five and twentieth day of September In the first year of his now Majesties reigne Ano^o Dñi 1685

WILL: BOOTH

Wittness herevnto

SAM: GEE

ROBT: HYDE*

CERTIFICAT of the Disposall of CAPTAIN KENDALLS
Rebells.

BARBADOS. A List of Ninety Rebells by the *Happy Returne* of Pool Cap^{tn} ROGER WADHAM Comander, with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed to, by the Hon^{ble} Collo^{ll} JOHN HALLETT and Company for acco^t of Sr WILLIAM BOOTH and Cap^{tn} JAMES KENDALL, December 1685†

Servants Names	Masters Names
BENJAMIN CROW	} Collo ^{ll} JOHN HALLETT
JOHN GUY	
JOHN ALSTONE.....	
WILLIAM BROWN:	
EDWARD WILLMOTT.....	PETER FLEWELLIN
RICHARD ALLEN	WILLIAM LEWGAR Esq ^r
JOHN BROWN	BENJAMIN BIRD

* [The attested copy (dated Jan. 9, 1685 [1685-6]) states that the prisoners were put on board the *Happy Returne*, at Weymouth, in Portland Road, ROGER WADHAM Commander, &c. They were delivered to Mr. JOHN BROWNE and Company, Factors for Sir WILLIAM BOOTH, Knt., at the Barbadoes.]

† [It will be noticed that the same names are in some cases very differently spelt in this and the preceding list.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

329

Servants Names	Masters Names
ELIAS STEVENS.....	Cap ^{tn} JOHN STEWART
WILLIAM CLARKE	} Cap ^{tn} W ^m MARSHALL
WILLIAM WILLS	
JAMES POMREY	
EDWARD MORTON	
JAMES SALTER	AGNIS FENTON
JOHN EDWARDS	Cap ^{tn} MATHEW HAVILAND
JAMES FOWLER	} Collo ^{ll} JOHN FARMER
THOMAS CORNELIUS	
ROBERT SPURWEY	
THOMAS TOWNSEND.....	} Cap ^{tn} TOBIAS FREERE
JOHN HUGENS	
NATHANIEL WEBBER.....	} WILLIAM WEAVER
JOHN LOVERIDGE	
JOHN SPEERING	Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON
THOMAS HALLETT	Collo ^{ll} SAM ^l ^{le} TITCOMB
JASPER DIAMOND	RICHARD HARWOOD Esq ^r .
WILLIAM WILLIAMS.....	} Maj ^r JOHN JOHNSON
ROBERT BURRIDGE	
PETER ROW	} HESTER FOSTER
FRANCIS LAUGHBRIDGE	
JOHN WILSON	STEPHEN GIBBS
NICHOLAS SMITH	HUGH WILLIAMS
W ^m COSENS	RALPH FRETWELL
JOHN ADAMS.....	} JAMES THORPE
EDWARD ADAMS	
THOMAS BOVETT	PHILLIP FOUSER
THOMAS ALLEN	} Collo ^{ll} RICHARD WILLIAMS
ROBERT HELLIER.....	
SAMUELL LAWRENCE	
JOHN PITTS	
THOMAS HELLIER	
JOHN FISHER	
JOHN ALAMBRIDGE	

Servants Names	Masters Names	
THOMAS HOAR	{	
ARTHUR LUSH		
JOHN PRIOR		
JOHN LONG		
WILLIAM MADFORD	{	RICHARD LINTOTT
THOMAS ALLEN		
RICHARD KEATCH		
WILLIAM TUCKER		
STEPHEN GAMADGE		
JOHN WHITE		
JOHN MADDERS.....		
EMANUELL COLLINS	{	NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX
MATHER PORTER		
GEORGE PLUMLEY		
THOMAS WILLIAMS		
JOHN MANNING	{	JOHN HETHERSELL Esq'
JOHN JOHNSON		
ANDREW RAPSON		
THOMAS BURRIDGE		
THOMAS BENNETT	{	JOHN BURSTON
HENRY TUCKER		
BARNARD BRYANT*		
THOMAS BEST		
THOMAS MARSHALL.....	{	JOHN HOW
HUGH WILLMATT.....		
JOHN BRIDLE		
JOHN HARDEMAN	{	Cap ^{tn} GEO: TERWIGHT
NICHOLAS PALMER		
JOHN PENNY		
CHARLS STRONG	{	Collo ^{ll} JN ^o : SAMPSON.
EDWARD LUTHER....		
WILLIAM SANDERS		
THOMAS REASON		

* [The "brace" against this and the four following names is not in the original.]

Servants Names	Masters
JOHN MITTCHELL.....	} Capt ⁿ JN ^o PARNELL
THOMAS PARSONS.....	
JAMES SPENCE	
JOHN ALLIN	
JOSEPH PAUL.....	
THOMAS GREGORY	
RICHARD PAUL	} JOHN HAYWOOD
JOHN HUTCHINS	
MATHEW HUTCHINS	THOMAS HAYSE
HUMPHRY MOULTON	} Cap ⁿ WALTER SCOT
AMBROSE ASHFORD	
GEORGE MASEY.....	
ROGER HOBES	Cap ⁿ ROBERT HARRISON
JOHN DOWNE	STEPHEN DEVORAN
JOHN WITTE	} RICHARD ADAMSON
ROBERT LAMBERT	

Barbados,

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the L^t Gouvernor.

M^r JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for s^r W^m BOOTH K^t to whom the aboue and within Convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned personaly appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they were delivered him and Company, out of the ship *Happy Returne* of Pool, ROGER WADHAM Comander, and were all of them by him and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons menconed in the said List, Giuen vnder my hand the 8th day of Janu'y 1685^{*}

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this }
 Nineth day of Janu'y. 1685.* }
 JN^o: WHETSTONE' Depty Sec^{ry}

* [1685-6.]



R WILL: BOOTH'S LIST of Prisoners sent to Barbados.*

Summersett, Shire.

Wilt: DREW of Bridgwater
 JOHN SEAMER of Chilton
 WILLIAM SMITH of Road
 WILLIAM HALL of Cheard
 JUSTINEAN GUPPY of Tanton (1)
 GEORGE CARROW of Bridgwater
 THOMAS DENNIS of Bridgwater
 AMERROSS WINTER of West Buckland
 THOMAS GILHAMTON(2) of West Zoyland
 WILLIAM DAW of Tanton
 HENRY GIBBONS of Tanton
 ROB: EASTON of Tanton
 GEORGE MICELL of Bridgwater
 DANIEL PUMREY(3) of Tanton
 EDWARD COUNSELL of Allerton
 JOHN WALL of Bridgwater
 JOHN LEAKER(4) of Hunspill [Huntspill]
 EDWARD VILBY of Tanton
 ROBERT TEAPE of Bridgwater
 JOSEPH WICKHAM of Burnam
 JEREMIAH ATKINS of Tanton
 SAMUEL BOONE of Tanton
 JOHN BUSTON of Milverton
 JOHN WALTERS of Tanton
 ROB: SEASE of Tanton (5)
 GEORGE MULLINS of Tanton
 THOMAS BROCKE of Tanton

* [In an "attested copy" the under-named differences of spelling of names occur (see the reference numbers):—

(1) JUZTIPHER GUPPY.

(2) JUMREY.

(3) SEARS.

(4) GILHAMTON.

(5) LEAKE.

ROB: SEAMAN of Tanton
 LAURANCE HUSSEY of Wellington
 With: TIVERTON of Bridgwater
 GEORGE WARREN of Milverton
 ROB: COWARD of Road
 JOHN CHAPPELL of Petherton
 WILL: BURROW's of Corfe (6)
 With: HAYNES of Beckington
 GEORGE KEELE of Chilton (6)
 STEPHEN RODEWAY (7) of Frome
 HENRY QUANT of Tanton
 WILL: MEAD of Bridgwater
 THOMAS GAMAGE of Tanton
 JAMES BAKER of Milverton
 HUMPHERY POPE of Tanton
 JOHN WARRIN of Milverton
 JOSEPH VINICOTT(8) of Bridg Water
 HENRY MIRE of Bridgwater
 JOHN HARRIS of Hunspill
 FRANCIS CAME of Hunspill
 RICHARD STEPHENS(9) of North Carre
 GEORGE NOWELL of Tanton
 MORRIS FUSSE of Milverton
 JAMES HILLMAN of Milverton
 JOHN STOODLY of Trent
 With: BARNARD of Hust
 BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL (10) of West Coter
 JOHN RODGERS (11) of Mackington
 ROB: MITCHELL of Illton
 JONAS CROSSE of Cullington
 RICHARD ALLIN of Creech
 THOMAS MIDLETON of Tanton

(6) *Left out.*

(7) RODWAY.

(8) VINCOTT.

(9) STEVENS.

(10) RENDELL.

(11) ROGERS.

RICHARD BICKHAM (12) of Dosing
 JOHN BUDGE of Cheard
 ROBERT PAUL of Ilton
 OSMOND READ (13) of Tanton
 JOHN BURGESS of Tanton
 WILLIAM PARKER of Tanton
 JOHN FARMER of Tanton
 ABRAHAM POLLARD of Cheard

Devon—Shire

TIMOTHY HAWKER of Thorn Combe
 JOHN MITCHILL of Thorn Combe
 JOHN BAGG of Thorncombe
 WILLIAM SMITH jun: of Vpportre [Uppottery]
 MICELL POWELL of Neath Glomorging
 WILLIAM WALTER's of Membury
 HUMPHERY TRUMP of West Sanford
 JOHN BARTLETT of Pitmisser
 JOHN CHILCOT (14) of Tiverton.
 WILLIAM HARVEY of Memre
 WILLIAM HUTCHINGS (15) of Vpportre
 JOHN SMITH of Hunington
 JOHN CLODE of Vppertre
 JOHN CANTLEBURY of Sanford Pefrin
 RICHARD WADHAM of Froome
 WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE of Tiverton
 SIMON POOLE of Bemister
 WILLIAM COMBE of Broad Winsor
 RICHARD EDGAR of Mosterton.
 WILL; PHIPPIN (16) of High Church
 JOHN GALE (17) of Coscam

(12) BRICKHAM.

(13) SYMOND REID.

(14) CHILLCOTT.

(15) HUTCHINS.

(16) SHIPPIN.

(17) JOSEPH GALL.

THOMAS MATTHEWS of Chiddicke

JOHN KEELE of Chilton

Put on board the *John frigget* cap WILL: STOKES comand^r ninty
Prisonners consined for the burbadous dated at Dorchester oc^{br} the
24 1685

WILL: BOOTH

Shipt at Bristoll

Barbados *

By the Right Hon^{ble} the Leiv^t Governo^r:

JOHN ROGERS Cheife Mate, and WILLIAM ALEXANDER Second
Mate of the Ship *John Friggott* of Bristoll, whereof WILLIAM STOKES
deceased was lately Master, personally appeared before mee, and made
Oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, that the above convicted
Rebells by the sd STOKES taken in att the Port of Bristoll, are the
very same Rebells, that were delivered to, and by the said STOKES
brought in the said Shipp to this Island, and that they were all of them
here landed, and delivered to M^r JOHN BROWNE and Company Factors
for S^r WILLIAM BOOTH Knt except JOSEPH WICKHAM who dyed on
board the said Shipp in Kingroad, and was from thence carryed on
Shoare in the Port of Bristoll and there buried, as alsoe twelve more of
them which dyed on board the said Shipp on the voyage and were buried
in the Sea, whose names are as followeth viz^t JUSTIPHER GUPPY, THOMAS
GILHAMPTON, GEORGE MICELL, EDWARD COUNCELL, GEORGE KEALE,
WILLIAM SMITH jun^r, WILLIAM HUTCHINS, SYMON POOLE, W^m MEAD
FRANCIS CAME JONAS CROSS and ROBERT PAUL Given under my
hand this 28th day of January 1685.†

EDWYN STEDE

A true Copy Attested this }
First day of February 1685† }
JN^o WHETSTONE Dep^{ty} Secr^y

* [This certificate, as will be seen from its ending, is taken from the attested copy.

† [1685-6.]



list of seaventy seaven Convicted Rebels by the *John Friggat* of
Bristol Captⁿ W^m STOAKS Comander Imported this Island are
all the very same Rebels that was taken on board the said ship at the
Port of Bristol, Except thirteen of them that dyed before the Arriveall,
and one since the arriveall of the said ship to this Island:

Masters

Rebells

Capt ⁿ WALTER SCOTT	{	JOHN LEAKE
		EDWARD VILDY
		ROBERT EASTON
		JOHN STOODLY
		RICHARD BICKHAM
		THOMAS DENNIS
		GEORGE CARROW
		WILLIAM SMITH jun'
		JOHN BARTLETT
		ROBERT MITCHELL
		MICHAELL POWELL
		HENRY QUANT
		JOHN FARMER
		RICHARD ALLEN

J ⁿ o & W ^m HOLDER	{	JOHN WALL
		AMBROSE WINTER
		JOHN CANTLEBURY
		RICHARD EDGAR
		RICHARD STEVENS
	{	W ^m TIVERTON.

{	THOMAS GAMADGE
	ROBERT COWARD
	GEORGE WARREN

Masters	Rebels
ANN GALLOP.....	{ JOHN WALTERS STEPHEN RODWAY GEORGE NOWELL JOHN WARRIN JOHN BURGIS WILLIAM PARKER JOHN CHILCOTT GEORGE SEAMAN
Collo ^l JOHN FARMER	JOHN SEAMAR
HENRY QUINTYNE Esq ^r ..	{ WILLIAM HAYNES ROBERT SEASE JOHN BAGG
SAMUELL SMART	WILLIAM PHIPPIN
JOHN BUSTON	{ WILLIAM BURROWES WILLIAM DREW HUMPHRY POPE JOHN CLOOD JOHN GALE OSMAN READ WILLIAM COOMB JOHN BUDGE
Collo ^l JOHN HALLETT.....	{ HUMPHRY TRUMPE THOMAS BROCKE
W ^m HECTROP.....	GEORGE MULLINS
RICHARD HARWOOD Esq ^r	{ THOMAS MIDDLETON JAMES HILMAN JOHN SMITH

Masters	Rebels
Collo ^l JOHN SAMPSON	{ TIMOTHY HAWKER JOHN MITCHELL RICHARD WADHAM W ^m BARNARD
Cap ^{tn} STOAKS	{ JAMES BAKER BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL
Dcor BATTYN	{ HENRY MYRE MORRIS FUSS
Dcor JOHN SPRINGHAM	HENRY GIBBONS
JOHN ALCHORNE	THOMAS MATHEWS
OTHNIEL HAGGAT	JOHN BUSTON
JOHN SUMERS	JOSEPH VINICOTT
SILUS MARCHANT	WILLIAM HALL
Major JOHNSON	JOHN RODGERS
JOHN HETHERSELL Esq ^r	JOHN HARRIS
HUGH WILLIAMS	ROBERT TEAP
WILLIAM ALLAMBY	JOHN CHAPPELL
JOHN DENNER	DANIEL POMRE
THOMAS BURKE	WILLIAM HARVEY
WILLIAM SLOGRAVE	LAWRENCE HUSSE
SAMUELL WARNER	WILLIAM WALTERS
ANTHONY PALMER	WILLIAM DAW
WILLIAM MARCII ^r	ABRAHAM POLLARD

Masters	Rebells
JOHN BROWNE	{ JEREMIA ATKINS SAMUELL BOON WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE
	JOHN KEAL Dead

*Barbados*By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leiut Gownor.

Mr JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for S^r WILLIAM BOOTH K^t to whom the within convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned; and m^r DANIELL RICHARDSON personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered him the said JOHN BROWNE and Company out of the ship *John Friggat* of Bristoll, whereof WILLIAM STOAKS deceased was lately Master, and were all of them by him the said BROWNE and Company sold and disposed of here to the seuerall persons menconed in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name JOHN KEALE that dyed on shoar Since the arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the 29th Jann'y: 1685

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this }
First day of February 1685 }

Jⁿo WHETSTONE Dep^{ly} Secr^{ly}

 R WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within mencon'd

Att the Bridewell at Taunton

RICHARD STEVENS	CHARLES LUCAS
*RICHARD EDGAR	GEORGE GRAY

* [The names marked with an asterisk are mentioned in previous Lists.]

JOHN BARTLETT
 *JOHN STOODLEY
 *ROBT PAUL
 *ROBT MITCHELL
 *JOHN GALE
 *BARTHO: RANDALL
 *JOHN ROGERS
 *W^m HAYNES
 *WILLM BARNARD
 *THOMAS MATHEWES
 *HENRY MEYER
 JOHN BRESSETT
 *RICHARD ALLEN
 JOHN POOLE
 *JOHN BURGESS
 *JOHN FARMER
 *RICHARD BICKHAM
 *HENRY GIBBONS
 JOHN BASON
 *GEORGE NOWELL
 *MORRIS FURSE als VOSS
 *HUMPHREY TRUMP
 *JOHN WARREN
 *GEORGE WARREN
 *HUMPHREY POPE
 *OSMOND READ
 *HENRY QUANT
 *WILLM BURROUGHS
 *W^m DAW
 *W^m PARKER
 *ROBT SEASE
 *THOMAS MIDDLETON
 *JAMES HILLMAN
 JOHN BRAY
 *AMBROSE WINTER

*LAURENCE HUSSEY
 *ROBT SEAMAN
 EDWARD LYDE
 *JOHN CHAPPELL
 *ROBT EASTON
 *JOHN WALTER
 *THOMAS BROCKE
 GEORGE MOLLINS
 *DANIELL PUMROY
 *JEREMY ATKINS
 *SAM^l BOONE
 JOHN EDWARDS

*Out of Bridgwater Prison's that
came from Taunton*

*GEORGE MICHELL
 *W^m DREW
 *THOMAS DENNIS
 JOHN AVOAKE
 *W^m TIVERTON
 *JOSEPH VINICOTT
 JOHN SEYMER
 *JOHN LEAKER
 *SYMON POOLE
 *JOHN WALE
 *RICHARD WADHAM
 *STEPHEN RODWAY
 *FRANCIS CAME
 *MICHELL POWELL
 *JOHN KERLE
 *THOMAS GALHAMPTON
 *GEORGE CARROW
 *ABRAHAM POLLARD
 *JOHN BUDGE

*W ^m HARVEY	<i>Out of the Prison's that came from</i>
*W ^m HALL	<i>Exeter to Taunton.</i>
*W ^m PHIPPEN	*ROBT TEAP
*JOHN CHILCOTT	*TYMOTHY HAWKER
*ROBT COWARD	*W ^m SMYTH
*JOHN CANTLEBURY	JOSEPH NEWBERRY
*W ^m WOOLRIDGE	*JOHN SMYTH
*W ^m SMYTH	JOHN CLODE
JOHN SMYTH	*JONAS CROSS
*W ^m MEAD	*JOHN BRAGG
*GEORGE KEEL	*W ^m HUTCHINS
*EDWARD COUNCELL	*JOHN MITCHELL
*JOSEPH WICKHAM	*EDWARD VILDY
JOHN HARRIS	*JUSTINIAN GUPPY
	W ^m COMBE
	*JAMES BAKER
	*THOMAS GAMAGE
	*W ^m WALTER

Received According to his Maties direcons the Warr^t from the Ld
CHEIF JUSTICE wth a Schedule therevnto annexed of One hundred
persons attainted of high Treason w^{ch} are by me to be transported in
to his Maties Island of Barbadoes according to a Condi^{on} of a Re-
cognizance entred into by me for that purpose in Wittness whereof I
have herevnto put my hand this present 25th of September in the 1st year
of his now Maties reigne Annoq^{ue} Domⁱⁿⁱ 1685.

WILL: BOOTH

Witness
ROBT: HYDE
SAM^l: GEE

(in-dorso)	Prison's	100
Bridwell at Taunton ..	56	
Bridgewater Prison's }		
at Taunton }	33	
Exeter Prison's att }		
Taunton }	11	
	<u>100</u>	

THE sale of Sixty Seaven Rebels delivered by Cap^m CHARLS GARDNER Comander of the *Jamaica Marchant* to CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER for accot of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG and WILLIAM ROSE the 12th day March 1685. Viz^t

Masters	Rebells
WILLIAM CHESTER Esq ^r	THOMAS PITT
FRANCIS BOND esq ^r	JOHN BRUER
	WILLIAM CROSS
	ROBERT RICHARDS
	JOHN MILLER
	JOHN CROSS
BENJAMIN MIDDLETON	LUKE PORTER
EDWARD JOURDEN	JOHN SLATE
	DANIELL RUTTER
DANIELL PARSONS	ISACK DOYER
	SAMUELL BOND
MATHEW GRAY	JOHN MAGRIDGE
NICHOLAS GIBBS	JAMES COCKRAM
THOMAS ESTWICKE	WILLIAM SANDERS
RICHARD FORSTALL.....	JOHN ADAMS
JOHN GRAY	CHRISTOPHER HOLBIN
Maj ^r RICHARD SALTER	HENRY CHAMBERS
FRANCIS YOUNG	SILVESTER LOYD
JOSEPH JONES	PERCYFULL NOWIS
WILLIAM BARON	JOHN CHAMBERLIN
ARCHIBALD JOHNSON	GEORGE RUSSELL
	HUMPHRY JUSTIN
	LEONARD STAPLE
	THOMAS GOOLD
	GEORGE SCRUBS
	WILLIAM VARIER
	ROBERT PEARCE

Masters	Rebels
Maj ^r ABELL ALLEN	RICHARD SIMMONS
	ENOCK GOOLD
	JEREMIAH POOL
	JAMES CLIFT
	EMANUELL MARCI ^r
GEORGE HANNAY esq ^r	GEORG SNOW
	WILLIAM CURRIER
	JOHN COCKRAM
JOHN BAWDEN Esq ^r	JAMES WEBB
	RICHARD KING
JOHN HETHERSALL Esq ^r	RICHARD PEARCE
	EDWARD BELLEMIE
GEORGE HARPER	CORNELIUS RADFORD
	JOB HUNT
Maj ^r GEORGE BUSHELL	JOHN BAKER
Collo ^l THOMAS COLLETON	THOMAS BUGLER
	NICHOLAS COLLINS
	MATHEW COOKE
	CHRISTOPHER ROE
	THOMAS MEADE
	JOHN BAKER
	THOMAS PREIST
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	WILLIAM PHILLIPS
	JAMES MAYNARD
ROBERT KELLY	HENRY PREIST
WILLIAM ALEMBY	EDWARD KENT
MICHAELL CHILD	JOHN GIBBS
Cap ^{tn} JOHN SUTTON	ROBERT EARLE
	WILLIAM PITTS
MUSE WALFORD	JOHN GODSAL
Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON	SILVESTER POOL
	JONAS BROWNE
JOHN SUMMERS	JOHN ROGERS
ANN WALTERS	JOHN TIMOTHY

Masters	Rebells
Cap ^{tn} THOMAS MORRIS	MATHEW CRAFTS
	BARNARD LOVERILGE
CHARLS THOMAS & THOMAS SAD- LER	WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
	THOMAS AUSTIN
EDWARD HURLSTONE	PHILLIP CHEEK
	CHARLS BURRAGE
	WILLIAM LEE dead before the ship arrived in Barbados

Barbados

By the R Hon^{ble} the L^t Gouvernor.

M^r THOMAS SADLER one of the Factors to whom the within convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned to, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Allmighty God that they are the very same Rebels that were delivered him and m^r CHARLS THOMAS the other Factor for Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG & W^m ROSE out of the Ship *Jamaica March^t*, whereof CHARLS GARDNER is Comand^r and where all of them by the said SADLER disposed of there to the Sevrall persons menconed in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels that dyed at Sea by name WILLIAM LEE, and was thrown over board, as appeared by the oaths of the Said Comander, and JOHN LLOYD Mate of the Said Ship, Giuen vnder my hand this 24th day of March (1685)

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this)
25th day of March 1686)

Jⁿ WHETSTONE Deputy Sec^{ry}*

* [There is "An Account of one Hundred and three Convict Rebels taken on board the *Jamaica March^t* CHARLS GARDNER Comander, at the Port of Waymouth in old England, viz^t. thirty five p^r hull of loading, for acco^t of s^t CHRISTOPHER MUSGRAVE, and to bee delivered to Cap^{tn} SYMON MUSGRAVE in Jamaica, and sixty Eight for acco^t of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON, SAMUELL YOUNG and W^m ROSE, delivered on the Island of Barbados to m^r CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER, the 12th March 1685." But all the names contained in this account have been mentioned in other Lists printed in this book.]

[TICKETS GRANTED

TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES, TO NEW
ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK,
ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND
OTHER PLACES.

1678—1679.]



[BARBADOS.—TICKETS.]

 LIST of what TICKETS have been granted out of the Sec^{rys} Office of the Island aforesaid for the departure off this Island of the several psones hereafter menconed begining in January 1678 & ending in December following. (Vizt.)—

February y^e 26th 1678:

ALBERCHT HENNIGO in the Ship *Judith*, for London ROBERT KINGS-
LAND Command^r time out

March y^e 11th 1678

ARMITAGE HENRY in the ship *Society*, for Boston, WILLIAM GUARD
Comander. Security

March y^e 20th 1678:

ARIS JOHN in the ship *Indcavour* for London, JAMES GILBERT Coman-
der time out

Aprill the 26th: 1679

ADAMSON GEORGE in the Ketch *Vnity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY,
Comander time out

Aprill y^e 26th 1679:

ADAMS THOMAS in the Ship *Defyance* for London W^m CREED Comander.
time out

Aprill the 28th 1679.

ALBERT ANN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill y^e 28th 1679

ANDERSON MARGRET in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINV
Comander. time out

Aprill y^e 29th 1679

ARMSTRONG ANN in the Ship *Francis* for Antegoa PETER JEFFERVS
Comander. time out

May the first 1679

ABRAHAM AGNUS in the Ketch *Francis & Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNEEL Comand^r. time out

May 2^d 1679

ARTHUR KATHERINE in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

ADAMS GEORGE in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond^o W^m JOHNSON
Comand^r. security

May y^e 22 1679

AUST HENRY in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER Comand^r
time out

May the 27th 1679

ALLIN ELIAZER in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comand^r time out

June the 14th 1679

ALLISON THOMAS in the ship *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comand^r time out

July the 8th 1679

ALDERSON THOMAS in the ship *Friendship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out

August the 18th 1679

AVERY MARY in the Ship *Golden Fleece* for London HENRY PASCALL
Comand^r time out

October the 4 1679

ATHERTON W^m in the Ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r
time out

November the 25th: 1679

ABUDIENT ABRAHAM in the Ketch *Phenix* for Antegoa ROBERT
FLEXNY, Comand security

November the 25. 1679

ARE SARAH in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL,
Comand^r security

Novemb^r 27th 1679

ALSO KATHERINE in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW
GALL Comand^r security

*Februray 13 1678**

BOWDLER ANDREW in the ship *James* for New Yorke WILLIAM
SWEETLAND Comander time out

February the 17th 1678

BROWN RACHAELL, in the Barq^t *Adventure* for Antegoa CHRISTOPHER
BERROW Comander security

February 18th 1678

BLAKE JOHN in the sloop *Resolution* for Montscratt JOHN INGLEBY
Comander time out

* [1678-9.]

March first 1678

BARWELL JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* friggott for Lond^o Cap^t RALPH
DELAVAL Comand^r time out

March the 5th 1678

BILFORD JAMES in the *Pink Seaventure* for Antegoa GEORGE BAT-
TERSEY Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

BARTON JAMES in the Ketch *W^m and Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 22 1678

BANCKS JOSEPH in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comander time out

March the 27th 1679

BARNARD HUMPHRY Senior and Jun^r in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for
Carolina GEO: CONWAY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

BATES RICHARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

Aprill the third 1679

BROWNING ANN in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comander. time out

Aprill 4th 1679

BAGNALL JOHN in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

BICKLE THOMAS in the Sloop *May Flower*, for Bermudes EDWARD
HUBBERT Comand^r security

Aprill the 11th 1679

BURGOSS ABRAHAM in the Ketch *W^m e John* for New England JOHN
SANDERS Comander time out

Aprill the 15th 1679

BRETT JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 17th 1679

BARNES NICHOLAS in the Barq^b *Blessing* for Prouidence FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comand^r. time out

Aprill the 17th 1679

BUSHELL W^m in the Ship *Pearle* for Antegoa, RICH^p. WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

BALL JAMES in the ship *Pelican*, for London JOHN COCKE, Comander
security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

BALRICK THOMAS in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Co-
mander. security

Aprill y^e 29th 1679

BAGWELL FRANCIS in the Keatch *Calista* for Topsham SAMUELL PAUL
Comand^r time out

May y^e 5th 1679

BINCKS CHARLES Esq^r in the Ship *Experim^{tt}* for London ALLAN COCK
Comand^r time out

May the 5th 1679

BREARLY MARTIN in the Ship *White Fox* London JOHN LEE Comand^r
time out

May the Sixth 1679

BOX ANN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG, Co-
mander time out

May the 6th 1679

BURNE DENNIS A servant belonging to Mr. HENRY APLEWHITE in
the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comander

May the 7th 1679

BROWN W^m in the Ship *Merchants Adventure* for Leverpool JOHN
GREIGS Comand^r time out

May y^e 8th 1679

BLACKLEECH JOHN Senior and Jun^r for Boston in y^e Ketch *May Flower*
ROBERT KITCHIN Comand^r time out

May the 10th 1679

BISHOP ROBERT in the ship *experiment* for London ALLAN COCK
Comand^r security

May the 16th 1679.

BROME JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for Boston MARKE HUNKING
Comand^r time out

May the 17th 1679.

BOLTON AMBROSS in the ship *New Concord*, for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May y^e 29th 1679

BOND THOMAS in the Ketch *Eliza* for Boston JOHN FLETCHER
Comander time out

May the 21st 1679

BERROW CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Society*, of Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

June the 2^d 1679

BOWHANE TEAG in the ship *Society*, for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

June y^e 22^d 1679

BREAD THOMAS, in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comand^r time out

July the first 1679

BIRD HENRY in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^A GROVE Comand^r
time out

July the 2^d 1679

BRADLEY MICHAELL in the ship *Amity* for London BENJ^A GROVE
Comand^r time out

July y^e 4th 1679

BUTLER JOHN in the Ketch *New London* for ditto ADAM PICKETT
Comander time out

July the 7th 1679

BOLTON SAMUELL in the Ship *Bare* for London W^M DICKINS Comand^r
security

July y^e 12th 1679

BROWNE HUGH in the ship *Bachelor* for London W^M KNOTT Comand^r
time out

July the 21 1679

BROGRAVE HENRY in the Ship *Malligoe Merch^t* for London ROGER
HOMER Comand^r time out

August the first 1679

BODKIN MARTIN in the ship *Young W^m* for Virginia THO. CORNISH
Comander time out

August the third 1679 *

BODKIN NICH^o in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

BARKER JOHN Laborer in the ship *friendship* for London JOHN W^{ms}.
Comander time out

August the 11th 1679

BEVENISTER ELIAM* in the Ship *friendship* for London JOHN WIL-
LIAMS Comander time out

August. y^e 12th 1679

BEARD JOHN in the ship *friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 15th 1679

BODINGHAM JOHN in the Ship *friendship* for New Eng^d W^m MURPHY
Comander security

August y^e 19th 1679

BUTLER ELINOR A Seru^{tt} belonging to M^r W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch
Neptune for Virginia JO: KNOTT Comand

September y^e 16: 1679

BROWNE FRANCIS in the Barq^y *blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

September the 30th 1679

BRANDBY ELIZ^a a Servant belonging to DAVID WATKINS in the sloop
Rutter for Jamaica ED: DUFFEILD, Comd

* [There is a doubt as to this name; it has been written over another which is only partially erased.]

October y^e 2^d 1679

BLUNT GEORGE in the Ship *Lixboa Merchu* for New Yorke ROGER
 WHITFIELD Comander time out

October the third 1679

BARTON CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia
 JAMES COCK Comand^r security

October the 4th 1679

BELFOUR JAMES in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October y^e 4th 1679

BISHOP THOMAS in the Ship *Virgin* for Leward Islands THOMAS
 ALUMBY Comander security

October y^e 4th 1679

BANISTER RICH^d in the sloop *true Freindship* for Antegoa CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comander time out

October y^e 6th 1679

BUTCHER JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October y^e 9th 1679

BENSON MARY in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
 Comand^r security

October y^e 13th 1679

BATTISON JULIAN in the Barq^s *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
 Comand^r time out

October the 20th 1679

BUTTLER WALTER in the Keatch *John & Sarah* for New Yorke JAMES
 SHOARE Comander security

November 3^d 7th 1679

BABBINGTON THOMAS a Servant belonging to THO: GLADDIN in the
Barq. *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD Comand

November 3^d 20th 1679

BENTLY MARTIN in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for providence GEORGE
CONWAY Comander security

November 25th 1679

BREAD THOMAS in the Ketch *Phenix* for Leward Islands ROBERT
FLEXNY Comander security

November 3^d 25 1679

BREAD ARTHUR in the Ketch *Phenix* for the Lew^d. Islands ROBERT
FLEXNY Comander security

December the 18th 1679

BARROW, REBECCA in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RAD-
FORD Comander time out

December the 24th 1679

BROOK THOMAS in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
Comander time out

December 24th 1679

BULKLY W^m in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICHARD RATFORD
Comander security

December the 29th 1679

BARNEWELL ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

BURKE JEOFFERY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

*January the 4th 1678**

CRILLICK JANE a Servant belonging to JOHN FOLLITT in the ship *Old head* of Kingsale ROBERT BARKER Comand^r for Lew^d.

January the 7th 1678

CARTER ELINOR in the ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL
EVANS Comander security

January the 15th 1678

CHAPLIN JEREMIAH in the Ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL
EVANS, Comand^r security

January the 31st 1678

CRAGG JOHN in the Ketch *Freindship* for New England JOSEPH
HARDY Comand^r time out

February y^e 22^d 1678

CLAYPOOLE NORTON in the Ship *Bachelors Delight* for NYorke
ROBERT GREENWAY Comander time out

March the first 1678

CLARKE ANN in the ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander time out

March the 5th 1678

CLAYPOOL JOHN in the Ship *Patience* for Lond^o THOMAS HUDSON,
Comander time out

March the 6th 1678

COOPER THOMAS in the Pinke *Blessing* for New Yorke JOHN THWING
Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1678

CARY RICHARD in the Pink *Seaventure* for Antegua GEORGE BAT-
TERSBY Comander security

* [1678-9.]

March the 10th 1678

CANTING DENNIS in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD,
Comand^r time out

March the 11th 1678

COLLYER AMBROSS in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

COLWELL SAMUELL in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England
RALPH PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

CORNELIUS FRANCIS in the Barq^b *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN
CLAY Comander time out

March y^e 24th 1678

CLARKE PORCAS in the ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CHAMBERLAINE MARMADUKE in the Ship *Endcavor* for London JAMES
GILBERT Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

CAMPANELL MORDICAY in the Ketch *Swallow* for Newengland JOSEPH
HARDY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CROSSING W^m in the Ship *Blessing* for Boston SAM^{ll} RICKARD Comand^r
security

Aprill the third 1679

COOPER MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comand^r the said COOPER a seru^{tt} of ROB^t DANIELL.

Aprill the 22^d 1679

CAREW THOMAS in the Ship *Benj^s* of Topsham ROBERT LYDE
Comānder time out

April y 25th 1679

COLTHROUGH PETER in the Ship *Samuell and Eliz^s* for London
THOMAS ORCHARD Comānder time out

May the 3^d 1679

CURSTIS JOHN in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT, Com-
ander time out

May the 10th 1679

CLARKE MARY in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^o ALLAN COCK
Comānder security

May the 22: 1679

COULBURNE JOHN in the Ship *Conclusion* for London W^m BEEDING
Comand^r

May the 28th 1679

CORNISH EDWARD A Serv^{tt} belonging to JOHN HARRIS in the ship
W^m e John for Boston, SAM^{ll} LEGG Comand^r

May the 31st 1679

CLOVAN THO:* in the Sloop *true friendship* for Neuis CHARLES KALLA-
HANE Comand^r security

July the first 1679

COLE THOMAS Jun^r in the Ship *Prevention* for Surranam BARNARD
BOOGHERT Comānder time out

* [See the entry of Oct. 2nd, where this man is re-entered as for Antegua.]

July the 2^d 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 28th 1679

CAWFEILD RICH^d in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comander security

August the 2^d 1679

COTTINGHAM KATHERINE in the Ship *Eliza* for Jamaica SILVANUS
PAINE Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Barq^s *Platacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander

August the thirteenth 1679

CALLAY THOMAS in the Keatch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

August y^e 25th 1679

COX FRANCIS in the ship *John and James* for New England GILES
HAMLIN Comander time out

September 2^d 1679

COLE JAMES in the Sloop *John and Francis* for Antequa JOHN HOW-
ARD Comander security

September the 18th 1679

COLLIS ALEXANDER in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

September y^e 20th 1679

CHESTER SAMPSON in the Ship *Malligo Merchant* ROGER HOMER
Comander for Lond^o time out

September 22^d 1679

CHAPLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Malligo Merch^{tt}* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

October the 2^d 1679

CLOVAN* THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

October the 6th 1679

CHARLES EUAN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

November the 3^d 1679

COTINHO MOSES HENRIQUES in the Barq *Adventure* for Jamaica
EDWARD DUFFEILD Comander time out

November y^e 6th 1679

COURTNEY W^m in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

November the 27th 1679

CORBETT WILLIAM in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW
GALL Comander time out

December the 15th 1679

CRISP ROGER in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RADFORD,
Comand^r time out

February 14th 1678

DANG MARGARETT in the Sloop *Resolution* for Nevis JOHN INGLEBY
Comander time out

* [In the entry of May 31st he is bound for Nevis.]

February 21st 1678

DENTON JOHN in the Ship *Endeavour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comander time out

March the first 1678

DOLDRON GRACE in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

DOLEBERRY ANDREW in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time out

March the 20th 1678.

DEVENISH JOHN in the Ship *Endeavor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

DICKINSON FRANCIS in the ship *Blessing* for Boston SAMUELL RICK-
ARD Comander security

Aprill the fourth 1679

DANIELL ROBERT in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

DUKES W^m in the Barq^y *Adventure* for Carolina DANIELL RIDLEY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

DANIELL JOHN in the Barq^y *Johns Adventure* for Antegua JOHN WELCH
Comand^r time out

Aprill 22: 1679

DAVIES ELIZ^a. A serv^{tt} belonging to HILLIARD HOLDIP in the ship
Lond Merch^{tt} for Lond^o EDW: DESWORTH, Comd

Aprill the 22^d 1679

DRAX HENRY Esq^r in the Ship *Howar* for Londo THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22 1679

DENSY JANE in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander
security

Aprill the 25th 1679

DRAYTON THOMAS jun^r in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

DAVIES JANE A Servant to RICH^d TOWNSEND in y^e Ship *Nathaniell*
for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r

May the 2^d 1679

DAVIES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 13: 1679

DAVIES JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W^m SHAFTO
Comand^r security

May 13th 1679

DOWELL DENNIS in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

DANGERFEILD WALCUP in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

DUNNOHOE TEAG in the ship *Margaret* for Bew Morris* ALEXANDER
WOOD Comand^r time out

* [*i.e.*, Beaumaris.]

May the 24 1679

DUBOYES JOHN in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DUNNOHOE CORNELIUS and JEFFORY in the ship *Margrett* for Bew
Morris ALEXANDER WOOD Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES, JOHN in the ship *Coast Friggott* for Londⁿ PHILLIP VARLOE
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES JOHN of Christ Church in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comander security

July the 21 1679

DAVIES PETER in the Pinke *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 29th 1679

DRAN MAREN A servant belonging to JACOB LEROUX in the Ketch
Dove for Antegoa JOHN GRAFTON Comander

August the first 1679

DUNDAS W^m in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAWSON TREMMIT in the ship *Eliz^a* for Jamaica SILVANUS PAYNE
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAVIES KATHERINE a servant belonging to JOHN AUSTIN in the ship
Young William for Virginia THOMAS CORNISH

Septemb^r the 27th 1679

DANIELL WILBERT in the Ship *Supply* for Virginia JOHN ADY Coman-
der time out

November y^e 15th 1679

DEWER STEPHEN in the Barq^s *Resolution* for Antegoa THO GILBERT
Comander time out

Decemb^r the 15th 1679

DEXTER W^m in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICHARD RATFORD
Comander time out

December the 22^d 1679

DOUSE BRIDGETT in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICHARD RATT-
FORD Comander time out

December the 22: 1679

DOWNING JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Nevis ROBERT OX Comander
time out

December the 24th 1679

DAVY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATFORD
Comander time out

December y^e 24th 1679

DE WEVER LEWIN in the ship *Blossom* for Surranam RICH^d MARTIN
Comander security

March the 13th 1678

ENDERBEE OLIVER in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comander security

March the 20th 1678

ELSON W^m in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY Comander
time out

Aprill the 25 1679

EVANS LEWIS in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

EARLE JOHN in the ship *Defiance* for Lond^o. W^m CREED Comander
security

Aprill the 26th 1679

ELLISTON GEORGE in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

EDWARDS JOHN in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24 1679

ELLICOTT VINES in the ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander security

June the 20th 1679

EUANS W^m in the ship *W^m and Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

July y^e 21: 1679

EVANS EDWARD in the Pink *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

EASTCHURCH WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for Lond.

July the 31 1679

EMERY JOHN a Servant belonging to Lievt. Coll^o. HALLETT in the
Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH Comander

September the 12th 1679

ELLINSWORTH W^m in the *Pink Portsmouth* for Road Island JOSEPH
BRIAR Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

ELLIOTT HENRY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
CALLAHANE Comand^r time out

Feb^y the 6th 1678

FANNING ANDREW a servant belonging to DANIELL STANTON in the
Ship *Diligence* for New England JER: JACKSON

February the 13th 1678

FORBUSH JAMES in the Ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE JEFFERYES
Comander time out

March the 4th 1678

FITZRANDOLPH PHILLIP in the ship *Vnity* for Saltertudos ABRAHAM
WISE Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

FYERS JONE in the ship *Katherne* for Bristoll ROBERT DAPWELL
Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

FITZ JAMES EDWARD in the Ship *Merch^{tt} Bonadventure* for London
W^m BULKLEY Comander time out

March the 26th 1679

FRANKLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Supply* for Lond^o JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander time out

March the 29th 1679

FOX STEPHEN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 29th 1679

FOX PHILLIS in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 31: 1679

FRANSUM JOSEPH in the Barq, *Blessing* for Prouidence FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

April the 29th 1679

FITZ NICHOLS MARY a Servth belonging to RICH^d MICHELL sen^r in
the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comander

May the Sixth 1679

FEAGHERY THOMAS in the Ship *John & Tho:* for Prouidence THO.
JENOUR Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

FINN TEAGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER Coman-
der time out

May the 14th 1679

FOSTER HESTER in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a.* for Leverpoole HUGH
REYNOLDS Comander time out

May the 21 1679

FITZ JARRELL JOHN in the ship *Swallow* for Leverpoole THO WITH-
INGTON Comander time out

May the 23 1679

FONTLEROY JAMES in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

FARRER JAMES in the ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Coma-
der time out

May the 28th 1679

FRENCH SAMUELL in the Ketch *Joseph and Mary* for New Yorke
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comand^r time out

May the thirtieth 1679.

FOWLER JOSHUA in the ship *John and Mary* for London JOHN UREE
Comand^r security

June the fourth 1679

FLEMG [? FLEMING] EDMOND in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND
DITTY Comand^r time out

June the 11th 1679

FELL LIDIA in the Ketch *John and Sarah* for New Yorke PETER
CAROW Comander time out

July the 21: 1679

FRITH SAMUELL in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

FORD FRANCIS in the ship *Mallego Merch^{ts}* for London ROGER HOMER
Comand^r time out

October the first 1679

FEAR FRANCIS in the ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia JAMES COCK
Comander time out

October y^e 29th 1679

FARRELL HUGH in the Barq *Dove* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comander time out

November the 26th 1679

FARRELL ROGER in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comander security

December the 22 1679

FAVELL CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d
RATTFORD Comand^r time out

December 24th 1679

FARROR EDMOND in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1678

GRIGG ROBERT & ALCE GRIGG in the ship *Mary* for Carolin[a] NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comander time out

March the 11th 1678

GARDNER GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpo[ol] VALENTINE
TRIM Comand^r time out

March the 18th 1678

GRESTNII JACOBUS in the Pink *Desire* for Pool THO WADHAM
Comander security

March the 20th 1678

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE
Comander time out

March the 22^d 1678

GERISH BENJAMIN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER
Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

GODFREY MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

GOODING JOSEPH in the Barq^b *Boueta* RICH^o RIPLEY Comand^r for
Jamaica time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

GITTES HENRY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

May the 6th 1679

GOLDING PERCIVALL in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r

May the 6th 1679

GIBBS RICH^o in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comand^r
time out

May the 14th 1679

GIBBS EDWARD in the ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO Comander
time out

May the 23 1679

GOGIN WILLIAM in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

July the 22^d 1679

GRAY ROBERT in the Ketch *Endeavor* for New England LAWRENCE
CUTT Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

GORDEN GEORGE in the ship *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

GORTON JOHN A servant belonging to JOHN BROWNE in the Ketch
Neptune for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

GODFFREE GILBERT a seru^{tt} belonging to M^r W^m BULKLY in the
Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

September y^e 2^d 1679

GRIFFIN DENNIS in the sloop *John and Francis* for Antegua JOHN
HOWARD Comander

October the first 1679

GOTHER HENRY in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comander time out

October the 2^d 1679

GORTON RICH^d in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comander time out

October the 7th 1679

GREENSLATT THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r security

Novemb^r the 25th 1679

GIDION ROWLAND in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Antegua ROBERT
FLEXNY Comand^r security

February 11th 1678

HAYEM ABRAHAM in the ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HATTON ROBERT in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTE[R] ASSU-
EROS Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HOLLARD THOMAS in the *Constant Warwick* Frigott for London Cap^t
RALPH DELAVALL Comand^r security

March the 11th 1678

HOLLOWAY RICH^d in the ship *Samaritan* for Liverpool VALENTINE
TRIM Comander time out

March the 12th 1678

HERRICK ISAAC in the Ketch W^m & Susan, for New Engla[nd]
RALPH PARKER Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

HARVEY, GRIFFITH, in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure*, fo[r] London
W^m BULKLY Comander time out

March the 21 1678

HAMILTON ADAM in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HEYWOOD JOHN in the Pinke *Submission* for London CHRISTOPHER
NEWHAM Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HIGLEY JOHN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER Coman-
der time out

March the 28th 1678 [? should be 1679].

HASELL WILLIAM in the Ship *Olline Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS SHEL-
LAM Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAWTON GERARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAVILAND MILES in the Ketch *Swallow* for Rhoad Island JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

HENDLY DANIELL and ELIZ^a in the ship *Olive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS
SHELLAM Comander time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

HETHERINGTON KATHERINE in the Pinke *Greyhound* for London
JOSEPH WASEY Comander time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

HOWELL SARAH in the Barq, *Providence* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

HURLES, ELIZ^a in the ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HIGGISON HENRY in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Lond^o JOHN
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HOLLIDAY MARY in the ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHIN-
NERY Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

HOLDIP HILLIARD in the Ship *Lond^o Merch^{tt}* for London EDWARD
DESWORTH Comander security

Aprill the 22 1679

HOLT ROWLAND in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

HACKER FERDINANDO in the ship *Faireffax* for London NICH^o FAIRE-
FAX Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

HEALY W^m in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDM^o DITTY Comander
time out

May the third 1679

HURST W^m in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond^o W^m JOHNSON Comand^r
time out

May the third 1679

HOLSEY RICHARD in the Sloop *Batchelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comand^r time out

May the 23th 1679

HACKETT ROBERT in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

May the 23^d 1679

HALEY DENNIS in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 31 1679

HELMES JOHN in the Ketch *Nick & Rebecca* for New Yorke NICHOLAS
BLAKE Comand^r time out

June the 2^d 1679

HOOKE W^m in the Barq^s *Hopewell* for Boston NICHOLAS MORRELL
Comander security

June the 13 1679

HUNT DENNIS in the ship *Coast Friggott* for London PHILLIP VAR-
LOE Comander time out

June the 14 1679

HOW ELIZ^a in the Ship *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD WIN-
SLOW Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

HOOPER DANIELL in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM
KNOTT, Comandr time out

June the 21 1679

HARRIS EDWARD in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^o HENRY SUTTON
Comandr time out

June the 21 1679

HILL JOHN in the ship *Charles* for Lond^o THOMAS NASH Comander
security

June the 21 1679

HOUGH W^m in the Ship *W^m & Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

June the 28 1679

HUNT JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander time out

July the third 1679

HORNE GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS in the ship *W^m & Ann* for London
PHILLIP HANGER Comander time out

July the 10th 1679

HUGHS ANDREW in the ship *Amity* for Lond^o BENJ^a GROVE
Comandr time out

July the 31 1679

HALL GILES ju^r in the Ketch *John & Mary* for Boston JOHN PARRECK
Comandr security

August the 14 1679

HERBERT HENRY in the Ship *John & Henry* for Bristo[l] THOMAS
CADES Comander time out

August the 20th 1679

HOBBS ELIZ^a in the ship *Robert* for Lond^a RICHARD COCK Comander
time out

September the 17th 1679

HARKER JOHN in the ship *Hope* for New Engl^d JOHN PRICE Comander
time out

September the 18th 1679

HOLDSWORTH ARTHUR in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lon[don]
JAMES DAY Comander time out

October the 7th 1679

HOTEN MARGERY in the Sloop *Affrica* for Leward Islands ANTHONY
BURGESS Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HULK JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antigua CHARLES KAL-
LAHANE Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HANCOCK ALEXANDER in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antequa
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 20th 1679

HASELL PETER in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC RAGG
Comand^r time out

October the 29th 1679

HALE BARNABIE and THO HOW Seru^{ts} belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Barq^y *Done* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUX Comander

October the 29th 1679

HOLT JOSEPH in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegoa JOHN AVRES Comand^r time out

November y^e 6th 1679

HUNT LUKE in the Barq^y *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD Comander time out

November the 27th 1679

HANNAH, ANDREW a Serv^{tt} belonging to W^m STICKLAND in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL Comander

December the 24th 1679

HOLEMAN ROGER in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

March the 11th 1678

JARMIN SYMON in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander time out

March the 14th 1678

JACCSO W^m in the ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegoa JOHN JOHNSON Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

JACCSO GEORGE in the Ship *Merch^{tt} Bonadventure* for London W^m BULKLEY Comand^r time out

March the 29th 1679

JIPSON SARAH in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

JACOB JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for New England MARKE HUNK-
ING Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIEL in the *friends Adventure* for Antegua, JOHN
LONG Comānder time out

May the 9th [? 19] 1679

JONES JOHN jun^r in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a* for Liverpool HUGH REV-
NOLDS Comānder time out

May the 20th 1679

JONES ROBERT in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for London THOMAS
CROFTS Comānder security

May the 22^d 1679

JORDAN W^m, in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comander

May the 22^d 1679

JOHNSON JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comander time out

May the 22^d 1679

JONES RICH^d in the Ship *Battchelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 23^d 1679

JAMES WILLIAM in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

JELSON JOELL in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 11th 1679

IRISH GEORGE in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 17th 1679

JENKINS OWEN in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

JONES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander security

June the 27th 1679

INGLEBY NICHOLAS in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

August the 13th 1679

JACSON JAMES in the Barq^e *Hopewell* for Virginia THO CURLE
Comander time out

August the 14th 1679

JONES ELIZ^a in the Barq^e *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander security

September the fourth 1679

JAMES RICH^o A serv^{tt} belonging to Coll^o SAM^l NEWTON in the ship
Joseph for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY Comand^r

September the 13th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIEL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua
 CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

September the 13 1679

JORDAN JAMES in the ship *Mallego Merch^{tt}* for London ROGER HOMER
 Comander time out

September the 19th 1679

JENKINS JANE in the Ship *Lixboa Merch^{tt}* for New Vor[k] ROGER
 WHITEFIELD Comander security

September the 26th 1679

JENNINGS MICHAELL in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF^r
 FEILD Comand^r time out

October the 7th 1679

JENNINGS WILLIAM, in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegu[a]
 CHARLES KALLAHANL Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

JOHN MORGAN in the Barq^h *Dove* for Neuvis ANTHONY JENNOR,
 Comander. time out.

November the 7 1679

JONES WILLIAM in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
 Comand^r time out

November the 7th 1679

JONES HECTOR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

Aprill the 24th 1679

KING WILLIAM in the ship *friends Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander security

May the 2^d 1679

KENNEDY JOHN and ELLINOR his wife in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

KYTE JOHN in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comand^r time out

August the 2^d 1679

KEITH HENRY in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comand^r time out

November the 29th 1679

KEW NICHOLAS in the Barq, *Resolution* for Antegua THO GILBERT
Comander security

Febr^y 17th 1678

LYNCH NICHOLAS and ALICE his Wife in the Barq, *Adventure* for
Antegua CHRISTOPHER BERROW Comand^r time out

March the 18th 1679 [167⁸]

LOCK ANN in the Ketch, *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 20th 1679 [167 $\frac{2}{3}$]

LYTTCOT LEONARD in the Ship *Supply* for Lond^o JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander security

Aprill the first 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the third 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comand^r time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

LANGLEY W^m in the Ship *Brothers Adventure* for New Yorke JOHN
SELLOCK Comand^r time out

Aprill the 21st 1679

LOPES ABRAHAM in the ship *Hope* for Lond^o JOSEPH BALL Comand^r
time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

LOWTHER CHRISTOPHER a servant belonging to Coll^o HENRY DRAX
in the Ship *Honor* for Lond^o THO WARREN Comand^r

May the 12th 1679

LANGTON THOMAS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

LYDIATT TIMOTHY in the Ship *W^m John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

LONGSON WILLIAM in the Ketch *John's Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comand^r security

July the 17th 1679

LEE RICH^d in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^{MS} Co-
mand^r time out

July the 29th 1679

LEROUX JACOB in the Ketch *Dove* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON
Comand^r security

August the 8th 1679

LEWGAR JOHN in the ship *freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 13th 1679

LADSON JOHN in the Barq^s *Plantacōn* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander time out

August the 28th 1679

LLOYD JOHN in the ship *Barbados Merch^{tt}* for Leward Islands
time out

September the 2^d 1679

LANGFORD HARRY in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY
Comander time out

September the 15th 1679

LYNN ROBERT in the Ship *Mallego Merch^{tt}* for Lond^o ROGER HOMER
Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

LYNCH RICHARD in the Sloop *true friendship* for Nevis CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 25th 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Happy returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r security

November the 24th 1679

LILBURNE RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for Providence GEORGE
CONOWAY Comand^r security

November the 29th 1679

LYNCH MORGAN in the Barq^t *resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GIL-
BERT Comand^r the said LYNCH being a Seru^{tt} belonging to JOHN
CODRINGTON Esq^r.

December the 22^d 1679

LYNE CHRISTOPHER Esq^r in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWNE Comand^r

December the 31. 1679

LOPEZ TELLES ABRAHAM in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWN Comand^r time out

January the 4th 1678

MAYNARD JAMES A Seru^{tt} belonging to MATHEW W^{ms}. in the ship
Old head of Kingsale for Lew^d ROBERT BARKER Comand

January the 28th 1678

MARSHALL JARVIS in the Ship *Fames* for New Yorke JAMES SWEET-
LAND Comander time out

Febr^y 11th 1678

MASTUS JOSEPH and MARTHA MASTUS in the Ship *Patience* for
London THOMAS HUDSON Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1679 [1678]

MORRIS W^m in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 14th 1678

MELONY TIMOTHY in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 18th 1678

MORRIS ISAAC in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1678

MADDOX JONE in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

MATTSON BENJ^a in the Ship *John and Mary* for Lond^o EDWARD
CALCOTT Comand^r time out

Aprill the 8th 1679

MANNEN ANDREW in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

MAUL THOMAS in the Ketch *W^m & John* for New England JOHN
SAUNDERS Comand^r time out

Aprill the 17th 1679

MAJOR W^m in the Barq^y *Blessing* for Prouidence FRANCIS WATLINGTON
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

MAHONY DANIELL in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Antegua JOHN
LONG Comand^r time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL RICH^d in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander security

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL JOHN in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

MORGAN JOHN in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY Co-
mander time out

May the 8th 1679

MACCMASH CHARLES in the Ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO
Comander security

May the 13th 1679

MURPHY DANIELL in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

MORGAN THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

MAGWAINE OWEN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 17th 1679

MATHER GEORGE in the Ship *Hannah and Eliz^a* for Lond^o RICH^d PIX
Comand^r security

May the 19th 1679

MASON SYLAM in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

MARROW CORNELIUS & KATHERINE in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MOSELY RICHARD in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MORGAN EDWARD in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MAHANE JOHN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

MORRELL NICHOLAS in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

May the 30th 1679

MACCLAHEN OWEN in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

MATTSON MATHEW in the Ship *Concord* for Londo W^m FOSTER
Comander time out

June the 14th 1679

MAROH THOMAS, MARY & SARAH in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comand^r time out

July the 7th 1679

MACCENREE JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^{ms}
Comand^r time out

July the 16th 1679

MATTHEWS GEORGE in the Pink *Eliz^a* for Boston JOHN BONNER
Comander time out

July the 21st 1679

MANSELL ROBERT in the Ship *Rich^d and Mary* for New England
SAMUELL FITCH Comand^r security

August the 12th 1679

MAHONE JAMES A Seruant belonging to HENRY QUINTYNE Esq^r in the
Barq^t *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comand^r

August the 13th 1679

MACCDANIELL PATRICK in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH
KNOTT Comand^r time out

August the 14th 1679.

MIDDLETON ARTHUR in the Barq^s *Plantacōn* for Carolina ASER
 SHARPE Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

MOUNTACK ANDREW in the Ship *Eliza* for Holland ALLEXANDER
 MATTISON Comand^r security

October the first 1679

MADEN PATRICK in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

MUSKETT W^m in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD
 Comander time out

October the fourth 1679

MELLOLY JAMES in the Ship *Virgin* for Virginia THO: ALLUMBY
 Comander security

October the 7th 1679

MOUNTAINE JOHN in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October the 25th 1679

MORECOCK THOMAS in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC
 RAND Comand^r security

November the 21 1679

MANERICK NATHANIELL in the Ketch *Phenix* for Antegua ROBERT
 FLEXNY Comander security

December the 23^d 1679

MARRIOTT ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comand^r time out

March the 7th 1678

NEUILL JOHN in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander
time out

July the 15th 1679

NEWTON ABIGALL in the Ship *Eliz^a* for Boston JOHN BONNER Co-
mand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

NEEDLER JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 4th 1679

NEAGLE MARTIN in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

NEUILL JOHN in the Ship *Pearle* for Leward Islands EDWARD PEIR-
SON Comander security

September y^e 18th 1679

NASY DANIELL in the ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

October the 14th 1679

NUTTALL THOMAS in the ship *Happy returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r time out

October y^e 2^d 1679

ONEAL ANN in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD
Comand^r time out

Nouemb^r the 10th 1679

QLDRIDGE ABELL in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

Nouember y^e 20th 1679

OGLE JOHN in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Prouiden [Providence]
GEORGE CONOWAY Comand^r security

Nouember y^e 24th 1679

OSBURNE ROBERT a Seru^{nt} belonging to RICH^d LILBURNE in y^e Ketch
Mary and Sarah for Prouidence GEORGE CONWAY Comand^r

January the 13th 1678

PATY ELIZ^a in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolin^a SAMUELL EVANS
Comand^r time out

February the 21: 1678

PEIRCE JOHN in the Ship *Judith* for Lond^o ROBERT KINGSLAND
Comander time out

February 28th 1678

PEARSON JOHN in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander

March the third 1678

PIPER W^m in the Ship *begining* for Virginia THO: BOSSINGER
Comand^r time out

March the third 1678

PERRIN MARGARETT in the ship *Arthur* for Lond^o HENRY COSKER
Comand^r security

March the fifth 1678

PERWIDGE JOB in the ship *Expedition* for Virginia JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

March the 13 1678

PILE W^m in the Barq^s *Susanna* for Carolina HUGH BABELL Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq^s *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN CLAY
Comand^r security

March the 28th 1679

PERWIDG JOB in the Ship *Endeanor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander renewed

Aprill the first 1679

PEAD THOMAS in the Keatch *Swallow* for Road Island JOSEPH HARDY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the fifth 1679

PLUMER JOHN in the Barq^s *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBERT Comander time out

Aprill the 5th 1679

PENISTON SAMUELL in the Barq^s *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBART Comand^r time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

PRIMATT HUMPHRY in the *Honor* for London THO: WARREN
Comand^r security

Aprill the 16th 1679

POLEGREEN JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

POPE CHARLES in the Ship *Honor* for Lond^o THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

PENNIMAN JANE in the Ship *Hennor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

PIDDOCK W^m in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDW^d BLADES
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

POSLETT RICH^d in the Ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Co-
mander time out

May the 2^d 1679

PINKE JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

PARSONES FRANCIS in the Ship *Concord* for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May the 13th 1679

POTTLE CHRISTOPHER in the *Pink Dymond* for Topsham EZEKIAH
VASS Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 19th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 19th 1679

PEMMELL THOMAS in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comander time out

** June the 16th 1679*

PLATT JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

PECHIEY LAMBERT in the ship *Ruth* for Lond^o W^m TAYLOR Comander
time out

June the 28th 1679

PHILLIPS ELIAZER in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander time out

† July the 22^d 1679

PEARSHOUSE CHESTER in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THO W^{ms}
Comander time out

* [In the original the name of RICORD preceeds this; but in order to keep to the alphabetical arrangement I have transposed it among the R's, and to its proper date (see p. 400).]

† [A similar remark applies to the name RICHARD, which stands here in the original (see p. 401).]

July the 29th 1679

POOR MILES in the KETCH *Doue* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON Comand^r
time out

August the 9th 1679

POWELL ARTHUR in the Ship *Friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r

August the 18th 1679

POOR MARY A serutt belonging to M^r W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch *Nep-
tune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comand^r time out

September the 1st 1679

POLLARD JOSEPH in the Pinke *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ship *Pearle* EDW^d PEIRSON Comand^r for
Lew^d Islands renewed

September the 8th 1679

PENDLETON MARY in the Ship *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 15th 1679

PILSON EDWARD in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

October the 11th 1679

PORTMAN CHRISTOPHER in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS
SHAW Comand^r time out

October the 11th 1679

POPPLE MAGNUS in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

October the 29th 1679

PARKER JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Barq^y *Douc* for Neuis ANTHONY JENNOR Comand^r

October the 29 1679

PAGE JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll^o CHIR: CODRINGTON in the Barq^y *Douc* for Neuis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand

November the 27th 1679

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq^y *Resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GILBERT
Comand^r time out

December the 23^d 1679

PERSIVALL ANDREW in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comand^r security

March the 13th 1678

QUERK JOHN a Servant belonging to THOMAS ALLEN in the Ketch
W^m & Susan for New England RALPH PARKER Comand^r

August the 12th 1679

QUINTYNE RICH^d in the Barq^y *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comand^r time out

February the 25th 1678

ROSE CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Patience* for Lond^o THOMAS HUDSON
Comand^r security

February the 27th 1679 [1678]

ROYDON W^m in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Cap^t RALPH
DELAUALL Comand^r time out

March the 3^d 1678

RYDER SYMON A seruant belonging to GEORGE MOOR in the Ship
Vineyard for Virginia HENRY PERRIN Comand^r

March the third 1678

ROANE BANCKS in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSUEROS
Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

ROBINSON ALLEXANDER in the Ship *Ann & Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 21 1678

ROSS WILLIAM in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 26: 1679

ROBERTS W^m in the Pinke *Endeauor* for Lond^o JAMES GILBERTS
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

RIDLEY GEORGE in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDW^d DUFFEILD
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

ROW LAWRENCE in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

ROTH RICH^d in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHINERY
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

REMANT JAMES and JONE his Wife in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll
JAMES PORTER Comand^r time out

May the 6th 1679

RAINY LUKE A servant belonging to M^r HENRY APLEWHITE in the
Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comand^r

May the 13th 1679

RICHBELL RICHARD in the Ship *Experim^{tt}* for London ALLEN COCK
Comander security

May the 19th 1679

RAVENSCROFT BENJ^a in the Ship *Rose and Crowne* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

REMANT JAMES & JONE in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond^o JAMES
STRUTT Comand^r renewed

**[May the 24th 1679*

RICORD CHARLES in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out]

* [This name is entered among the P's in the original, as is the case with RICHARD, JAMES,
at bottom of next page.]

May the 28th 1679

RAINSFORD EDWARD in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RUSSELL EDWARD in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RICHBELL ROBERT in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 28th 1679

RICH ROBERT Senior in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^a GROVES
Comander time out

July the first 1679

RICHBELL JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

July the 10th 1679

RULE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THO: WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

RUDGE THOMAS in the Briganteen *Brother's Adventure* for New Yorke
ROBERT DARKIN Comand^r security

[July the 21 1679

RICHARD JAMES in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out]

August the third 1679

RICE JAMES and JOHN in the Ship *Young W^m* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comand^r time out

August y^e 15th 1679

RICH ROBERT in the ship *Postilion* for New England JOHN PRAUL
Comand^r security

August y^e 15th 1679

RUDLE ROBERT in the Ship *John and Henry* for Bristol THOMAS
CADES Comander time out

September the 4th 1679

ROBOTHAM WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN
CLAY Comand^r a serv^{nt} belonging to Coll^o SAM^{ll} NEWTON

November the third 1679

REDDIN KATHERINE a Serv^{nt} belonging to MARTIN HAYES for
Jamaica in the Barq^{ue} *Adventure* EDW^d DUFFEILD Comander

January the fourteenth 1678

SLAUGHTER WILLIAM a Serv^{nt} belonging to JOHN JENNINGS in the
ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAM^{ll} EUANS Comand^r

January the 14th 168 [1678]

SERJEANT RICH^d in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL
EVANS Comander security

January the 28th 1678

SMITH PHILLIP in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comand^r time out

February the 11th 1678

SYMONS SAMUELL in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comand^r time out

February the 13: 1678

STOCKLEY JOHN and MARY in the ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica
RICE JEFFERYS Comander time out

February the 13th 1678

SHERWOOD SAMUELL in the ship *Two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE
JEFFERYS Comand^r time out

February the 17th 1678

STEEL MARY in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London W^m BUCK-
LEY Comand^r time out

February the 25th 1678

SMITH HESTER in the Barq^y *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comand^r time out

March the 8th 1678

STOAKES MICHAELL in the Ship *Society* for Boston WILLIAM GUARD
Comander time out

March the 11th 1678

STACY W in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 12th 1678

SMITH EDWARD in the Barq^y *Susannah* for Carolina HUGH BABELL
Comander security

March the 18th 1678

SANDERS BENJ^a in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 26th 1679

STEEL MARY* in the Ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r renewed

March the 29th 1679

SAILES RICH^d in the Ketch *Swallow* for New England JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SEWER JOHN in the ship *John and Thomas* for Prouidence THOMAS
JENOUR Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SCOTT BENJ^a in the Ship *Expedition* for Lond^o JOHN HARDING
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

SMITH W^m in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comand^r
time out

Aprill the 3^d 1679

SALT SAMUELL in the Ship *Change* for London W^m KING Comander
time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

SANDIFORD HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

* [See under date Feb. 17, in previous page.]

Aprill the 15th 1679

SFRANE ALMONS in the Ship *Eliz^a* for Neuís PETER MAJOR
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

STEPHENS NATHANIELL in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS
CHINERY Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

SEDGWICK RALPH in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY
Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

SPICER SAMUELL in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL
Comander time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

SMITH MARGERETT a Seru^{nt} belonging to THOMAS DOXEY in the Ship
Brother's Adventure for New Yorke JN^o SELLECK Com^r

Aprill the 28th 1679

SNACKNELL RICH^d in the Ship *Nathan^{tl}* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comand^r time out

May the 2^d 1679

SOUTHWORTH FRANCIS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out

May the fifth 1679

STAPLETON WALTER in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 10th 1679

STANTON PEARCE in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Antegua JOHN INGLE-
BEE Comand^r time out

May the 12th 1679

SHORT WALTER in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SKAHANE TEIGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SMITH ISAAC in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comand^r time out

May the 19th 1679

SANDOME RICH^d in the Ship *Swallow* for Leuerpoole THO WITH-
INGTUN Comander time out

May the 20th 1679

SMITH WILLIAM in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

STEPHENS SYLVESTER in the Ketch *Nich^l & Rebecca* for New Yorke
NICHOLAS BLAKE Comand^r time out

May the 22^d 1679

SHERLAND JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

407

May the 28th 1679

SERFATTY JOSHUA in the Ship *Morning Starr* for Surranam JOIN
UANDERSPIKE Comand^r security

May the 29th 1679

SPARKES SAMUELL in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAM^{LL} LEGG
Comand^r time out

May the 29th 1679

SALTER RICH in the Ketch *W^m e John* for Boston SAM^{LL} LEGG
Comander time out

June the 25th 1679

SUTTON JOHN in the ship *Prosperous* for Lond^o THOMAS WOOD-
COCK Comand^r time out

July the 9th 1679

SMITH THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for London W^m KNOTT Co-
mander time out

July the 15th 1679

SCOTT THOMAS in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 22^d 1679

STANNADGE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

STRAUSE ELIAS in the Ship *Experim^{tt}* for London THOMAS AUBONY
Comand^r time out

August the 2^d 1679

STONE JOHN in the ship *Bachelors Delight* for Lond^o ROBERT
GREENWAY Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

SEALY HENRY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comandr time out

August the 16th 1679

SMITH THURLO a Serv^{tt} belonging to HENRY SEALY in the Keatch
Neptune for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comandr

September the 16th 1679

SONE GEORGE in the Barq *Blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WATLING-
TON Comander security

September the 20th 1679

STANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Malligo Merch^{tt}* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September the 22^d 1679

SEAMAN THOMAS in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for London JAMES
DAY Comander time out

October the first 1679

SHORT MARTHA in the Ship *Barbados Merch^{tt}* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comand. time out

October the first 1679

SANDFORD JOHN in the Ship *Barbados Merch^{tt}* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comandr time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

409

October the 2^d 1679

SEARLE RICH^d A Serv^{tt} belonging to JAMES COATES in the Sloop
Rutter for Jamaica EDW^d DUFFEILD Comand^r

October the 7th 1679

SWINNY THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antego CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 29th 1679

SENIOR JACOB in the Barq^s *Doue* for Neuvis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

SMITH JOHN a Serv^{tt} belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON
in the Barq^s *Doue* for Nevis ANTH^o JENOR

Nouember the 3^d 1679

SWEETING RICH^d in the Barq^s *Aduenture* for Jamaica EDWARD
DUFFEILD Comander time out

Nouember the 6th 1679

SIDDY HENRY in the Barq^s *Aduenture* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF-
FEILD Comand^r security

Nouember the 7th 1679

SALTER GEORGE in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

Nouember the 29th 1679

SPITTLE ROBERT in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comand^r time out

December the 15th 1679

SIDNEY JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Lew^d ROBERT OXE Comand^r
security

December the 22^d 1679

SMITH JOHN in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comānder time out

December the 24th 1679

SMART JOHN in the ship *Ann e Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December 24th 1679

SHERWIN JOHN in the Ship *Ann e Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December the 24th 1679

SINDRY JOHN in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

SWANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d
RATTFORD Comander time out

December the 31st 1679

SHARPE MARY in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comand^r time out

February the 21st 1678

TRAVIS RICHARD in the Ship *Fellowship* for Antegua THOMAS PIM
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

411

March the first 1678:

TIPPIN JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Capt
RALPH DELAVALL Comander time out

Aprill the 11th 1679

TINICO JACOB in the Ketch *W^m and John* for New England JOHN
SANDERS Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

TOOLES MORGAN in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

THORNTON W^m in the ship *Freinds Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

TOWNSEND RICHARD in the Ship *Nathan^u* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 29: 1679

TURNER JOHN in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 10th 1679

TERRY CHRISTOPHER jun^r in the Ship *Experiment* for London
ALLAN COCK Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

THOMAS GEORGE in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

June the 26 : 1679

TEAGE JOHN in the ship *Freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 12th 1679

TOLLO DEMEUEVEREZ LEWIS in the ship *Bachelor* for Lond^o W^m KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

THAYER NATHANIELL in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

TURDALL JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comand^r a Serv^{tt} belonging to HENRY SEALY

September y^e 18th 1679

TAPPER THOMAS in the ship *Malligo Merch^{tt}* ROGER HOMER Co-
mander for London time out

November the 7th 1679

TREMILLS W^m in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

December the 11th 1679

THORPE JOHN in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

VINER ANTHONY in the Ship *James* for Antegua PAUL CREAN
Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

VAUX JOHN in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W^m SHAFTO 'Co-
mander time out

July the 16th 1679

VERIN NATHANIELL in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comander time out

November y^e 8th 1679

URQUHART ALLEXANDER in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m
MURPHY Comander time out

December y^e 24^t 1679

VERNON PETER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

January the 4th 1678

WILLIAMS MATTHEW in the Ship *Old head* of Kingsale for Leward
ROBERT BARKER Comander time out

February 11th 1678

WILLIS HENRY in the Ship *Dilligence* for Boston JEREMIAH JACSON
Comander time out

February the 17th 1678

WILLS JOHN in the ship *Endeaunour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1678

WELTDEN ANTHONY in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander security

March the 12th 1678

WHITELIFF GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpool VALENTINE
 TRIM [? TRIMMER] Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

WHITTEE MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
 Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1679 [1678]

WRIGHT ROBERT and MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke
 W^m PLAY Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

WILKS NATHANIELL in the ship Merch^t *Bonadventure* for London
 W^m BUCKLEY Comander security

March the 27th 1679

WRIGHT RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Carolina GEORGE
 CONOWAY Comand^r time out

March the 31st 1679

WHITEFOOT AMOS in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
 Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

WILKINSON DANIELL in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Prouidence DANIELL
 ACKLIN Comand^r y^e said WILKINSON a Seru^{tt} belonging to
 ROBERT HALL

Aprill the 15th 1679

WEBSTER HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
 Comand^r time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

WILSE FRANCIS in the ship *Hope* for Lond^o JOSEPH BALL Co-
mand^r time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WEBSTER EDWARD in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WILKINS JOHN in the ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WILLIAMS SYMON in the ship *Francis* for Leward PETER JEFFERYS
Comander security

May the 2^d 1679

WHITFEILD MATHEW in the Ketch *Prsperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comand^r time out

May the 5th 1679

WHEELER W^m in the Sloop *Bachelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

WINGATT JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comand^r time out

May the 26th 1679

WICKHAM BENJ^a in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Antegoa JOHN INGLEBE
Comand^r security

May the 26th 1679

WHITEING W^m in the ship *Francis and Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNELL Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

WATTKINS PHILLIP in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

WOLFE EMANUELL in the Ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDWARDS Comander security

June the 18th 1679

WOOD JAMES in the ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDW^{ms} Comander time out

July the 15th 1679

WILLSON W^m in the Barq, *Rebecca* for Virginia THO WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 18th 1679

WELCH EDMOND a Scrut^t belonging to JOHN HOPCROFT in the Pink
Rebecca for Virginia THO: W^{ms} Comander

August the first 1679

WHEELER JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Returne* for New Eng^d THOMAS
HARVEY Comander security

August the 19th 1679

WOLFINDEN JEREMIAH in the Sloop *true freindship* for Nevis
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

August y^e 28th 1679

WHELER CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Robert* for London RICH^d COCK
Comander security

September the first 1679

WICKHAM ELIZ^A in the Sloop *John & Francis* for Antegua JOHN
HOWARD Comander time out

September the first 1679

WESTBURY THOMAS in the Ship *Barbados Merch^{tt}* for Lew^d Islands
EDWARD GRIFFIN Comander time out

September the 3^d 1679

WATLINGTON MARY in the Sloop *John & Frances* for Antegua
JOHN HOWARD Comander time out

September the 16th 1679

WEAVER THOMAS in the Ship *Mallego Merch^{tt}* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September y^e 22 1679

WOODCOCK THO: in the ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lond^o JAMES
DAY Comander time out

October the 6th 1679

WICKHAM THOMAS in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegoa
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

October y^e 7th 1679

WALL SAMUELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander security

October y^e 8th 1679

WILLOUGHBY OLIVER in the Sloop *Affrica* for Antegoa ANTHONY
BURGESS Comander security

October y^e 17th 1679

WILDE W^m in the Ship *Happy Returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r time out

October y^e 24th 1679

WAINWRIGHT JAMES in the ship *Happy Returne* for London ISAAC
RAND Comand^r time out

November y^e first 1679

WHITEHEAD JOSEPH in the Ship *Three Brothers* for New Yorke PETER
BOSS Comand^r security

November y^e 7th 1679

WILLIAMS ARTHUR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

Decemb^r y^e 6th 1679

WARNER NATHANIELL in the Sloop *Unity* for Jamaica LAWRENCE
SLUCE Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

YATES THOMAS A Seru^u belonging to FRAN: SOUTHWORTH in the
Keatch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comd.

July y^e 18th 1679

YOUNG MATHEW in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WIL-
LIAMS Comand^r time out

November y^e 4th 1679

YARWOOD THOMAS in the Barq^s *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

Total of Men 523

Total of Women 60

In all 583

BARBADOES.

PARISH REGISTERS :— BIRTHS AND DEATHS,
LISTS OF INHABITANTS, LANDED PROPRIETORS,
SERVANTS, &c.

[1678—1679.]



[PARISH REGISTERS.]

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
S^t Michaels.*

BAPTISMS.

1678

- March 31. JOICE y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARGARET YATES.
THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANNE SMITH.
- April 2. ESTHER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HALL.
16. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.
25. MARY y^e daughter of JANE SCOT.
LOVEL y^e Son of JOHN & ELINOR HOBcraft.
JANE y^e daughter of JONE DAVIS.
- May. 5. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM & MARY STANDON.
7. SUSANNA y^e daughter of JOHN & ANNE HALL.
15. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEVEN & MARGARET LANSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of FRANCIS & KATHARINE HARDING.
DAVID y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRAL.
19. JOHN y^e Son of RICHARD & ELISABETH PERKIN.
EDWARD y^e Son of THOMAS & KATHARINE PROUT.
20. EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD & HANNAH MATTHEWS.
28. RICHARD y^e Son of Maj^r THOMAS JELLY & MARY his Wife.
- June. 3. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r JOHN CRISP & SARAH his wife.

1678.

- June. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET STICKLAND.
 ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH GOSNEL.
 KATHARIN y^e daughter of SIMON & ANN WILLIAMS,
 Christian Negroes.
16. ELISABETH y^e daughter of URSULA PEASE.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.
20. ANDREW y^e Son of ANDREW & SARAH GODFREY.
24. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
25. PETRONILIA y^e daughter of GEORG & ELISABETH PARR.
28. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
- July. 25. HANNAH y^e daughter of D^r JOHN SPRINGHAM, & SARAH
 his wife.
26. JANE y^e daughter of M^r SAMUEL SHENTON & GRACE his wife.
- August. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEPHEN & MARGARET LANDSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & ELISABETH MAYNARD.
 LAKE y^e Son of Capt WILL. MARSHAL.
21. CLEMENT y^e Son of ROBERT & REBECCA LANIERE.
25. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWFORT.
- September. 7. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r ROBERT CODRINGTON &
 ELISABETH his Wife.
8. WILLIAM y^e Son of ROBERT & MARY ELLIS.
22. HANNAH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY LISWEL.
26. THOMAS y^e Son of RICHARD & ELEN WHITE.
28. DAVID y^e Son of HUGH & JANE DAVIS.
- October. 7. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
 his Wife.
13. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & MARGARET AWMAN.
 EDWARD y^e Son of BRASIL & REBECCA BENFIELD.
14. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS PIERCE & ELISA-
 BETH his Wife.
20. MARY y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.
 SARAH y^e daughter of SAMUEL & SARAH ~~his~~ Wife *PERROT.
- November. 3. MARY y^e daughter of THOMAS & ANN KANNIDAY.

* [Thus crossed through in the original.]

1678.

- March. 13. SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH. .
 19. REBECCA y^e daughter of NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX & REBECCA
 his Wife.
 22. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILBY & ELISABETH
 his Wife.
- 23. ANN y^e daughter of DANIEL & BARBARA LAWRENCE.
 1679 30. JAMES y^e Son of JOHN & ELENOR FITZGERARD.
 — JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA CRAG.
- April. 13. CORNELIUS y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA MACKENNY.
 14. ABRAHAM y^e Son of THOMAS & MARY HAWKINS.
 19. ALICE y^e daughter of THOMAS & BRIDGET JOHNSON.
 25. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.
- May. 13. GILES y^e Son of GILES & MARY ELDRIDG.
 June. 3. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN STEWARD & MARGARET his Wife.
 4. THOMAS y^e Son of MARY KING.
 8. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.
 16. MATTHEW y^e Son of FRANCIS & THOMASIN CHRISTIAN.
 22. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & JANE JANES.
 JOHN y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE WEST.
- July. 15. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ELISABETH HERBERT.
 24. ELISABETH ERPEY.
 25. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & SARAH GUN.
 MARY y^e daughter of MARTHA TURNER.
 27. EDWARD y^e Son of JEFFRY & PRISCILLA BATLEY.
 29. HENRY y^e Son of ANN SMITH, Wid.
- August. 5. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD BUNNY and
 HANNAH his Wife.
 10. TIMOTHY y^e Son of TIMOTHY & MARGARET ENNYS
 NICHOLAS y^e Son of NICHOLAS & MARGARET MORREL.
 DARBY y^e Son of LANTHIL & MARY HALLOWAY.
 17. SUSANNA y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.
 ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARGARET TINE.
 22. EDWYN y^e Son of EDWYN STEED Esq^r & CALIA his Wife.
 26. MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.
 28. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r ROBERT & SUSANNA BECKLES.

1678.

- November. 10. PETER, alias THOMAS y^e Son of ROBERT & JANE PORTER.
 11. JONATHAN y^e Son of JONATHAN & SARAH PEACH.
 14. EDWARD y^e Son of M^r NATHANIEL BRANCKER & MARY
 his Wife.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JACOB & PRISCILLA ALLEN.
- December. 8. RICHARD y^e Son of JOHN & MARY BUTCHER.
 12. FRANCIS y^e Son of M^r FRANCIS BOND & ELISABETH his
 Wife.
 13. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ANN PARIS.
 15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISEL.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNS & SARAH
 his Wife.
 22. ANN y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & DORCAS WILLOUGHBY.
 27. JOHN y^e Son of STEPHEN & ELISABETH CORNISH.
 ANN y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY HARWOOD.
- January. 1. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET ROPER.
 JOHN y^e Son of LAWRENCE & MARY ENGLAND.
 8. THOMAS y^e Son of M^r THOMAS FERGUSON & ELISABETH
 his Wife.
 9. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH WILLIS.
 12. KATHARIN y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SUTTON & MARY
 his Wife.
 14. CHARLS y^e Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.
 20. NICHOLAS y^e Son of ARCHIBALD & FRANCES MACQUIN.
 22. JOHN y^e Son of HILLIARD HOLDIP & FRANCES his Wife.
- February. 6. DOROTHY & THOMASIN y^e daughters of Capt. THOMAS
 MORRIS & SARAH his Wife.
 ROGER y^e Son of M^r ROGERS & MARY his Wife.
 9. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r GEORG CHENEY & MARY
 his Wife.
 23. SAMUEL y^e Son of FRANCIS & MARY THATCHER.
 27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROGER COWLEY Esq^r, &
 SUSANNA his Wife.
- March. 6. FRANCIS y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his
 Wife.

1679.

September. 2. MARY y^e daughter of ANDREW & MARY MAIN.5. WILLIAM y^e Son of LEONARD & ANN ROBINSON.10. ESTHER y^e daughter of EDMUND & ELISABETH MORGAN.12. GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.21. ELISABETH & MARGARET y^e daughters of M^r BENJAMIN
& MARGARET MATSON.25. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & MARGARET DOD.

107.

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
S^t Michaels.*

BURIALS.

1678

March 26th JOHN SWAN Master of y^e *Hope* of Amsterdam.28. M^r WILLIAM FLETCHER.

30. FRANCIS BOYS'S child.

31. FRANCIS VARNAM.

April. 1. WILLIAM FELLOW.

2. VRSULA GREY.

ROSE FORD.

3. ALICE y^e daughter of HENRY & MARY LELAM.
ROGER JONES from y^e Almshous.

4. MARTHA CLAY.

8. EDWARD ROBERTS.

M^r ROBERT RAMSEY.

14. JOHN HUGHS.

15. JONE ALLEN a Widdow.

16. WILLIAM TRUSDAL.

HENRY JENNISON.

17. M^r THOMAS PARIS, Merch^t

WILLIAM MILLER.

1678.

- April. 18. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.
 19. AGNES y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS FORRESTER & JANE
 his Wife.
 MARGARET y^e daughter of RICHARD & ELISABETH
 RICHARDSON.
 22. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & JANE CARN.*
 HANNAH y^e wife of JOHN WADE.
 MARGARET, a distracted Woman.
 24. RALPH WARNER.
 WILLIAM FERRIMAN.
 27. KATHARINE MILLER.
 M^r HECTOR STEVENS.
 28. PATRIC KILHAMMY.
 29. SUSANNA WITHERS.
 May. 4. EDMUND JOY.
 5. M^r JOHN JONES chief Mate of y^e *Arany Marchant*, M^r JOHN
 HALL, M^r
 SUSANNA STEDMAN.
 THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANN SMITH.
 6. SUSANNA ROSE.
 7. GEORG HILL.
 9. THOMAS STEVENS Gunner of y^e *Thomas & Susan* of
 London, GEORG PYE Commander.
 11. JANE y^e Wife of Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 13. THOMAS WALKER.
 15. JOHN ROBINSON.
 16. HUMILITY HOBS, from y^e Almshous.
 18. JONE WILEY.
 20. ANDREW WOOD.
 JOHN WASHBURN.
 DANIEL SULLIVANT.
 THOMAS ENGLISH, from y^e Almshous.
 21. SARAH BUNTING.
 EDWARD RUSSEL, from y^e Almshous.

* [Seems to have been originally written CORN, and then altered to CARN.]

1678.

- May. 22. EDWARD MATTHEWS.
 27. THOMAS JAMES.
 28. JOHN HOLLIN.
 29. JOHN WILLIAMS, from y^e prison.
 31. KATHARINE y^e daughter of DENIS & ALICE DAYLEY.
- June. 4. WILLIAM RAYNER.
 5. MARY COPELAND.
 15. HUMPHREY ROSSER.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of URSULA PEASE.
 19. THOMAS BAL.
 20. ROBERT HORTON Mate to WILLIAM SHACKERLY.
 HENRY GRIFFIN.
 21. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS WARNER & ANN his Wife.
 THOMAS * a Serv^t to L.Col. JOHN CODRINGTON.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.
 23. MARY JACKSON.
 25. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
 28. JOHN y^e Son of ANN AUSTIN, Widdow.
 29. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
 PHILLIP LE VOH.
 ROGER y^e Son of THOMAS & LÆTITIA CLARK.
 GEORG y^e Son of GEORG & ELISABETH DODSON.
- July 3. JOHN FILKS, a Serv^t to RICHARD WHITING.
 KATHARIN MORRIS.
 5. NOAH FLETCHER.
 7. JOHN WILSON.
 8. JAMES REYNOLDS.
 SAMUEL PEACOCK, mate of y^e *Africa* C. JOHN HURLOCK
 Com^d_{er}.
 9. DAVID ROGERS.
 10. JOHN DAN.
 12. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILSBY & ELISABETH
 his Wife.

* [Blank in original.]

1678.

- July 13. Two daughters of JOHN PEARSON, infants.
15. GUALTER GRIFFIN.
15. MARGARET SUILLIVANT.
16. ALICE yda ughter of M^r ROBERT CODRINGTON.
KATHIARIN HOSKINS.
17. MARGARET ADAUDLY.
HENRY OVERBURY.
20. RICHARD HUGHS.
BENJAMIN MIDDLETON, an Infant.
21. ISABELLA LEVANT.
22. ANN SMAL.
EDMUND SHIP.
24. An Irishwoman.
27. ELISABETH FEE.
28. M^r WILLIAM DAVIS Citisen & Merchant of London.
29. RICHARD HOWES.
30. WILLIAM ASTIN.
- August. 1. Capt. THOMAS BROWN, from y^e Almshous.
ANTHONY HALL.
2. DANIEL NEAL, from y^e Almshous.
3. MARTHA NEAL.
RICHARD MENDAM, a child.
5. MARGARET BLAND.
WILLIAM BUNNEL.
7. MARY CONNET.
M^s SARAH FRITH.
9. JOHN TAYLOR.
12. ELISABETH GUY.
14. M^r THOMAS LARKHAM.
16. MARY HORN, Widdow.
ANDREW, from y^e Almshous.
ALICE TOWNSEND.
17. MARY WHITE.
WILLIAM LEIGH y^e Son of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.
19. JOHN RADFORD.

1678.

August. 19. SARAH COOK.

EDWARD CHAMBERLAIN.

20. M^r RICHARD DUTTON.

BARTHOLOMEW JONES.

22. ALEXANDER HILGROVE.

26. THOMAS WILLIAMS.

MARY HACKWOOD.

28. LAKE y^e Son of Capt. WILLIAM MARSHAL.

30. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.

31. RALPH HENLY.

September. 1. HENRY BANKS.

MARY SMITH.

4. KATHARIN CRADDOCK.

5. LAWRENCE PETERSON.

7. SUSANNA MOYSE.

8. SAMUEL JONES.

A Child of DANIEL & MARGARET SUILLIVANT.

FRANCES y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH CODRINGTON

10. ANN MARSHAL.

12. JANE y^e Wife of ROBERT HOLMAN.

15. ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN PEERS, Esq^r

19. NICHOLAS BREWER.

21. THOMAS HOG.

22. HAGAR a Christian Negro.

ELISABETH PIERCE.

25. HANNAH y^e daughter of M^r BERNARD SCKENKEN.

RALPH y^e Son of CHRISTOPHER & JANE SMITH.

26. ROBERT ALDRIDG.

28. M^r EDWARD BUSHEL Merch^t

HUGH DAVIS.

29. NICHOLAS CONEY.

30. M^s PICKERING.

JONE PERRY.

October. 1. JONE y^e wife of CHRISTOPHER HODGES.

ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH WEBSTER.

1678.

October. 2. Mr THOMAS ORESBY.

3. Mr HUGH STONE.

ROBERT READING.

ELISABETH WEBSTER.

9. ROGER y^e Son of ROGER COWLEY Esq^s & SUSANNA his
Wife.

ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HATTON.

10. MARY y^e Wife of PATRIC GOLANE.

13. ANN y^e daughter of JOHN SMITH.

MARGARET y^e Wife of ROBERT CHANDLER.

14. JOHN HART.

15. DEARMAN SUILLIVANT, out of prison.

16. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
his wife.

17. JOHN LOCKTON.

JANE ELLIOT.

19. SAMUEL OKELLY.

21. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM RICHARDSON.

23. JAMES BAYNS.

JOHN KELLEY from y^e Almshous.

24. ELISABETH BLANCHFLOWER.

THOMAS MARSHAL.

31. Mr JOSEPH RUMSEY from y^e prison.

WILLIAM SHIRLEY.

November. 1. SARAH BLACKMAN.

JOHN y^e Son of WILLIAM & DORCAS MORRIS.

3. SUSANNA y^e daughter of HENRY & ANN BUNTING.

4. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRIL.

5. ELISABETH HUNT.

6. GEORG ELLIOT.

7. ZECHARIAH DUNSTHORP.

15. KATHARIN y^e Wife of DANIEL ONEAL.

16. MARY y^e Wife of ABEL DEAN.

18. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN BAILY & JANE CONNER.

19. MARY y^e Wife of Mr RICHARD TUDOR.

1678.

November. 23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN BRUSH.

24. M^r THOMAS BONNET.

26. THOMAS GRANT.

ANNA HENRY y^e daughter of ANTHONY HENRY.

27. WILLIAM y^e Son of JOHN & ANN SHREWSBURY.

30. JAMES JONAS.

December. 2. ELISABETH SMITH.

ROBERT CLARK.

3. GEORG POET.

5. FRANCIS PETERSON.

6. M^r JOSEPH HUSSEY.

11. HANNAH HARRIS.

WILLIAM BROUGHTON.

12. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MARY TANNER.

15. JANE DAVIS.

16. JOHN WALKER.

17. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM BLACKMAN.

A poor woman from D^r DE VILLERMARSK.

19. PHOEBE y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM CAPS.

24. THOMAS y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE PARIS.

25. ANN y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH WARREN.

26. ABIGAIL y^e Wife, and ELISABETH y^e daughter of THOMAS COOPER.

29. NATHANIEL LANE.

ELISABETH MACKARTEE.

30. BENJAMIN GODBEHERE.

January. 4. WILLIAM PARSONS.

7. HENRY FERN.

8. ROBERT GILBERT.

10. BENJAMIN y^e Son of BENJAMIN & AMEY JONES.

11. EDWARD MACKLOGHLIN.

ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN ADAMS, alias ADAMSON.

12. ELISABETH y^e Wife of CHRISTOPHER BANCROFT.

JOHN HORTON.

ELISABETH RUMLEY.

1678.

January. 14. M^r BARNET y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM BARNET.

15. M^r EDWARD CRIST, Merch^t
CHARLS y^e Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.
17. DAVID MAYO.
30. SAMUEL COLLINS.
31. CORNELIUS SUILLIVANT.

February. 4. DAVID MILLER.

6. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN HAM & SUSANNA his Wife.
BERNARD CORNELIUS, a Norman belonging to y^e *Endeavor*
of N. England, SAM. SMITH, Com^r
9. EDWARD BERRIDG.
10. ELISABETH y^e daughter of EDWARD & JONE GISLINGHAM.
12. MARGARET y^e Wife of PETER BEAL.
13. REBECCA y^e daughter of ROBERT & GRACE GRIFFITH.
14. ANN PATRIC Serv^t to SUSAN HALL.
BARBARA y^e daughter of MARY TAILOR.
15. EDWARD FARTHING belonging to y^e *Endeavor* of London,
JAMES GILBERT Com^r
20. MARY y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.
JAMES y^e Son of ROGER & SARAH DYER.
21. MICHAEL ROGERS, belonging to his M^{ies} Frigat, y^e *Europa*,
Capt. WILL. LONG Com^r
26. JOHN BUCKLY Serv^t to M^r BROOKS.
27. JONATHAN y^e Son of THOMAS & SARAH ELLARCE.*
28. JOHN RICHARDSON.

March 3. GEORG ADSON.

6. HENRY SMITH.
9. JONATHAN y^e Son of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.
10. WILLIAM ROSE.
ELISABETH BROWN.
ELISABETH TESTER.
12. GEORG BRADLEY.
13. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MUES WALFORD.
21. MARY LETHERLAND.

* [This name may be read ELLAREE.]

1679.

March. 26. WALTER BUSH.

28. Capt. ANDREW RICHES Com^r of y^e *White Fox* of London,
& his Son SAMUEL RICHES, who were both killd by
y^e bursting of a gun.

31. JACOB BASTIONS, Serv^t to M^r LATIMER RICHARDS of
St Georges.

April. 1. JAMES FOWLER.
GRISSEL ALLEN.

2. ELISABETH WILSON, from y^e almshous.
SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.

5. RICHARD THOROGOOD.

12. JOHN SUTTON.

14. ZEBULON y^e Son of M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM & ANN his Wife.
ELISABETH ELLIOT, Widdow.

15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISSEL.

17. THOMAS STRANFELLOW.

ELISABETH WILLIAMS.

18. ELISABETH y^e daughter of STEPHEN & MARY WILSON.

20. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH SMITH, Merch^t
CORNELIUS MACKELLY.

21. ELISABETH DICK.

STEPHEN y^e Son of JOHN LIZARD.

22. ELISABETH BEACHAM.

WILLIAM AVERY.

24. HENRY GITLY.

26. MARY UNDERWOOD.

27. THOMAS FERRIMAN.

May. 1. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.

2. EDWARD LEEK.

GEORG SPAR.

3. JOHN BRUNCOCK.

4. ELIAS BLACKWELLER.

6. ANN TROWSDALE.

THOMAS BOON.

1679.

- May. 7. M^r ROBERT BLAKE.
 9. MARY y^e Wife of DENIS COCKLIN.
 15. HUMPHREY KELLEY.
 JANE ATKINS.
 M^r GREGORY HALLET.
 23. ANN RAYMENT.
 24. TEAG MULLINS.,
 ROBERT DANES.
 25. PHILLIS y^e Wife of JOHN KINGSTON.
 29. JOHN JONES
 30. JAMES y^e Son of M^r WILLIAM BOWEN.
 31. M^r JOHN GILLIARD of y^e *Guianabo* of London, SAM.
 JONES Com^r
- June. 1. SAGE y^e Wife of JAMES ANDREWS.
 ELISABETH y^e Wife of THOMAS LAMBERT.
 RICHARD HENDY of y^e *Coast Frigate*, Capt. VARLOW, Com^r.
 2. SUSAN y^e wife of EDWARD WALKER.
 ISAAC HOGDON.
 GEORG POTTER.
 3. PRUDENCE y^e wife of M^r GEORG PEARSON.
 4. EDWARD REEVS.
 M^r WILLIAM BRAG.
 5. ARTHUR Serv^t to JOHN RICHARDSON.
 7. JOYCE y^e daughter of EDENDEN.
 8. Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 9. ANN y^e Wife of HENRY BRADLEY.
 11. HENRY KIRBY, a Seaman.
 WILLIAM WATSON of y^e *Ruth*, THEOPHILUS POMEROY, Com^r.
 ISAAC COLE belonging to a Guiney-ship, JEIU HAL Com^r.
 12. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SUILLIVANT.
 ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HENWOOD.
 13. ELISABETH y^e Wife of M^r EDWARD PARIS.
 16. JOHN BROWN of y^e *Friendship*, JOHN WILLIAMS Com^r.
 17. THOMAS ATKINS.
 18. ELISABETH TAGGARD.

1679.

- June. 19. RICHARD MAY.
 20. NICHOLAS FRANCKLIN.
 21. SARAH y^e daughter of M^r GABRIEL MORGAN & MARY
 his Wife.
 23. WILLIAM MANSFIELD.
 24. M^r RICHARD PIERCE.
 KATHARIN CARVIS.
 EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD WALKER.
 27. ROBERT LANE, from y^e almshous.
 28. BARNS PASTOR.
 MATTHEW BENTHAM, Serv^t to L.Col. CODRINGTON.
 29. SARAH BLACKWELLER.
 30. ANTHONY HAYLEY.
- July. 2. ELISABETH y^e daughter of GABRIEL & MARY MORGAN.
 3. Capt. EVAN MORGAN.
 4. Capt. WILLIAM LONG Com^r of his M^{ties} Ship y^e *Europa*,
 buried in y^e Sea.
 6. GRACE HARVEY, Widdow.
 7. MARY y^e Wife of THOMAS STRATTON.
 8. JOHN DICK.
 JOHN BUCKLY, from y^e almshous.
 9. GABRIEL MORGAN.
 DAVID FOGO, from y^e almshous.
 M^r THOMAS BALDWIN.
 11. JANE y^e Wife of HENRY KARVIS.
 M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM.
 12. M^r EDMUND DAWSON.
 13. TIMOTHY GARMAN.
 14. CASSANDRA y^e wife of EDWARD WILLIAMS.
 M^r JOHN COTTON.
 15. JANE BAGGET.
 ROBERT y^e Son of JANE DEMPSTER, Widd.
 17. JANE WARD.
 18. JOHN ROBERTS, from y^e prison.

1679.

- July 18. PETER GASCOIGN.
 19. MARY BUCKLY.
 MARTIN STITH.
 PHILLIP BRIAN.
 21. RICHARD VANLANG.
 SARAH ABBEY.
 WILLIAM BUNNEY, from y^e almshous.
 ELENOR daughter of MARY BRIAN, Widd.
 22. MARY MORRIS a Christian Negro.
 PHILIPPA y^e Wife of M^r JOHN SMITH, Mercht.
 23. S^r THOMAS WARNER, K^t
 24. GEORG SMITH, a Trumpetter to C. ROBINSON.
 25. MARY y^e daughter of JOHN WOODLAND.
 M^r JOHN RICHARDSON.
 26. WILLIAM ABRAHAM.
 JOHN y^e Son of MARY WOODYARD.
 27. NATHANIEL THOMAS.
- August. 4. WILLIAM ANDERSON.
 ANN y^e wife of PATRIC CAMPEL.
 SARAH y^e daughter of C. JOHN JOHNSON & SARAH his Wife.
 5. EDWARD PARSONS.
 6. FRANCIS y^e son of C. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.
 7. JOHN VINCENT.
 8. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD & HANNAH
 BUNNY.
 Col. GEORG THORNBURGH.
 9. RALPH MONTREVERS.
 JAMES DODSWORTH.
 JOHN WILLIAMSON.
 15. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOHN COCK.
 THOMAS BANKS.
 17. ELISABETH FREEMAN.
 M^r GULLIVER.
 18. ISAAC y^e Son of ANTHONY SANDS.
 DANIEL LAWRENCE.

16/79.

September. 24. M^r EDWARD PRESTON.GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his
Wife.

25. ALEXANDER MACKRERY from L.Col. JELLY'S.

ELISABETH RUL.

RICHARD y^e Son of RICHARD & JONE ELLIOT.26. SUSANNA y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & SUSANNA
REYNOLDS.

WILLIAM LAWLESS, out of prison.

27. JOHN COOPER.

29. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS & JANE FORRESTER.

421.

Año: 1680

BARBADOS



LIST of the Inhabitants in and about the Towne of St Michaells
wth their children hired Seruants, Prentices, bought Seruants and
Negroes.

	childrn	hired Seru ^{ts} & Prent	bought Seru ^{ts}	Negr ^{ts}
ALLAN LYDE & wife.....	3	..	..	6
HENRY MOSELY & wife	..	..	..	6
With ^m BISHOP & wife.....	5	..	..	5
EDWARD DUFFEILD & wife.....	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^a GRACE jun ^r & wife.....	2	..	..	2
ANTHONY MICHELL & wife.....	5	..	..	2
THOMAS GARROTT & wife	2	..	..	2
SARAH WAKER	..	..	0	2
ABRAHAM LANGFORD	..	..	..	1
GEORGE PEARCE & wife	..	1	0	2

1679.

August. 18. JANE, from y^e almshous.

JAMES, ditto.

19. ELISABETH DICK.

20. TEAG CONNER.

21. ELISABETH JEFFRYS.

MANUS CALLEN.

23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN WORSAM, Esq^r

26. JOHN BAL.

27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNS & SARAH
his Wife.

28. THOMAS STRAFFORD.

CHARLS HARRISON.

MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.September. 2. CICYLY y^e Wife of JOHN MILES.4. ESTIER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HAL.5. M^s JULIAN NELSON Widd. aged 92 years.6. M^r ROBERT PALMER aged 95 years.

7. JOHN GREENWOOD.

JANE DEMPSTER.

Capt. THOMAS CRUTCHFIELD Com^r of y^e Lisbon Merch^t of
London.

11. EDWARD HARDING aged 70 & odd years.

DOROTHY SUTTON.

12. JOSEPH y^e Son of JOSEPH & MARGARET SALMON.14. NICHOLAS BARNWEL from M^r REYNOLDS's.16. DANIEL OREE, from y^e almshous.

ESTIER MORGAN.

ELISABETH ERPEY.

MARTIN SWAIN.

17. THOMAS SMITH.

18. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN HARE.19. ALICE y^e Wife of THOMAS FOLINSBY.20. M^r HENRY TURPIN aged 87 years.

23. KATHARIN CARYL.

	children	hired Seru ^{ts} & Prent	bought Seru ^{ts}	Neg ^{ts}
JOHN BARKER	..	1	0	1
JOHN BORROWS.....	..	2	..	1
GEORGE TUTHILL.....	..	..	..	3
OLLIUER HUTTON & wife	1	..	..	4
SAMUELL BRUNTS & Comp ^a ...	..	..	..	4
DANIEL CLANEY & wife	1	..	..	2
REBECCA JONES	..	..	..	3
JOHN ORPEN & wife.....	..	3	2	5
JOSEPH SMITH	..	..	..	4
W ^m BULKLY	..	1	..	1
ALEXANDER HARBIN & wife ..	..	..	..	1
W ^m HARDING & wife	1	1	..	6
WALTER BENTHALL & wife	..	..	..	6
SAMUELL CARPENDER	..	..	..	4
JOHN COSTEEN & wife.....	..	3	..	8
JOSEPH HARBIN & wife	3	1	..	8
W ^m STICKLAND & wife.....	1	..	..	3
THOMAS EMPEROR & wife	2	..	1	10
RICHARD WILLIAMS & wife	3	..	2	3
STEPHEN LANGTON & wife.....	..	..	1	4
HENRY DEUILLERMA & wife ..	2	1	1	2
JAMES SICKLEMORE	..	..	..	2
JOHN BUSSELL Senior & wife ..	2	..	..	7
THOMAS DOXY & wife	1	1	..	3
JOHN HUTTON & wife	5	..	..	..
THOMAS WATTSON & wife	1	2	2	8
LUCY BUTTLER.....	..	1	..	3
JOHN WHETTSTON & wife	2	..	..	5
HENRY CROFTS & wife	2	..	..	5
CHRISTOPHER FOWLER	..	1	..	5
RICH ^d DEARSLEY & wife	..	..	..	2
THOMAS SMITH & wife	1	5	..	3
PETER BAKER & wife	..	..	..	2

	children	hired Seru ^{ts} & Prent ^{ts}	bought Seru ^{ts}	Slaues
THOMAS CLARKE & wife	1	..	2	1
JN ^o OGLESBY & wife	4	3	1	6
LETTECIA BATE	..	1	..	4
ROBT ^r DRAPER	..	2	..	5
JN ^o SMITH	2	3	1	12
JN ^o HARUEY	1	..	..	3
RICH ^d FORSTALL	..	..	2	..
JOSEPH GROUE	..	1	..	4
JN ^o MERCER	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PERCE & wife	2	4	5	8
RICH ^d LENNON & wife	..	..	..	4
JN ^o FELTON & wife	1	3	5	16
JAMES POKE & wife	6	2	1	4
FRANCIS CRISTIAN & wife	7	3	2	3
MUSE WALFORD & wife	4	..	1	1
ANNE OWEN	..	..	2	6
CHARLES COLLINS & wife	2	1	..	8
RICH ^d SHETMAN & wife	..	..	..	3
W ^m CRITCHLOW & wife	2	1	2	7
GEORGE HARPER & wife	..	2	..	..
COLL ^o BATTE	..	1	..	1
CAPT ^r JN ^o JOHNSON & wife.....	4	4	3	20
OLLIUER SMITTH	..	4	..	..
JN ^o SMARTT	..	1	..	2
THOMAS BREARLY & wife	..	1	1	6
JEREMIAH COOKE & Compa	..	6	..	5
ELIZABETH BANCKS	2	..	..	4
W ^m SMITH & wife	..	..	..	1
JN ^o PITT	..	..	..	3
OWEN DAUIS.....	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o CRISP	1	..	..	4
PAUL GWYNE & wife	1	..	..	6
W ^m GOLD & wife	..	..	..	5

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Pret ^s	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
HUMRY BROWNE & wife	..	..	..	3
J ^{no} COSSENS	..	..	..	1
GEORGE FLETTCHER & wife	..	4	2	12
CAP ^t THOMAS MORRIS & wife....	3	3	..	11
J ^{no} RAYMON	..	1	..	
THOMAS MOUNTAINE & wife	..	..	..	1
JAMES SHARPE & wife	2	..	..	3
THOMAS HOLLARD & wife	3	2	11	18
J ^{no} HIGGINBOTHAM & wife	..	..	2	3
J ^{no} NEWBOTT & wife	..	7	..	1
J ^{no} COCK	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o THORNBRUGH	3	..	1	8
THOMAS SEARLE & wife	1	..	..	6
THO: BLAKE & wife	..	..	..	2
THO: ASHENDINE.....	..	..	..	2
GEORGE MASON	..	..	..	1
MR ^s : MAGETTESS	..	..	..	4
KATH: TOYER	..	..	..	1
THOMAS LAMBORNE & wife	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d BRISTOW & wife	..	2	..	
W ^m HOLLYDAY & wife	4	..	1	
W ^m BROOKE & wife	3	..	..	5
J ^{no} HALLETT Esq ^r & wife	5	3	2	14
ROGER CORBITT & wife	..	..	..	9
ANTH ^o PRINCE & wife	..	1	..	5
W ^m BICKNALL	..	0	1	2
MARTIN CREAMER	..	..	..	2
J ^{no} CHOLEMLEY	..	..	..	2
W ^m EMBEREE.....	..	..	2	2
J ^{no} CRISP jun ^r & wife	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d PARKER & wife	1	1	..	4
J ^{no} STUARD & wife	..	1	..	8
RICH ^d TRANTT	..	..	1	4

	children	hired servants & Apprentices	bought servants	Slaves
HUGH ARCHER & wife.....	..	3	..	6
GEORGE SNOUKS	..	1	..	
GEORGE NEDHAM & wife	2	1	..	6
W ^m SANDERS	..	1	..	1
Widd ^o TURPIN	..	0	..	..
ROB ^t TATT'S.....	..	02	..	..
W ^m PRICE	..	..		
W ^m BAYNES & wife	..	0	0	0
JAMES VICKARS & wife.....	..	2	2	1
THOMAS BISHOP & wife	..	..	..	2
ROGER DYER & wife	..	0	..	1
RICH ^d BUNNEY & wife	1	1	..	3
CHARLES JUES [JVES] & wife....	1	1	..	2
J ⁿ ^o HANCOCK & wife	..	1	..	
RICH ^d NUSOM & wife	1	..	1	4
MARY DOVE	..	..	..	1
RICH ^d ATTWOOD & wife	..	2	..	5
M ^{rs} DAVIS	..	..	..	1
SAMUELL MEAD & wife	3	..	..	9
Widd ^o LAROCHE	..	..	..	2
W ^m CAPPS	..	..	1	3
J ⁿ ^o PUDDIFORD & wife.....	..	1	..	3
DANIELL BREWER	..	1	..	1
GAMALIELL ELLIS	..	..	..	2
Widd ^o BUSH	..	1	..	..
STEPHEN SCAR & wife.....	..	1	..	3
NATHANIELL ELDRED & wife....	..	1	..	2
J ⁿ ^o JOINSON & wife	..	..	..	1
RICH ^d POORE & wife.....	..	1	..	1
ROGER ANDERSON & wife	1	..	..	3
J ⁿ ^o BOLES	..	..	..	2
NICHOLAS MOLDER & wife	..	..	..	4
J ⁿ ^o HUDSON & wife.....	..	2	..	2

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Prenti ^s	bough ^t serv ^{ts}	Slaves
J ^N ° PRINCE & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^N ° HOPCROFTT & wife	..	0	1	2
ROB ^{TT} LANDALL & wife	..	..	5	..
ROB ^{TT} GRAY & wife	..	3	..	4
Widd ^o SMITH	..	..	..	1
ABELL DEANE	..	1	..	1
THOMAS FORRESTOR & wife	..	1	1	5
XTOPHER AKERS & wife.....	..	3	..	..
J ^N ° CRESWELL & wife	..	..	..	2
ANDREW HAWKINS & wife.....	..	..	1	1
HESTER LANE	..	..	..	1
HENRY JACOBS & wife.....	..	..	1	5
THOMAS WRIGHTT & wife	..	..	..	3
J ^N ° COOCKE & wife	..	..	..	4
THO: READ & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^N ° COPPIN sen ^r & wife	..	..	..	5
THOMAS SIMSON & wife	..	..	..	1
FRANCIS BESTT & wife.....	..	..	..	2
AMBROSS ADDAMS	..	..	..	1
W ^M CRAGG.....	..	..	..	1
W ^M PARRIS.....	..	..	..	2
ROB ^{TT} LANIER & wife	..	3	..	..
XTOPHER FRANKLING & wife ..	..	..	..	2
ABRAHAM FIFEILD & wife	1	..	..	1
JOHN OLLIUER & wife.....	..	1	..	1
Widd ^o BAINES	4	..	..	4
BENIAMIN RAWLINGS & wife	..	..	..	2
J ^N ° PEIRCESON	..	..	..	3
SAMUELL SOURTON	..	4	..	1
RICH ^D HALLETT	..	1	..	4
BENJ ^A MATTSON & wife	2	..	..	2
EDWARD STURDIUANTT.....	..	..	..	1
HUGH HALL & wife.....	2	..	..	8

	child ^r	hired servan ^{ts} & Prett ^s	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
J ^N ^o BARNES	..	..	1	2
J ^N ^o DEUENISH & wife	2	..	..	4
J ^N ^o FIREBRASS & wife	.	..	1	
ROB ^{TT} HUSSEY & wife	2	..	..	6
MATHEW HAULAND	..	2	..	1
JACOB LEGAY	..	1	1	3
J ^N ^o MAN & wife	5	..	..	6
ROB ^{TT} BECKLES & wife	3	..	1	4
JUDITH SPARROW	1	..	..	11
HENRY FISSHER & wife	3	..	..	11
ROB ^{TT} RICH jun ^r & wife	1	..	..	13
Widd ^o BRAGG	3	..	..	2
SAMUELL GIFFORD & wife	2	..	1	5
MARTIN HAYES & wife	1	..	1	
SAMUELL STOKER & wife	2	..	..	4
THOMAS WARNER & wife	3	..	1	7
W ^M CANNINGS & wife	2	..	..	8
BRIDGETT COLLETT	2	1	..	4
THOMAS LOWE & wife	..	1	..	2
SAMUELL BALLARD & wife	1	1	..	1
THOMAS FERCHARSON & wife ...	5	2	..	17
PHILLIP TRAUERS	..	..	1	10
GEORGE NEWTON	..	..	1	1
J ^N ^o BAYLEY & wife	2	1	..	5
EDWARD PARSONS & wife	2	2	..	12
Widd ^o BARROWMAN	..	..	..	2
GABRIELL NEWMAN & wife	3	..	..	4
MARY CHAPMAN	1	..	..	5
RICH ^o ADDAMSON & wife	4	1	..	9
BENJ ^A HASSELL	..	..	1	2
ROB ^{TT} STONE & wife	1	..	..	1
THOMAS DOD & wife	5	1	..	2
W ^M WILSON & wife	2	3	..	11

	children	hired servant* & Prenti [†]	bought servit [†]	Slaues
JOSEPH BORDEN & wife	2	I	..	14
SAMUELL PARRIS	..	I	..	I
RICH ^d TUDAR & wife	2	..	3	16
MATHEW DEANE & wife	2	2	0	2
JN ^o HASELL & wife	3	2	..	20
SAMUELL SHENTON & wife.....	..	2	..	3
GUY & wife	..	I	..	..
W ^m LITTON & wife	5	I	..	I
HENRY LELLAND & wife.....	3	..	..	3
JN ^o LEGAY	2	I	..	11
THOMAS HESLERTON & wife	I	..	..	3
EDMOND JEFFERRES & wife	..	..	..	6
Widd ^o SEAY	2	..	..	6
THOMAS PILGRIM & wife.....	..	2	..	..
GEORGE BREAD & wife	..	..	..	3
W ^m JORDAN & wife	I	I	I	5
W ^m COPE & wife	5	..	..	6
THOMAS ELES & wife	I	4	..	4
THOMAS HORNER & wife	2	..	I	3
W ^m PRESWELL	..	2	..	..
THEOPHILUS BARRODALL	3	..	..	2
DOWNES DANIELL	..	..	..	2
JAMES TAGGARTT & wife.....	..	..	..	4
NATHANIELL CLAIRE & wife	..	3	I	10
JN ^o HUDSON & wife	2	I	2	3
OLLIUER GILHAMPTON & wife ..	3	..	I	3
THOMAS CLOUAN & wife.....	2	..	..	I
NICHOLAS MAYNARD & wife	5	..	..	2
GEORGE OATES & wife.....	..	I	..	2
BARNARD MAN & wife.....	..	I	..	2
JN ^o DAUIS & wife	..	..	..	2
JN ^o MURRELL & wife	2	..	..	2
Widd ^o BOUEY	..	..	I	..

	children	hired servant, & Prenti ^a	bought servit ^a	Slaves
W ^m HARDING Vintner & wife	..	1	1	1
THOMAS TICKNER & wife	..	..	2	3
VALLENTINE COPMAN & wife....	1	..	..	4
W ^m SHIPTON & wife	1	2	..	5
GEORGE CHEYNEY & wife	1	1	..	2
JN ^o BRADHAM	..	1	..	..
OWEN DAYLEY & wife	1	1	1	1
FRANCIS WOOD & wife	1	..	..	4
HENRY BYRCH & wife	1	1	..	6
ROB ^{tt} HOLE & wife	1	..	1	8
MATHEW WILLOX & wife	1	..	1	3
JN ^o HEATON	..	..	1	1
RICH ^d WILSON & wife	2	1	..	4
W ^m BIDDLE & wife	2	1	..	3
M ^{rs} HOSKINS	2	..	1	0
BENJ ^a ELLY & wife	1	..	1	
GEORGE HANNAH & wife	2	4	2	10
JN ^o HUNTER & wife	..	..	1	4
RICH ^d ALFORD & wife	2	3	3	5
THOMAS WHITEING & wife	1	8	3	14
THOMAS BRINGHURST & wife....	..	5	2	5
JN ^o HAYWOOD & wife	1	..	..	3
HENRY FREMAN & wife	2	5	1	3
JN ^o PLUMLY p EL: BROWNE ...	..	..	..	9
EDWARD TOWNE & wife	..	..	..	3
LAUGHLINE BAYNE & wife	..	1	..	0
THOMAS WALDEN & wife	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^a JONES & wife	..	..	..	1
W ^m CLIGGATT & wife	1	3	1	
LAWRANCE REED & wife	..	..	..	1
ROB ^{tt} HEWITT & wife	1	3	..	13
EDWARD HUNTT & wife	3	..	..	5
NATHANIELL BRANKER & wife ..	1	..	..	5

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Pren ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
NATHANIELL SMITH & wife	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN GASCOYNE Esq ^r & wife .	..	7	1	0
EDWINE STEED Esq ^r & wife	2	1	..	7
BENJ ^a DWEIGHTT & wife	3	..	..	12
THOMAS REYNOLDSON & wife ..	..	..	3	3
HENRY STEPBING	..	3	..	1
RICH ^d FORD & wife	1	..	..	2
HENRY HARUEY & wife	..	1	..	3
JN ^o FREDERICK & wife.....	..	6	..	
THOMAS PARKER	..	1	3	1
JAMES ELY & wife	3	1	1	13
JONATHAN HUTCHINSON.....	..	..	..	5
URSELAH PEA	..	..	..	4
RICH ^d HALL & wife	3	..	..	7
W ^m WELDING	1	..	..	3
THEOPHILUS BOWDEN	..	..	..	1
JN ^o LEGARD	..	..	..	2
JN ^o SANDERS & wife.....	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN CLAY & wife.....	1	..	..	2
JACOB: MACKERNESS & wife	..	2	..	4
W ^m SIDNEY & wife	5	3	..	7
THOMAS BIFFIN & wife	2	..	..	2
RICH ^d BARRETT	..	..	..	7
THOMAS ROWSE & wife	..	7	..	3
M ^{rs} TOTHILL	1	..	..	1
SAMUELL SMARTT & wife	1	2	..	13
SUSANAH BEEKE	..	..	..	5
W ^m MICHEBORNE & wife	..	1	..	2
JN ^o FISHER	..	..	..	1
JACOB: LEGAY sen ^r	2	1	..	3
CHRISTOPHER JACSON & wife....	1	1	..	5
W ^m MACKERNESS	1	3	..	2
Widd ^o HAYWOOD	..	..	..	2

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Prent ^{is}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
EDWARD PRESTTON	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o BALDWIN	..	1	..	7
JN ^o TOWNSEND & wife	2	..	..	4
JN ^o MUNROW & wife	..	..	..	1
JN ^o SHROESBERRY & wife	1	..	..	1
JN ^o MILLS & wife	..	..	..	7
ISAAC ROETT	..	1	1	5
CHARLES LEE & wife	..	..	..	1
BENJ ^a BIRD & wife	2	1	..	1
BASELL DUNKLY & wife	..	1	..	
MARTIN DALLISON & wife	..	2	..	6
MARY LISTER	..	..	..	1
ANNE KEW	..	..	..	1
KATHRINE WHITEING	..	..	..	2
JN ^o HUNTER	2	..	..	1
JN ^o SPENCER & wife	2	3	..	3
W ^m MAXWELL & wife	1	..	..	1
Doctor RICHARD LAWFORD	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PARRIS & wife	2	..	..	1
EDWARD RAINSFORD	..	2	..	4
SAMUELL DYER	..	1	..	2
EDWARD PEIRESON & wife	1	..	..	1
MARKE NOBLE & wife	1	1	..	4
FRANCIS LOUELL	..	1	..	9
JOHN CHASON & wife	2	1	..	..
W ^m BEALE	..	..	..	2
DANIELL JONES	..	1	..	5
PETER SWAINE & wife	3	..	1	4
JN ^o LADSTON & wife	..	..	..	3
ELLINOR WALTER	2	..	..	2
JN ^o WILLIAMS & wife	4	..	..	2
JN ^o LAMPLY & wife	1	..	..	1
MARY BUSHIER	..	..	..	3

	children	hired serven ^{ts} & Pren ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
MARY WILSON	..	..	..	1
JN ^o RAWLINGS & wife	..	..	2	1
JAMES MILLER & wife	..	1	..	1
EDWARD FENNELL & wife	1	..	..	4
JONATHAN TAYLOR & wife	..	..	..	3
W ^m SIMMES & wife	1	..	..	8
ROB ^{tt} WEBSTER & wife	..	..	1	..
ROB ^{tt} PAINE & wife	6	1	1	2
JN ^o PAINE & wife	..	..	..	1
JN ^o STEDHAM	..	..	..	2
MADAM FITS JAMES.....	..	..	..	2
THE JEWES				
	Jewes			
JACOB FRANCO NUNES.....	4	..	..	1
ARON NAUARO	7	..	..	11
ARON BARRUCH	5	..	..	5
PAUL DEUREDE.....	2	..	..	3
ISAAC PERERA	2	..	..	4
DAVID RALPH DEMEREADO	3	..	..	11
LEWIS DIAS	6	..	..	8
ABRAHAM QAY	2	..	..	2
ABRAHAM BARRUCH	3	..	..	3
DAVID ISRAELL.....	5	..	..	3
ANTHONY RODRIGUS	3	..	..	10
ABRAHAM SOUSA	2	..	..	2
LEAH MEDINAH	7	..	..	1
ISACK ABOF	2	..	..	1
ABRAHAM BURGESS ARON	2	..	..	2
MOSES HAMIAS	2	..	..	1
M ^{ts} LEAH DECOMPAS	3	..	..	1
HESTER BAR SIMON.....	5	..	..	1
DANIELL BOYNA	3	..	..	11
ABRAHAM LOPES	2	..	..	1
ABR: VALUERDE	2	..	..	4

[BARBADOES.]



LIST of Owners and possessors of land Hired Seruants & Apprentices, Bought Seruants & Negroes in ye Parish of St Michael's.*

A	acres land	hired Seru ^{ts}	bought Seru ^{ts}	Neg ^{ers}
THOMAS ASHENDINE	5	..	..	3
BARTHO ALDSWORTH	46	..	..	16
ANTHONY ANTHONY	19	1	..	15
CORNELIOUS AUSTRIAN	6	..	..	6
ALLIN THOMAS.....	7	3	..	10
ALEXANDER ANTOR	7	..	..	2
JACOB. ALLEN	..	1	..	3
B				
	Ac ^t			
THEO: BARRADALL	4	..	..	1
BORDEN JOSEPH	9	..	..	..
BOÑETT EDW ^b PLANT ^a	88	2	1	94
FRANCIS BOND Esq ^r	160	3	5	93
CoH ^o W ^m BATE	125	1	1	60
FRANCIS BURTON	130	—	—	60
THOMAS BATSON	35	2	3	20
JN ^o BATTYNE jun ^r	32	1	..	21
JN ^o BOUCHER	3	2	..	1
GEORGE BIRKEHEAD	8	1	..	10
HUGH BRANDON	25	1	—	6
JN ^o BIRD	6	..	..	2
JN ^o BARRON	14	..	..	6
HUMPHRY BROGDON	10	..	..	14
ALLICE BAINES.....	30	1	2	16
JN ^o BARNES	15	1	3	11

* [Totals are given in the original at the end of every page of MS., but are not carried forward ; as it is impossible to keep page for page with the MS., we have omitted them altogether, with the exception of the sum-totals at end.]

	acres land	hired serv ^{ts}	bought Serv ^{ts}	Neg
W ^M BARRON	19	1	..	15
W ^M BARNETT	15	..	1	11
J ^N ^O BRETT	4	..	..	5
JOSEPH BEEDLE	8	..	3	4
W ^M BUSSHEY	10	1	..	14
J ^N ^O BIGNALL sen ^r	7	..	4	11
J ^N ^O BIGNALL jun ^r	10	1	2	14
M ^{RS} BURNELL	6	..	..	2
W ^M BRAGG	10	..	..	2
ALEXANDER BARRAMAN	4	..	..	8
JERREARD BOUCHER	..	..	..	3
PHILLIP BREWSTER	5	..	..	3
CORNELIOUS BRYAN	14	1	1	9
DANIELL BOYNA	10	1	..	14
C				
	ac ^r	hired serv ^{ts}	bought Serv ^{ts}	Slav ^s
CAPTS. WILLIAM	12	1	..	5
J ^N ^O CRISP sen ^r	56	1	2	7
ROGER COWLEY Esq ^r	88	1	3	40
W ^M CANNINGS	7	..	..	5
M ^{RS} COATHER	15	1	..	8
THO: CARNOCK ~~POWERS~~ *	8	1	..	2
J ^N ^O CLACE	60	1	2	24
PATICK CARNEY	5	..	..	1
KATHRIN CLEANER †	20	1	..	4
W ^M CLIGGATT	13	1	1	6
CHRISTOPHER COALE	5	..	..	1
JAMES CISELL	22	1	..	16
J ^N ^O CLEANER †	10	..	..	—
THO: CLARK ~~CLACK~~ *	20	..	..	—
NICHO. CHANDLER	5	..	..	—
HENRY CLEAUER	20	1	..	3

* [Thus erased in the original.]

† [So in the original : but see CLEAUER [CLEAVER] at the bottom of the page.]

	ac'	hired serv ^{ts}	boug ^{tt} Serv ^{ts}	Slav ^s
THO: COALE	39	..	..	4
JN ^o CODDRINGTON Esq ^r	300	1	5	137
THO. CHILD	7	1	..	13
BENJ ^A CAIME	13	2	..	8
W ^m COCKMAN	14	3	—	11
GEORGE CLARKE	20	..	..	6
SYMON COOPER	80	3	2	26
ALLEX: COACHMAN his Estate ..	8	..	..	..
HENRY CLARK	8	..	..	..
CORDIU PAULUS	..	..	..	7
JN ^o CATTLIN	5	..	..	..
BOHAM CARTER	5	..	..	..

D.

	land	hire ^d Serv ^{ts}	boug ^{tt} Serv ^{ts}	Slaues
BENJ ^A DWIGHT	25	1	..	13
DAVIS W ^m	101	2	..	35
DUNIDGE W ^m	15	1	..	4
THOMAS DRAYTON	12	1	1	7
JAMES DANEFF	5	..	..	4
JN ^o DICK	5	..	..	2
GILES DEBOYCE	16	1	2	7
DENNIS DOWELL	5	..	..	..
ROGER DUNN	7	..	..	2

E

	acres land	boug ^{tt} serv ^{ts}	hired serv ^{ts}	Negros
W ^m EMBREE	10	..	..	1
JN ^o ELLIOTT	35	1	..	6
JAMES ARD	7	..	1	1
M ^{rs} ELLACOTT	27	1	2	6
LAWRANCE ENGLAND ju ^r	10	..	..	3
SEABORNE EGGINTON	2	..	..	1

	acres land	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
F.				
RICH ^d FORSTALL	294	4	6	129
GEORGE FLETCHER	10	..	..	..
JN ^o FARMER	179	3	5	93
HENRY FEAKE	8	1	..	3
RICH ^d FIFEILD	12	..	1	8
JN ^o FOWLER	8	1	..	1
PHILIP FONSEIRE	25	1	3	19
ROGER FAUELL				
ROBT th FEAUER	10	..	..	3
JOANE FULLER	30	1	1	16
FRANCIS FROSTT	..	..	..	7
G.				
BENJAMIN GRACE	10	1	2	10
RICH ^d GAYTON	26	1	1	26
ELLIZAB: GRITTON	50	1	2	26
ELLZ: GOODMAN	10	1	..	8
JN ^o GRIGGORY	204	1	4	85
PETER GODING	7	..	..	4
H.				
	land Ac ^l .	hired serv ^{ts}	bought Serv ^{ts}	Negrs:
HARRIS JN ^o	20	1	..	6
HALLETT JN ^o Esq ^r	220	4	5	84
HUTCHINSON JN ^o	5	..	..	5
HAWKSWORTH JN ^o	63	1	..	18
SAMIELL HANSON	101	..	..	..
RALPH HASSELL	10	1	..	10
RICH ^d HOWELL & GUY Esq ^{rs}	605	5	20	405
SYMON HUNTT dead	40	1	..	24
FRANCIS HARDING	10	..	..	..

	land Ac ^t .	hired serv ^{ts}	boug ^{tt} Serv ^{ts}	Neg ^{rs}
DANIELL HURLOW	17	1	1	5
CHRISTOPHER HOOPER	25	1	..	10
FRANCIS HALL	26	1	..	30
EDWARD HUNTT	5	..	..	..
J ^{no} HAWKSWORTH*.....	63	1	1	20
DANIELL HARWOOD.....	10	..	..	2
J ^{no} HANDY	56	1	2	49
EDWARD HARDING	3	..	..	3
SAMUELL HYATT	30	..	..	7
FRANCIS HARDWICK	10	..	..	..
J ^{no} HAM.....	20	..	..	..
Widd ^o HAMBLIN	4	..	..	1
GEORG HARPER	20	1	..	10
W ^m HECHTHROP	14	..	..	12
W ^m HEARST	10	..	..	9
J ^{no} HILL	10	..	1	5
J ^{no} HARE	..	..	..	3
J ^{no} HIGGINBOTHAM.....	5	..	..	..
RALPH HOLLINSWORTH	10	..	..	5
SAMUELL HATHWAY	10	..	..	5
I	ac ^t	hired serv ^{ts}	boug ^{tt} Serv ^{ts}	Negroes
JACSON XTOPH:.....	11	1	2	28
THOMAS JELLY	200	3	10	70
J ^{no} JEFFERRES	5	2	—	4
ALEX JENNISON	3	..	..	..
J ^{no} JOHNSON.....	6	..	..	..
W ^m JACOBS	..	..	..	3
K.				
HUMRY KENTT	52	1	1	17

* [This name will also be found six lines from the bottom in p. 454; the number of servants, however, is different.]

	ac'	hired serv ^{ts}	bought Serv ^{ts}	Negroes
L				
LEEK THOMAS	234	2	18	160
ROGER LOUELL	13	..	..	5
XTOPHER LYNE	53	..	..	..
PHILLIP LANCASTER	50	1	2	25
J ^{no} LEDRA	27	..	..	7
W ^m LITTON	4	..	..	3
RICH ^d LAYTON	50	1	2	27
M ^{rs} LUCOMB	9	..	..	6
NICHOLAS LANGWORTHY	12	..	..	11
GEORGER LILLINGTON	32	..	..	..
M ^{rs} LOUELL	7	1	..	27
THOMAS LINKS	6	..	..	12
THOMAS LUCOMB	9	..	..	5
M				
MORRIS THOMAS	144	3	..	100
EUAN MORGAN	140	2	3	72
GABRIEL MARTIN	10	..	..	5
W ^m MARCHALL	180	1	2	52
RICH ^d MORRIS	35	1	1	12
J ^{no} MACKLAIRE	6	..	..	6
W ^m MURRELL	11	..	..	8
M ^{rs} MULLINAX	7	..	..	3
RICH ^d MULLINAX	9	..	..	5
ANTHONY MICHELL	5	1	..	4
BRYAN MURPHE	9	3	..	14
J ^{no} MURROW	3	..	..	3
J ^{no} MURRELL	..	..	..	2
N.				
NEALE THO:	50	2	1	16

O	ac'			
SAMELL OSBORNE.....	40	0	1	33
THOMAS ODIARNE	101	1	..	17
FRANCIS OAKLEY	6	..	..	..
JN ^o ODELL.....	5	..	..	2
P				
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	230	2	6	76
RICH ^d PEARCE	15	..	..	80
THOMAS PILGRIM	20	1	..	34
EDWARD PARRIS	35	1	..	12
JN ^o PIGGOTT	5	..	..	1
M ^{rs} PANTON	3	..	..	3
GEORGE PARRIS	32	1	..	23
ADRIAN PAILY	5	..	..	1
Widd ^o PIRKINS	16	..	..	6
JN ^o PERRIMAN	7	..	..	..
JOB PERRIDGE	7	..	..	4
SAMUELL PERRY	4	..	..	7
HENRY PRICE	5	..	..	..
JN ^o PLUMLEY	15	1	..	6
JN ^o POLLARD	5	..	..	..
RICH ^d POLLARD	3	..	..	..
R				
EDWARD RUNDALL	11	1	..	16
ANNE ROWE	22	..	..	3
RICH ^d ROBINSON	12	0	..	3
W ^m ROBINSON	186	2	3	76
THOMAS REYNOLDS	28	..	..	12
ISACC ROETT	5	..	..	..

	land ac'	hired Seru th	bought Seru th	Negroes
S				
BARNARD SHENKINGH	10	..	..	..
JN ^o STRODE	50	1	2	40
M ^{rs} STANLY	10	..	..	4
BENJ ^a SCOTT	10	..	..	..
SIMMONS PHILL	39	..	..	18
M ^{rs} SPENSWICK	30	1	..	22
SIMMONS PHILLIP*	39	..	..	18
STEEDE EDWYNE Esq ^r	12	2	..	30
Cap ^t JN ^o SUTTON	129	1	3	105
ALICE SMITH	12	..	..	6
JN ^o SPRINGHAM	22	1	..	28
JOSEPH SALMON	10	1	..	12
ALEX: SINKLAIRE	10	1	..	7
RICH ^d SWEETING	19	1	..	8
T				
TURPIN HENRY Sen ^r	10	..	..	3
TUDAR RICHARD	8	..	..	..
ALEX TAGGARTT	4	..	..	2
FRANCIS TURTON	25	..	..	3
XTOPHER TERRY	12	..	..	3
Widdo TWINE	10	..	..	6
GEORGE TYRWHITT	49	1	2	33
ROGER THOMAS	5	3	..	4
HERCULOUS TYRWILL	5	..	..	4
HENRY TURPIN jun ^r	7	..	..	5
DAVID THOMAS	4	..	..	4
PHILL. TROWELL	9	..	..	..

W	ac ¹			
WILLIS J ^{no}	5	I	..	5
WARREN JOSEPH	6	I	..	14
FRANCIS WOOD.....	10	..	..	10
W ^m WELDING	10	..	..	..
W ^m WITHINGTON	20	..	..	9
MARY WATERS	15	I	..	9
J ^{no} WILLOUGHBY.....	5	..	..	..
GEORGE WALTON.....	30	..	..	6
GEORGE WILLOUGHBY.....	26	..	I	8
SAMUELL WARNER	10	..	..	8
J ^{no} WILLIAMS	..	..	..	2
DAVID WELCH	5	..	..	..
NATH: WHITE	13	I	..	13
BRIDGET FERRELL (<i>sic</i>)	5	..	..	..
Y				
JOHN YOUNG.....	4 ^o	I	..	13
	*			

Tot. of Inhabitants..... 225.

Total of Acres..... 7063.

Total of Serv^{ts}..... 303.

Total of Negro's 3746.

* [There are 227 names entered, but 2 have been entered twice, viz. HAWKSWORTH and SIMMONS.]

[BARBADOES.]

Masters & mistresses names y ^t are Owners of Land in the Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex- cellency S ^r Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Day of December: 1679			
	Number of Acres	Number of White Seruants	Number of Negroes
ROBERT DAUERS Esq ^r	305	8	200
M ^r ROBERT DAUERS Junio ^r	47	..	..
M ^r JAMES ROBINSON	6	2	1
M ^r JOHN ROBINSON	12	..	4
M ^r WILLIAM DAUIS	10	1	10
M ^r JOHN KOKER	..	..	5
M ^r THOMAS BROWNE	..	..	3
M ^{rs} SARAH HORSWOOD	..	..	4
M ^{rs} MARGARET ROE	40	..	6
M ^{rs} ELLINOR BOWDLER	..	..	2
M ^r JOB: LULLMAN	6	..	2
EDWARD PYE Esq ^r	400	..	190
M ^r THOMAS PROTHERS	55	..	15
M ^r WILLIAM CATLINE	..	..	5
M ^r HENRY EUANS	106	..	42
M ^{rs} FRANCIS HOLDIP	19	..	9
M ^r JOHN HOLDIP	..	..	7
M ^r BRIAN BLACKMAN	10	1	10
M ^r FRAN: SMITH Jujo'	6	..	18
M ^r MILES TOPPIN	30	..	38
M ^r HENRY BURRELL	15	..	3
M ^r MICHAELL WEYLY	10	..	10
M ^r FRAN: BELL	12	..	8
M ^r JOHN JEMOT	8	..	5
M ^r HENRY EASTWICK	50	1	37
M ^r JOHN GOLDINGHAM	118	..	76
M ^r RICHARD EASTWICK	40	..	20

Masters & mistresses names y ^t are owners of Land in the Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex- cellency St Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th . Day of December: 1679			
	Number of Acres	Number of White Seruants	Number of Negroes
Mr MARMADUKE NICHOLAS	30	..	13
Mr FRAN: BOND	105	1	60
Mr JOHN GIBBONS	7	..	3
Mr EDWARD CLEYPOLLE	325	12	86
Mr RICHARD SUTTON	106	5	60
Mr GEORGE BRIGGS	140	1	64
Mr JOHN BATTINE Senjo ^r	172	1	81
Mr SAMUELL WEBB	..	..	1
Mr THOMAS BLACKMAN	..	1	1
The Lady ANN WILLOUGHBY	317	..	160
Mr SAMUELL COWARD.....	20	..	4
Mrs GRACE SILVESTER	515	10	220
Mr THO: WILBRAHAM	20	..	6
Mr HENRY HARDING	95	..	54
Coll ^o XTOPHER LINE & Sonn.....	272	..	..
Mr WALTER CHAMELL	33	..	27
Mrs MARTHA ALT.....	36	1	22
Mr JOHN WILKINS	40	..	8
Mr JOSEPH MILES	..	2	6
Mr JOSEPH ROBINSON	5	1	3
Major PAULE LYTE	235	8	120
cap ^t JOHN COUSSINS.....	70	1	50
Mr JOHN COUSSINS Senjo ^r	60	..	50
Mr WILLIAM SNIPE	..	..	4
Mr LATYMORE RICHARDS	12	..	8
Mr SAMUELL SEDGWICK	12	..	5
Mr JOHN SEDGWICK.....	10	..	5
Mr JOHN LAHANE.....	10	..	4
Mr PHILLIP FUSHEIR	7	..	3
Mr WILLIAM WEAUER	100	..	30
Mrs MARY RIDGWAY.....	39	..	5

Masters & M ^{rs} : names that are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of S ^t Georges in The Island of Barbados Taken by the Command of His Ex- cellency S ^r Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Decem- ber —1679—	Number of Acres	Number; of White Servi ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH BARNES	57	..	40
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH WOLVERSTONE....	20	..	6
M ^r JOHN PRICE	10	..	1
M ^r JOSEPH RIDGWAY	40	..	6
M ^r EDWARD ROBERT'S.....	10	..	7
M ^r WILLIAM BRADSHAW.....	10	..	8
M ^r ROBERT CUSTIS	10	..	7
M ^r RICHARD LINTOTT.....	144	2	60
M ^r WILLIAM SAPISTER	46	..	14
M ^r JOHN MARSHALL	..	..	2
M ^r HENRY GORGES	125	..	58
M ^r BENJA MIDDLETON	379	..	130
M ^r JOHN WILTSHEIR	140	..	43
M ^r BASILL DIXWELL	37	..	19
M ^r WILLIAM GREENE	100	..	42
M ^r ROBERT HOOPER	219	2	117
M ^r RICHARD SALTER	217	4	120
M ^r SAMUELL HANSON.....	57	6	105
M ^r WILLIAM HARMER	32	1	12
M ^r SAMUELL WARNER	4	..	16
M ^r JOHN BATTINE Juio ^r	190	5	80
M ^r JOHN TULL	10	..	8
M ^r DAVID MORGAN	20	..	19
M ^r THOMAS GUNSTONE	165	1	42
M ^r JOHN RENNEV	15	..	8
M ^r WILLIAM HARRIS	29	..	2
M ^r GABRILL DEANE.....	22	..	14
M ^r GEORGE KEYSER.....	104	1	42
M ^r JOHN MORECOTT	55	..	27
M ^r BARNES Widdoe	15	..	13
M ^r RICHARD BRITLAND	25	..	19

Masters & mistresses Names y ^t are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex- cellency Sr Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Decem- ber —1679—	Number of Acres	Number of White Serv ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
Mr GEORGE WILLSON	16	2	7
Mr JAMES BUTLER	..	1	3
Mr THOMAS LEARE	127	1	75
Sr PETER LEARE	336	8	123
Mr THOMAS BATTSON	110	4	75
Mr SAMUELL PALMER	70	..	35
Mr CHARLES BUTTALL	48	1	44
Mr GEORGE GRE ^r NE his Plantā	258	..	52
Collonell HEN: DRAX	705	7	327
WILLIAM BULKELY Esq ^r & his sonn..	380	2	174
SAMUELL HUSBANTS Esq ^r	420	3	220
Mr THO: WILTSHEIR Deceased	180	3	93
Mr JAMES BUTT & MARY MIDDLE- TON	42	..	2
Mr SAM: SMITH.....	26	..	6
Mr JOHN WHEELER	20	..	..
Mr ROBERT RICH	40	..	..
Mr JONATHAN ANDREWES	37	..	..
Mr PEIRSE POOR	9	..	..
Mrs. APPLEWHITE Widdoe	169	..	..
Mrs BOOTH Widdoe	10	..	..
Mr JOHN RENNEY Ju ^{or}	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ROBINS	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ELLIOTT	10	..	..
Sr THOMAS BENDISH	72	..	..
Mr JOHN EVANS	10	..	..
Mr DARBY MACKONE	7	..	..
Mr WILLIAM CLARKE	6	..	..
Mr MICHAELL POORE	6	..	..
Mr ANTHO: LORD.....	6	..	..

Master & mistresses Names y ^t are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of S ^t Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excel- lency S ^r Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th December —1679—	Number of Acres	Number of White Seru ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
Mr ROBERT DAWSON	15	..	..
Mr BITLER & COLETON	15	..	..
Sume Totall	9569	111	4316

Baptized in The aboue S^d
pish p the Register Booke }
from y^e 25 march 78: to y^e 36
29: 7^{ber} 1679

Buried in S^d Parish in y^t }
time..... 66

p J^{no} COUSSINS & PAULE LYTE, Church Wardens

(In-dorso

Accot of Inhabitants 122
Land &c in the parish
of S^t George.

Rec^d 3^d June 1680.

BARBADOS.

BAPTISMES.

 CHILDREN BAPTIZED in the parish of St Georges from
march the 25th. 1678. till September y^e 29th 1679

d

MILES y^e Sonne of MILES TUPPIN: baptized.....Aprill—01—78
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTS baptized.....Aprill—04—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREE ..baptized.....Aprill—12—
 JDETH y^e daughter of JOHN ROBBISON..baptized May—30—
 ANNE y^e Daughter of MICHAEL PORE;.. baptiz'd July—06—
 MARY, & ELIZABETH y^e daughters of THOMAS WHITE ..July—18—
 SAMUEL, y^e Sonne [*sic*] of JAMES DOWNING.. baptiz'd ..July—21—
 SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLS.. baptiz'd ..July—26—
 GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN SEDGEWICKE baptized ..July—30—
 ELIZABETH y^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE, baptized August—07—
 ANNE y^e daughter of MATTHEW JENNINS....baptized august—25—
 PAUL y^e Sonne of PAUL LYTE baptized august—31—
 HENRY y^e Sonne of DANIEL GUNNE baptized ..7ber.—14—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of EDWARD MORGAN baptized...7ber.—22—
 MARGARET y^e daughter of GEORGE KEYZAR.....8ber—03—
 SAMUEL y^e Son of BONAVENTURE JELLFES baptized....8ber—13—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN WHITING baptized 8ber—25—
 THOMAS y^e Sonne of JOHN DOLLSTAN baptized.....8ber—31—
 HESTER y^e daughter of ALEXANDER CROOKSHANK 9ber—03—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of WILLIAM ALLEN baptized 9ber—24—
 HENRY y^e Sonne of JOHN GOULDINGHAM xber—04—
 ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of ANNE REES widow xber—06—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of ROBERT PART baptized xber—09—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN BRADFORD baptized.....January—26—7³
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN JEMMOT baptized february—19—⁹
 ELIZABETH y^e daughter of CHARLES SAWYERS march—06

SARAH y^e daughter of EDWARD GIBBS baptized march—21—
 GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTS baptized Aprill. 23—1679
 BENJAMIN y^e Sonne of Widdow WILTSHEIR Aprill—25—
 NATHANAEL y^e Sonne of HENRY HARDING baptiz'd.....June—10—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of JONATHAN ANDREWES baptiz'd ..June—15—
 ELIZABETH the daughter of JOHN HANDY baptized.....July—20—
 MARMADUKE y^e Sonne of MARMADUKE NICOLLS.....July—22—
 RICHARD y^e Sonne of JOHN TULLS baptized 7ber—04—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN IPSLEY baptized 7ber.—07—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of MILES TAPPIN; baptiz'd 7ber—15—

Coppied out of y^e register- p. me. ^DDANIEL DYKE Cleric
 booke for y^e parish of St Georges—
 in y^e Island of Barbados. December y^e 8th 1679.

BARBADOS.

BURIALLS in y^e parish of St Georges from y^e 25th of March: 1678.
 untill y^e 29th September. 1679.

BURIALLS

JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREE buried Aprill—14— 1678
 WILLIAM FLOWMAN buried May—12—
 THOMAS, y^e Sonne of BARBARY STEELE buried May—31—
 SARAH y^e Wife of WILLIAM DAVIS buried June—13—
 JOHN BOOTH buried June—14—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of THOMAS NEALE.....buried July—07—
 ANNE y^e daughter of MICHAEL PORE buried July—07—
 SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLS august—01—
 RICHARD LACON's daughter buried ..august—05—
 NICHOLAS WILLSON buried ..august—26—

	Burials
WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of JOHN PALMER	buried.....7ber—07—
THOMAS WILTSHEIR Junio ^r	buried.....7ber—19—
JOYCE WILLIAMS.....	buried.....7ber—20—
AMY y ^e Wife of WILLIAM BRETTLAND	buried.....7ber—28—
AMY y ^e Wife of THOMAS BROOKMAN	buried.....8ber—07—
ELIZABETH y ^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE	buried...8ber—09—
ROBERT QUARREE*	buried.....8ber—14—
RICHARD HARRIS	buried.....8ber—25—
JOHN WHITING	buried.....8ber—28—
JAMES y ^e Sonne of JOHN HOLMAN	buried.....8ber—29—
WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of WILLIAM MATTHEWES, ...	buried.....8ber—30—
ELIZABETH JONES	9ber—02—
NATHAN MORRIS	9ber—11—
ROBERT HOSKINS	buried.....9ber—20—
CHARLES y ^e Sonne of CHARLES CHEYNY	buried.....xber—17—
ANNE y ^e Wife of JAMES GAD	buried.....xber—28—
THOMAS WILTSHEIR Senio ^r	buried.....xber—31—
BRIDGET y ^e daughter of EDWARD MORRIS	buried...January—04— ¹⁶⁷⁸ ₉
PETER LITTLEWOOD.....	buried...January—30—
RICHARD POSSLET ..	buried...January—30—
BRIDGET y ^e wife of WILLIAM SAPSTER.....	buried February—01—
ROSE y ^e daughter of ROBERT GRAVES	buried.....Febr—02—
MATTHEW MACKLOND	buried.....Febr—09—
JOHN CRAGE	buried.....Febr—12—
DANIEL MORTON	buried...Febr—28—
SARAH y ^e wife of JOHN WEAVER	buried...march—02—
RICHARD FOOT	buried...march—19—
MOSES NASEBY	buried...March—27—1679
SAMUELL BROOKES	buried...Aprill—03—1679
JOHN TEENE	buried...Aprill—04—
MARY GRAVES	buried...Aprill—16—
PEIRCE PORE	buried...Aprill—17—
GEORGE NICE	buried.....May—02—

* [The first letter in the MS. is blotted, but I do not think there can be much doubt as to the name.]

	Burials
PETER MORE	buried.....May—04—1679
THOMAS COLTON.....	buried.....May—05—
MARY ye Daughter of SAMUEL BOYS	May—06—
ALEXANDER BUCKLE.....	buried.....May—07—
CHARLES ANDREWES.....	buried.....May—22—
JOHN HOLLOWELL.....	buried.....June—05—
BENJAMIN WOLVERSTON	buried.....June—11—
TEAGE ONAN	buried.....June—14—
HENRY JONES.....	buried.....June—24—
FRANCES ye Wife of OLIVER COTTOM	buried.....July—01—
ABIGAIL ye daughter of EDWARD CLAYPOLE.....	July—16—
JANE ye daughter of WILLIAM AVERY	July—25—
MARGARET ye Wife of JOHN PRICE	July—28—
GEORGE ye Sonne of BARBARV STEELE	buried.....July—31—
JOHN ye Sonne of RICHARD HARLOW.....	buried...august—10—
MARY ye daughter of THOMAS READ	buried...august—11—
MARTHA ye wife of ANGUIS BANES	buried...august—12—
WILLIAM DAVIS	buried...august—25—
LAWRENCE ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
Junior, deccasd	buried.....7ber. 03—
BENJAMIN ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
junior deccasd	buried.....7ber—06—
WILLIAM CRAFTS	buried.....7ber—07.—
SAMUEL ye Sonne of BONAVENTURE JELLFES	buried.....7ber—23—
MARY ye Daughter of ROBERT PART	buried.....7ber—23—

(66)

Coppied out of ye register- December ye 8th
 booke for ye parish of St Georges. 1679.
 in ye Island of Barbados. p^{re} me DANIEL DYKE Cleric.

[endorsed] BARBADOS

Accot of Christnings. 36.

Burials..... 66.

in the Parish of
 St. George.

Recd 3^d June. 1680.

 List of the Masters & Mistresses names wth what Lands & Servants & negrees they haue, & Asoe what Christenings & Burials hath been in the Parish of St. Andrews.

Masters & Mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants:	Negroes:	Christnings	Bur ^{als} :
Leut ^t BASSILL GIBBES	130	2: men	045	one MARY	1: man
JOHN FOORD Esq ^r :	280	4: men	120	one ELIZ: BURGESS	4: men
Cap ^{tn} JOHN GIBBES	200	1: man	093	.....	2: Child ^{ren}
THOMAS LEAKE Esq ^r	150	.....	060	.....	.....
Mr RICHARD EDWARDS	30	.....	031	one SARAH	1: SARAH
Cap ^{tn} ABBLL* ALLEYNE	316	1: man	115	.....	1: man
Cap ^{tn} SAMUELL WOODWORD ..	120	.....	046	.....	.....
Mr JOHN HOULDER	57	.....	041	.....	3: men
The Widdow HUTCHINS	10	.....	003	.....	.....
Mr JOHN SWANN	42	.....	014	.....	.....
Mr SAMUELL AUSTEN	6	.....	002	.....	.....
JOHN BODEN Esq ^r	250	12: men	143	.....	1: man
Mr RICHARD MORRIS	115	1: man	035	.....	.....
Mr EDWARD JORDAN	28	.....	010	.....	2:
THOMAS RICHARDS	12	.....	008	.....	1:
Docto ^r EDWARD LAMMY	14	.....	005	.....	.....
M ^{rs} MARTHA HAMERLY	86	.....	019	.....	2:
Mr GEORGE HURST	110	1: man	040	.....	.....
JOHN SAVERY	53	.....	.....	.....	.....
Mr WILLIAM HAWKSWORTH ..	18	.....	006	.....	.....
Cap ^{tn} TYMOTHY THORNHILL ..	170	1: man	150	.....	3: men
M ^{rs} ANNE JOHNSTON	105	.....	041	.....	3: men
L ^t CHARLES SANDIFORD	15	.....	004	one RICHARD	.....
L ^t WILLIAM HALL	40	.....	009	one ANNE	.....
Cap ^{tn} ARCHIBALD JOHNSTON ..	60	3: men	036	two Sonns	1: boy
Mr W ^m DOTTEN	109	3: men	60	.....	.....

* [? ABELL.]

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants:	Negroes:	Christnings	Burials:
L ^d JOHN SANDIFORD	75	1: man	033		
Doctor JOHN HAYWARD	30	.....	006	.....	1: Boy
JOHN SOMERHALES Esq ^r	140	2: men	051	one ANNE	1: Girl
JOHN MERRICK Esq ^r	266	6: men	167		
M ^r ALLEXANDER BARTLETT ..	12	.....	006		
M ^r JOHN JEPHSON	10	.....	003		
WILLIAM ROACH	4	.....	001	.....	1: Boy
M ^r JOHN BURGESS	40	.....	016		
M ^r DAVID SMITH	6	.....			
M ^r STEPHEN SMITH	50	.....	008		
M ^{rs} MARY COBHAM	87	2:	26	.....	2:
M ^r ROBERT HAYTE	18	.....	005		
Doctor STEPHEN GIBBES	28	.....	014		
M ^r HUGH WILLIAMS	10	.....	005		
M ^r THOMAS BROOKES	12	.....	021		
M ^r W ^m RAWLINGS	9	.....	004		
The Widdow ELLICOTT	86	.....	010		
M ^r JOHN TAYTE	16	.....	005		
M ^r HUGH DUNN	10	.....			
M ^r JOHN BELFORD	8	.....	002	.....	1:
DENNIS MURFEY	14	.....	..	1	
M ^r THOMAS CADLE	9	.....	..	1:	1:
JOHN BOOTHMAN	5	.....	001		
DANIELL DONAVAN	4	.....	000	.....	1:
CALEB ROUSE*			003		
M ^r JOHN SWAN			14		
M ^r HENRY COLLETT			02		
JOHN THOMAS			003		
ANDREW FALLIN			001		
DANIELL SHANIS			001		
JAMES STOLLARD			001		
WILLIAM ROCHE*			001		

* [A pen has been drawn through these names in the Orig. MS.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

471

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants:	Negroes:	Christnings	Burialls:
GEORGE DENT			006		
JAMES WEBB			001		
M ^r ROBERT ENGLISH			004		
PHILIP CHARLES			001		
JOHN SMITH			002		
TEAGUE Boy			001		
M ^r JOHN SLYE	26	.....	005		
M ^r THOMAS COPPIN.....	12	.....	009		
Capt ABELL GAY	100	.....	028		
The Widdow GAY.....	100	.....	019		
L ^t JOHN MILLS.....	260	.....	90	.....	3:
M ^r HENRY JEENES	68	.....	12	.....	2:
M ^r ANDREW FOLLYN	26	.....	01	one ANDREW	1:
M ^r DANIELL SHAHANISSE	10	.....		.....	2:
M ^r GEORGE BUSTIAN	10	.....	001		
M ^r JOHN WELCH	19	.....	001		
M ^r ROBERT HIUE.....	10	.....		two Sonns	
M ^r ROBERT HEWITT	10	.....	005	two Sonns	
M ^r HENRY KELSOLL	105	.....	030	one Daughter	1:
M ^{rs} HELLEN CANTEY	20	.....	007		
M ^r BARTHOLOMEW REESE	152	.....	051	.....	1:
M ^r THOMAS BERESFORD	180	2	028	1:	
L ^t BENNETT REESE.....	60	.....	006		
M ^r NATHANIELL SNOW	180	.....	048		
M ^r CALEB ROUSE	76	.....	003		
M ^r EDWARD PAINE	5	.....		1:	
L ^t HUMPHERY WATERMAN ..	186	.....	092		
M ^r ROBERT RICHARDS	60	3:	25		
M ^r WILLIAM DAVIES	82	1:	22		
M ^r JOHN WAYTE	93	.....	050		
M ^r PHILLIP ROSSE	12	.....	004	.....	1:
M ^r RICHARD WILLIS ..	5	.....	001		
DANILL DYNEGELL	5	.....			

masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christnings	Burials	
RALPH FRETTEWELL Esq ^r		I:				
M ^r JOHN LOCKE .....		.....	006			
M ^r THOMAS RUSSELL	25	.....	005			
M ^r ANDREW BLACK	20	.....	014			
M ^r DAVID MICHELL	10					
JOHN NOBB			003			
W ^m CAMPION			005			
JAMES BINNEY			003			
W ^m HENDERSON			001			
W ^m PURSS			002			
THOMAS JOHNSTON			008			
SYMON RUD			001			
RICHARD WILLIS			001			
DANIELL DOUGLE			001			
DERMOTT MAHONT			002			
DENNIS MACKHALA			002			
JOHN DANIELL			003			
THOMAS LAYTON			003			
HENRY LAYTON & }		}	005			
JANE WEBB..... }						
Total	109	5597	47	2248	18	44

Lands in dispute between }
the Lady YEAMANS Madam } 719 MATTHEW GREY Minister
FARMER Madam SPARKS Amo^{ts} } JOHN FOORD
BASILL GIBBES., Churchward

Lands in this parish & the }
owners lives in other parishes } 1260
Amounts to

Total 7576

(endorsed) BARBADOS.
Acc^t of Inhabitants .. 109.
Christnings 18.
Burials 44.
Land &c in St Andrew's parish.
Rec^d 3^d June. 1680.

Año: 1680 (?)

 True and Perfect List of all ye Names of ye Inhabitants in ye
 Parrish of Christ Church. with an Exact accompt of all ye Land,
 white Seruants; and Neg's within ye Said parrish Taken This 22th
 Decemb' 1679

	acres Land	w th Seruants	Neg ^{rs}
A			
ADAM JOHN	.. 192	 3	 64
ARNETT DAVID	.. 50	 1	 20
ANDREWS .. ROGER	.. 10	.....	.... 18
ADAMS..... CONRADT	.. 10	.....	.... 21
ALCORN JOHN	 5	 2	 5
ANDERSON .. ADAM.....	 5	.....	.....
ASHBURNER .WILLIAM	.. 13	.....	.... 6
AUSTINE.... THOMAS	 5	.....	.....
ALSOPP RICHARD	 5	.....	.... 1
ADDICE EDWARD.....	.. 20	.....	.... 11
ADDIS JOHN ORPHANT	 3	.....	.....
ANDERSON .. WILLIAM	 2	.....	.....
AUSTINE JOHN	.. 30	.....	.... 16
ALSOPP EDWARD	.. 10	.....	.... 2
ASHURST.... JOHN	.. 33	.....	.... 11
ASHURST.... BENIAMIN .....	.....	.....	.... 7
ANDREWS .. THOMAS	 5	.....	.....
ARTHUR MICHAELL .....	.....	.... 3	.....
ARNETT PATRICK	 3	 1	 3
ARCH JOHN	 7½	.....	.....
ANDERSON .. THOMAS	 2½	.....	.....
	411	 10	.. 185

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{ts}
B.			
BISHOPP JOAN	..202	 2	65
BUCKWORTH ..RICHARD	..188	 5	65
BONNETT THOMAS deēd....	..138	.....	.....
BOND FRANCIS	.. 60	.....	.....
BROWNE.....STEPHEN	.. 85	 1	16
BARRY.....JOHN	.. 14	.....	....12
BLANCHARD ..WILLIAM	.. 15	.....	.... 4
BULL CHRISTOPH ^r	.. 18	.....	.... 3
BOXFIELD THOMAS	5	.....	.....
BAKER.....ESIAS	5	.....	.... 1
BRIGSTOCK...RICHARD	7½	.....	.....
BARNES OLLIVER	 1	.....	.....
BURTON AGNES Widdow..	.. 55	.....	....17
BURBON JOHN and Comp ^{lt} ..	8½	.....	.... 2
BOURNE JOHN	.. 12	.....	.... 1
BOURN.....JOHN Junio'	7	 1	11
BENTLY MARTYN Esqu' ..	..245	 5	.. 154
BROOKS JOHN	.. 30	.....	.... 8
BLAKE NICHOLAS	9	.....	.... 7
BAYLY ROBERT	7	.....	.... 2
BOURNE SAMUELL	5	.....	.... 2
BUENNO BENIAMIN .....	.....	.....	.... 1
BOULINE (?) ..HENRY	4	 1	.....
BRIGGS WILLIAM	.. 12½	.....	.... 7
BURK TOBIAS	4	.....	.... 2
BARRY.....ALCE	.. 10	.....	.... 4
BATEMAN JOHN	7	.....	.....
BAYLY.....CHARLES	.. 32	.....	.... 3
BRADLY RALPH	5	.....	.....
BRADLY ROBERT	2	.....	.... 1
BANERIGG ROBERT	.. 33½	.....	.... 9
BUTTLER WILLIAM	.. 10	.....	.... 1
BOYNER JOHN	3½	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
BURK JAMES	8 $\frac{1}{2}$	.....	.....
BUDDING RICHARD.....	...10	.....	... 8
BAYLY.....RICHARD	5	.....	... 6
BAXTER EDWARD.....	8	.....	.....
BEARD.....RICH ^d de'd	4	.....	.....
	<u>1256$\frac{1}{2}$</u>	<u>.. 14</u>	<u>412</u>

C

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
CLARK MARGARETT	.. 167	 5	78
COOPER THOMAS	.. 21	.....	....17
CLEMENT WILLIAM.....	.. 14	 3	 7
CLARK FRANCIS	.. 12	.....	.... 6
CONOWAY CORNELIUS.....	 3	.....	.... 1
COUGHLAN....TEAGUE	7	.....	.... 4
CHAFFIN.....DANIELL .....	.....	.... 1	 2
CONNER BRYEN	6	.....	.....
COCKTON DANIELL.....	7	.....	.... 2
CLARK EDWARD	 1	.....	.....
COPPINGER....JOHN	8	.....	.....
CARNER [?CARVER] MICHAELL ..	6	.....	.... 1
CRICHLLOW ELIZABETH.....	.....	.....	.... 5
CHRICHLLOW ..JAMES	9	.....	.... 6
CLARK ROGER.....	.. 20	.....	....11
CLARK CHRISTOPH'	.. 60	.....	....31
CASON THOMAS	8	.....	.... 5
CRICHLLOW HENRY	.. 15	.....	.... 4
CLANCEY CORNELIUS.....	.. 10	.....	.... 3
CUDDEN JOHN	8	.....	.... 3
COLLYER TOBIAS .....	.....	.....	.... 2
COMELL DUGWELL	.. 10	.....	.... 3
CLARK WILLIAM and Compl ^t	7	.....	.....
CONNEY EDMOND.....	1 $\frac{1}{2}$	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
CLOUGHAN....ELIZABETH.....	2	.....	.....
CREEDE JOHN	.. 26	.....	.... 2
COLLEY THOMAS	.. 10	.....	.... 4
CORTEENE ELLINOR.....	6	.....	.....
CHIZELL.....DANIELL.....	2½	.....	.....
CAUAN JOHN	2	.....	.... 1
CHAPPELL JONAH Deed ...	2½	.....	.... 1
COOKE.....MARGRETT Widdow	5	.....	.... 3
CHASE.....STEPHEN	9	.....	.... 6
CONNEYLAND . PATT; and Comp ^{ts}	.. 12½	.....	.... 2
COPPINE JOHN	5	.....	.....
CAREW RICHARD	.. 38	.....	.... 6
CHURCHIER ...THOMAS.....	5	.....	.....
CLARK THOMAS	.. 15	.....	.....
CODD JAMES.....	.. 13	.....	.....
CAMMELL GILBERT.....	4	.....	.....
	558	.. 9	216

D

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
DORN JOHN	.. 56	 2	 31
DORN FRANCIS	.. 37	.....	.....
DOWELL.....RICHARD	3	.....	.... 1
DAWSON.....MILLES	5	.....	.... 1
DAVIS.....EDWARD	1	.....	.....
DANIELL NICHOLAS	.. 10	.....	.... 8
DRURY RICHARD	.. 61	.....	.... 25
DENNIS JOHN	2½	.....	.....
DOLLAR JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 2
DUKE HENRY	.. 23	.....	.... 4
DUMESNILL .. CAREW.....	.. 70	.....	.... 37
DAVIS.....MARGARETT	.. 10	.....	.... 2

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
DENHAM.....JOHN .....	.....	.....	....I
DEMSTER JOHN	 6	.....	.....
DILLON GARRETT	20	.....	.... 9
DURANT.....NATTHAN	 8	.....	.... 9
DENNIS JOHN	 5	.....	.....
DOWLING WILLIAM.....	 3	.....	.....
DANIEL JOHN	 5	.....	.....
DANBY JOHN	 2	.....	.....
DURANT.....THOMAS	 6	.....	.... 4
	333	 2	134

E	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
EYTON WILLIAM.....	98	 3	70
EDNEY PETER	52	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....JOAN	10	.....	.... 2
EUANS JOHN	 3	 2	 4
ENES PHILLIPP	 4	.....	.... 3
EARL THOMAS	12	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....RICHARD.....	.....	.... 1	20
	179	 6	.. 99

F	Acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
FRERE.....TOBIAS Esqu'....	395	 5	.. 150
FRERE.....JOHN Esqu'	180	.....	.. 80
FRERE.....WILLIAM	120	.....	.. 40
FITZGERALD ..MORRIS	.. 15	.....	.... 9
FA'WELL [<i>i.e.</i> FAREWELL]..JAMES	.. 18	.....	.... 2
FORESTALL...RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....
FAWNE JOHN	5	.....	.....
FRERE.....WILLIAM	I	.....	.....
FARROW ROBERT	I	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
FOY.....HUGH	3	.....	.....
FRAME WILLIAM.....	.. 10	.....	.....
FORD THOMAS	.. 15	.....	.... 9
FOSTER JOHN	.. 25	.....	....10
FIELD.....ANTHONY	.. 11	.....	.... 5
FEYFIELD RICHARD	.. 23	.....	.....
FELL THOMAS	5	.....	.....
	842	 5	305
G.			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
GUNNING JOHN	..267	.....	....47
GRAY RICHARD decd ..	..150	 5	55
GREENIDGE ..RICHARD.....	.. 40	.....	.... 9
GRAY ROBERT	.. 18	.....	.... 4
GREENIDGE ..JEAN	9	.....	.... 4
GASLEE JOHN	.. 20	.....	....16
GORMAN MATTHEW	.. 10	.....	.... 1
GILHAM JOHN	4	.....	.....
GARUEY JAMES	5	.....	.... 3
GOODMAN ...RICHARD	8	.....	.... 9
GRIGGS.....JOHN	.. 10	.....	.....
GILBERT NATHAN ^{LL} ...	5	.....	.... 2
GARY EDWARD	8	.....	.... 1
GREGORY.....ORMOND	5	.....	.... 4
GRIFFIN EDWARD	.. 30	.....	.... 3
GILLES EDWARD.....	.. 10	.....	.... 6
GORDEN PETER.....	8	.....	.....
GILLES.....EDWARD Junio'..	5	.....	.... 1
GRIGSON ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
GEORGE THOMAS.....	.....	.....	.... 7
GIBBS JOHN .....	.....	.....	....10
	622	 5	182

H	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg ^s
HARDING HENRY Decd	220	 1	90
HARGRAUES ..ALLIS	126	 1	56
HASELWOOD ..THOMAS	170	 2	78
HOOPER JONATHAN	.. 50	.....	....17
HAWEN [or HAUSEN] SAMUELL..	.. 50	.....	.....
HOOPER CRISPINE	..100	.....	.....
HARLSTONE ..EDWARD	.. 30	 1	11
HORNOLD WILLIAM	.. 12	.....	.... 3
HAGTHORP....WILLIAM	...9	.....	.....
HYDE HENRY	...5	.....	.... 3
HANMERRY ..NICHOLAS	...6	.....	.....
HUTTON.....OLLIUER.....	.. 36	.....	.....
HARRIS ZACHARIAH ....	.....	.....	.... 1
HOLMES.....JOHN deēd	.. 15	.....	.... 8
HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD	.. 25	.....	....14
HUMPHRYES ..EDWARD	...2	.....	.....
HOLMES.....JAMES	...9	.....	.... 3
HOLDER.....NICHOLAS	.. 33	.....	....18
HERRINGMAN WILLIAM	.. 14	.....	.... 4
HART.....EDWARD	.. 32	.....	.....
HALLAM W ^m Decd.....	.. 20	.....	....10
HALEY THOMAS	.. 12	.....	.....
HARRIS ANTHONY	.. 10	.....	.... 6
HARMAN WILLIAM.....	.. 10	.....	.... 2
HENDERSON ..FRANCIS	...5	.....	.....
HUGHINIS PATTRICK	...9	.....	.... 7
HOGMAN ELIZABETH.....	.. 10	.....	.....
HATTON.....CHARLES	.. 28½	.....	....15
HAYWOOD JOHN	.. 15	.....	.... 6
HOLMES HENRY	.. 12	.....	.... 4
HACKETT WILLIAM	...7	.....	.....
HART WALTER	.. 80	.....	....28
HAYES.....THOMAS	.. 37	.....	....16

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
HARBERT EDWARD	.. 13	.....	.... 6
HACKETT ANN & Compl ^t ..	.. 21	.....	.....
HAUGHTAINE .RICHARD.....	.. 30	.....	.....
HANBURY NICHOLAS	 5	.....	.....
HOOPER.....DANIELL .....	.....	.....	.... 9
HOUGH WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	.... 4
	<u>1268</u>	<u>.. 10</u>	<u>419</u>
I			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
IRELAND.....THOMAS	.. 18	.....	.... 6
ILAM RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....
JONES ANTHONY	 3	 1	 2
JELPH'S JOHN	 5	.....	.....
JEAMES MARGARETT	.. 10	.....	.... 2
JONES ROBERT .....	.....	.....	.... 1
JEAMES MARGARETT ....	.....	.....	.... 5
	<u>.. 46</u>	<u>.. 1</u>	<u>.. 16</u>
K.			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^{'s}
KINSLAND .. NATTHAN ^{ls} Esqu'..	340	 5	170
KIRTON. PHILLIPP deēd....	360	 9	130
KIPPS.....JEAN.....	.. 10	.....	.... 3
KELLY DAVID	.. 13	.....	.... 3
KEZAR TEAGUE	 3	.....	.....
KEY WILLIAM.....	.. 16	.....	.... 1
KNIGHTS JOHN	.. 20	.....	.... 6
KNOWLES ANDREW.....	 1	.....	.....
KENDALL WILLIAM deēd ..	 5	.....	.....
KING RICHARD.....	.. 12	.....	.... 2
	<u>779</u>	<u>.. 14</u>	<u>315</u>

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's.
L			
LEWIS EDMOND.....	214	 8	72
LEIGH SARAH	172	.....	....52
LEWIS DAVID.....	 10	.....	.... 1
LUCAS RICHARD	 15	 1	10
LAMBERT..... ARTHUR	 4	.....	.... 2
LINCK THOMAS	 9	.....	.....
LEWIS JOHN	 15	.....	.... 6
LEE JAMES.....	 19	.....	.... 4
LETTIS..... THOMAS.....	 42	.....	.... 24
LACON THOMAS.....	 9	.....	.... 1
LELAND CHRISTOPH'	 30	.....	.... 9
LOCKSMITH... THOMAS.....	 3½	.....	.....
LOWRE JOHN	 7	.....	.... 6
LOUELL..... CONSTANCE....	.. 17½	.....	.... 6
LONGSTAFF ELIZABETH	 9	.....	.....
	576	 9	193

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's.
M			
MAXWELL THOMAS	 24	 2	 30
MATTSON MATTHIAS	 11	 2	 12
MOORE ROBERT	 5	.....	.... 2
MURFORD RICHARD	 12	.....	.... 3
MERRICKS JOHN de c'd.....	 5	.....	.....
MASON..... THOMAS.....	 7	.....	.... 3
MOORE..... ALCE	 2	.....	.....
MITCHELL THOMAS.....	 1	.....	.....
MACC GRAUGH.. DANIELL	 2	.....	.... 2
MOODY..... DAVID	 13	.....	.... 2
MORRIS..... WILLIAM	 15	.....	.... 2
MATTSON..... SMITHELL.....	 20	.....	.... 3
MACC DANIELL.. ALEXAND'	 13	.....	.... 1
MUNROW ANDREW	 5	.....	.... 3
MORRIS HUGH.....	 5	.....	.... 1

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
MARSAN EDWARD	10	.....	.... 6
MARKLAND....HENRY	44	.....	....20
MACC GRAUGH..JOHN	 5	.....	.... 2
MORRIS EDMOND.....	10	.....	.....
MACC BREECLY BRYEN	19	.....	.... 8
MONK HENRY	 2	.....	.... 2
MOHOLLAND ..JAMES.....	10	.....	.... 2
MAY.....JOHN	4½	.....	.....
MUNROW.....ALLEXAND'.....	13	.....	.....
MILLINGTON ..JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 2
	257½	.. 4	106

N

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
NEWTON.....SAMUELL Esqu'..	.. 581	15	.. 260
NEMIAS DAVID a Jew	20	.....	....12
NOBLE.....MARK	 5	.....	.....
NORRON.....KATHIERINE	10	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR	48	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR Junio' ..	13	 1	12
NEWMAN.....MARGARETT	28	.....	.... 9
NIXON.....MARY	 5	.....	.....
NURSE.....ROBERT	 5	.....	.... 2
	715	16	.. 309

O

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
OKER GEORGE	69	.....	....22
OWTRAM.....DOROTHY	.. 116	.....	....28
OISTINE JAMES	67	 1	17
OUERTON ROBERT	 5	.....	.....
OISTINE..... NICHOLAS	 4	.....	.... 1

PARISH REGISTERS.

483

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg'
OLLIUER.....MARGARETT	 4	.....	.....
OUTRAM.....ROBERT	 10	.....	.....
	<u>275</u>	 1	 68
P.			
	Acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
PEARS JOHN Esqu'	910	 8	.. 180
PERRIMAN RICHARD	 37	 1	 20
PINCHBACK ...THOMAS.....	 38	.....	.... 11
PILE.....THEOPHILUS	 45	 1	 12
PILE.....SARAH	 20	.....	.... 3
PERRY JOHN	 15	.....	.....
PEAD JOHN	 4 $\frac{1}{2}$	.....	.... 7
POCKETT.....WILLIAM	 3	.....	.....
PAYNE.....ELIZABETH.....	 4	.....	.....
PERROTT.....RALPH	 70	.....	.... 15
PECOCK ROBERT	 7	 2	 7
POYER.....THOMAS	 13	.....	.... 3
PARSONS.....WILLIAM deēd ..	 4	.....	.....
PITTMAN ARTHUR	 15	.....	.... 5
PITTS HUGH	 8	.....	.... 2
PEAK CHRISTOPH'	 4	.....	.... 2
PRICE MATTHEW	 5	.....	.... 2
PRICE HENRY	 35	.....	.... 15
PRICE WILLIAM	 1	.....	.....
PERRY.....EDWARD.....	 5	.....	.....
POTTER ROBERT	 4	.....	.....
PORTER ROBERT	 5	.....	.... 7
PIKE OLLIU deēd.....	 2 $\frac{1}{2}$	.....	.....
POORE.....PETER	 3	.....	.....
PUMFRETT ...ANN.....	 5	.....	.....
PHELOMY ...JOHN	 10	.....	.....
PHILLIPPS WILLIAM 5 acrs 2 Neg's			
	<u>1273</u>	.. 12	<u>291</u>

Q			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
QUIGGEN.....JOHN	.. 12	.....	6
R			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
RICHBELL ROBERT	.. 315	 8	140
RISLEY.....CRESENT	.. 148	 1	84
RUSHBROOK ..HENRY	.. 50	 1	13
RODMAN.....SARAH.....	.. 75	.....	.... 2
RODMAN.....JOHN	...7	.....	.... 3
RODMAN.....JOHN Junio'	.. 47	.....	....13
RICHARDS ...JOHN	.. 10	.....	.... 7
RICHARDSON ..MARY	.. 33	.....	....10
RYCRAFT.....SARAH	.. 45	.....	....12
RICHARDSON ..DAVID.....	...4½	.....	.... 2
REYNOLD JEAN Widdow ..	.....	.....	.... 8
ROBINSON THOMAS	.. 10	.....	.... 8
ROBINSON ROBERT	.. 12½	.....	.... 6
ROGERS JOHN	.. 12½	.....	.... 3
RAWLINES JOHN	.. 15	.....	.... 8
ROSE ELIZABETH.....	... 8	.....	.... 3
RICHARDSON ..GEORGE	.. 10	.....	... 7
ROBINSON MANUSS (?).....	.. 17	.....	.... 6
ROSSE JOHN	... 1	.....	.....
ROBINSON WILLIAM.....	.....	.....	.... 3
RAINSFORD ...JOHN	...3	.....	.... 1
RENNY TEAGUE	...5	.....	.....
RENNY TEAGUE Jun'....	.. 10	.....	.... 1
RYCORD SAMUELL	...2	.....	.... 1
RUCK JOHN	.. 44	.....	....16
REDMAN.....RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....
ROBINSON EDWARD.....	...7	.....	.....
RENTFREE ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
RYMORE.....ALEXAND'	...1	.....	.....

S	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
SCAWELL .. } RICH ^d Esqu'	550	 8	.. 206
[or SEAWELL] }			
SEARL JOHN Esqu'	365	 11	.. 184
SILUESTER Madam	180	 1	 40
SCOTT BENIAMIN	.. 108	 2	 41
SHURLAND JOHN	.. 30	 00	 12
STANFORD ROBERT	.. 27	.....	.... 9
SMITH ELIZABETH	 5	.....	.... 6
STEPHENS JOHN	 5	.....	.....
SHELTON SAMUELL	 1½	 2	 3
STRODE HENRY	.. 30	.....	.... 32
STRAWNE HENRY	 5	.....	.... 2
SHERON GEORGE	.. 10	.....	.... 6
SIMPSON JAMES	 1½	.....	.... 1
SPEGHT WILLIAM	.. 22	.....	.... 21
SISTERS ELIZABETH	.. 36	.....	.... 19
SNERLING ROBERT .....	.....	.....	.... 1
SADLER THOMAS	.. 21	.....	.....
SLANY ANTHONY .....	.....	.....	.... 2
STONE JOHN	.. 20	.....	.... 1
SKAROS GEORGE	 5	.....	.... 1
SPAROWHAWK .. JAMES	 5	.....	.... 4
STRODE MARGRETT .....	.....	.... 1	 4
SPENCER JOHN	.. 23	.....	.... 7
SAUNDERSON .. JOHN	 4	.....	.... 1
SLAUGHTER .. THOMAS	 3	.....	.... 2
STUDDY THOMAS	 8	.....	.... 3
SHORTE OWEN	 6	.....	.....
SCRUTTON [or STRUTTON] .. JOHN	 5	.....	.... 1
SAWYER MARGARETT	.. 10	.....	.... 4
SNIPE JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 2
SHORE RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....

	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg's
SAUNDERSON..ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
SUTTON HENRY	 5	.....	.....
	<u>1511</u>	<u>....25</u>	<u>615</u>

T

	acres Land.	w th Servants.	Neg's.
THORNBURGH...GEORGE	.. 40	.....	....10
TROWELL PHILLIPP.....	.. 34	.....	....21
TYLER.....ROBERT	.. 21	.....	.... 4
TAYLOR JOHN	.. 12	.....	.... 6
THOMPSON JOHN	 8	.....	.... 4
THOROWGOOD..THOMAS	 1	 1	 1
TERRILL SAMUELL	 3 $\frac{3}{4}$	.....	.... 2
TUBBS EDWARD.....	 7 $\frac{1}{2}$	.....	.....
TILNEY THOMAS	.. 10	.....	.... 1
THOMAS THOMPSON	 8	.....	.... 1
THISTLETHWAITE..PETER.....	 8	.....	.... 1
TICHBOURN....WINNEFRED....	.. 17	.....	.... 6
TVSOE WILLIAM	 1	.....	.... 1
	<u>171$\frac{1}{4}$</u>	<u>.... 1</u>	<u>.. 58</u>

V

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
VINTON [<i>or</i> VNITON] ..THOMAS ..	.. 17	.....	.... 9
VFFORD.....JOHN.....	 5	.....	.....
	<u>.. 22</u>	<u>.....</u>	<u>.... 9</u>

W

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg's
WATKINES ..DAVID.....	.. 20	.....	.... 6
WYNN.....RICHARD.....	.. 60	.....	.... 8
WALTERS CHRISTOPH'....	.. 112	.....	....28
WATKINES ..ROBERT	 5	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
WRIGHT WILLIAM	2	.....	.... 3
WALROND THOMAS	.. 340	 18	.. 170
WASLEY JOHN	1	.....	....
WATTKINES .. THOMAS	.. 10	.....	.... 5
WEBSTER JOHN	5	.....	.... 1
WISE CHRISTOPH'	.. 19	.....	.... 7
WILLIAMS RICHARD	.. 406	 2	.. 200
WRIGHT JOHN	.. 40	 4	 7
WARNER..... STEPHEN	.. 18	.....	.... 11
WATT DAVID.....	.. 10	.....	.... 10
WILSON ANTHONY	6	.....	....
WHITE..... PATRICK	.. 13	.....	.... 6
WILSON EDWARD.....	6	.....	.... 4
WILSON CHARLES	.. 20	.....	.... 6
WILSON CHARLES Junio' ..	5	.....	.... 4
WALTER RICHARD	2½	.....	....
WHITE..... MILICENT	2½	.....	....
WARD WILLIAM	.. 14	.....	.... 3
WILSON WILLIAM	9	.....	.... 2
WELLS..... JOHN	5	.....	....
WILSON MARGARETT	5	.....	....
WARD RICHARD	2	.....	....
WADDINE THOMAS	2	.....	....
WYATT CHRISTOPH'	.. 10	.....	.... 3
WHITEHEAD .. THO: deëd	.. 25	.....	.... 6
WALTON..... RICHARD	.. 11	.....	.... 2
	1112	.. 24	492

Total of }
Inhabitants } 410

The Sum Totall of Euery Lott Contained in y^e wthin
List Alphabetically Drawne and Cast upp att y^e Foote

acres Land	w th Seru th	Negros
12978 $\frac{3}{4}$	.. 178	4723

JN^o KENNEY
RICH ELLIOTT } Church Wardens
JN^o ADAMS }

BARBADOS



N Extract from y^e Register of Christ Church of y^e Christnings
within y^e Said Parish from March y^e 25: 78. to y^e 29th: of 78: 79

Anno Dom. 1678

Aprill.

JANE y^e Daughter of THOMAS and JANE WITHERING was bapt y^e: 2^d
GRISSEL y^e Daughter of TIMOTHY and MARY HUDLEY was bapt y^e: 26th

June

MARGRET y^e Daughter of WILLIAM and MARY WALTON was bapt y^e: 27th

July

THOMAS y^e Sonn of CORNELIUS and MARGRET STAPONS bapt y^e: 2^d
THOMAS y^e Sonn of NICOLAS and MARIE CLARE..... bapt y^e: 3^d

August

MARY y^e Daughter of HUMPHREY and ELIZABETH BALL bapt y^e: 1st
MARY y^e Daughter of WILLIAM and MABELL HOWARD bapt y^e: 18th
JOAN y^e Daughter of BENJ^a and KATHERINE FINCH bapt y^e: 25th
RICHARD y^e Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASELWOOD bapt y^e: 26th

1678

JOHN ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH SERLE bapt ye: 30th
 MARY ye [*sic*] of JOHN and MABELL GITTINGS of ye Age of
 Eighteen years and Seaven moneths was bapt in ye P'sence } ye: 31th
 of EDWARD WASSON and ANNE PACKSON Wittnesses

September

NICOLAS ye Sonn of HUGH and MARY MORRICE was bapt ye: 8th
 MARY ye Daughter of DOWGALL and MARY CAMPBELL bapt ye: 8th
 FRANCIS ye Sonn of JOHN and ANN HANSON was bapt ye: 19th
 ROBERT ye Sonn of ROBERT and MARY STANFORD was bapt ye: 24th
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and ABIGAILL COLLINS was bapt ye: 29th

October

CHRISTOPHER ye Son of JOHN and ANNE SNIPE was bapt ye 13th
 WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN and MARGERY HINCH was bapt ye: 20th
 LANCELOTT ye Son of LANCELOT and MARY THOMPSON bapt ye 20th
 JANE ye Daughter of W^m and ELIANOR DAVIES was bapt ye 24th
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD and MACHELL ALSOPE bapt ye 31th

November

RICHARD ye Sonn of RICHARD and MARY BRIDGESTOCK bapt ye 10th
 ISABELL ye Daughter of ROBERT and KATHERINE CHURCH bapt ye 17th
 MARTHA ye Daughter of JAMES and HANNA ANDERSON bapt ye 24th
 W^m ye Son of OBAH a Christian Negroe Woman was bapt ye 24th
 SUSANNA a Negroe Woman of JOHN OSBOURN'S was bapt ye 24th
 whose vndertakers were HERBERT GRIFFITH, ANN KELLY, and
 ELIZ: WATKINS
 W^m ye Son of ye Said SUSANNA, whose vndertakers were RALPH
 BRETTON, and EDWARD PRICE, and MARY SMITH was baptized ye 24th
 MARTHA a Moletto Daughter of ye s^d JOⁿ OSBURN and SUSANNA
 bapt ye 24th
 THEOPHILUS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH LUCAS was
 baptized ye 26th
 ALEXANDER ye Sonn of THOMAS and ANN IRELAND was bapt ye 28th

1678

MARGRET y^e Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH BRADLY
 was bapt y^e: 28th
 MARY y^e Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH JONES was bapt y^e 28th

December

SARAH y^e Daughter of GEORGE and ELVY HARE was..... bapt y^e 1st
 GRACE y^e Daughter of OLIVER and GRACE PIKE was bapt y^e: 10th
 ANNE y^e Daughter of JOHN and SUSANNA WEBSTER was bapt y^e 17th
 RICHARD y^e Sonn of ZACHARIE and ELIZABETH HARRIS was
 bapt y^e 26th
 MARY y^e Daughter of W^m and MARY PHILLIPS was bapt y^e 30th

January 167⁸₄

JOB y^e Son of WALTER and DOROTHY HART of about.
 22. years of Age his Chosen witnesses WALTER HART } bapt y^e 2^d
 and THOMAS HAYES }
 CHARITY y^e Daughter of WALTER and DOROTHY HART
 of about 19 years of Age whose Wittnesses were
 WALTER HART THOMAS HAYES and ELIZABETH } bapt y^e 2^d
 JEWSON and JANE HAYES..... }
 ELIZABETH y^e age of 8 years, and KATHERINE of y^e }
 Age of Seaven years and AMARINZIA of y^e Age of 5 } bapt y^e 3^d
 years, and BENJ^a of y^e Age of 7 moneths, all children }
 of BERNARD and ELIZABETH SCHENCKINGH were bapt }
 ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of NATHANIEL and ANN
 RIDGEWAY of y^e Age: 11: years was bapt y^e 4th
 JOHN y^e Sonn of ROBERT and ANNE SNELLIN was bapt y^e 7th
 ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of WILLIAM and ANNE MERCER
 was bapt y^e 19th
 PHILOCLEON y^e Daughter of RICHARD and JANE GREENIDGE
 was bapt y^e 21th
 CHRISTOPHER y^e Sonn [of] CHRISTOPHER and ANN BULL was bapt y^e 22th
 ARTHUR y^e Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM was bapt y^e 22th

167 $\frac{8}{9}$

March

Aprill

May

MARY ye Daughter of JN^o and HESTER ADAMS was bapt^t ye 3^d
62-2

1679

WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM and ANN BRIDGESTOCK was bapt y^e 11th
 JOHN the Son of JAMES and MARY HOLMES..... was bapt y^e 15th
 WILLIAM y^e Son of MARGARET COOK Widdow..... was bapt y^e 14th

June

ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of SMITHY and MARTHA MATSON
 was bapt y^e 14th
 JAMES the Sonn of JOHN and MARY JELPH was bapt y^e 29th

July

JAMES y^e Son of JAMES and ANGELETTA OISTINS ... was bapt y^e 2^d
 SUSANNA y^e Daughter of JOHN and ELIZABETH GASELEE was bapt y^e 3^d
 EDWARD y^e Son of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE was bapt y^e 8th
 GEORGE y^e Son of GEORGE and ANN GILES was bapt y^e 8th
 NICOLAS y^e Son of NICOLAS BIDLECOMB by a Negroe Woman
 was bapt y^e 9th
 ANNE y^e Daughter of JN^o and ANNE CREED was bapt y^e 13th

August

JOHN y^e Son of JOHN and ANNE DANIELL was bapt y^e 7th
 MARY y^e Daughter of ROGER and MARY CLARKE ... was bapt y^e 7th
 JOHN y^e Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH SMITH was bapt y^e 28th
 DANIELL y^e Son of DARBY and ELIZABETH MALLONEE was bapt y^e 17th
 THOMAS y^e Son of OWEN and JOAN MALLONEE was bapt y^e 31th

September

WILLIAM of y^e Age of ten moneths Son of WILLIAM and FRANCES
 SMITH bapt y^e 3^d
 WILLIAM y^e Son of W^m and ELIZABETH WOODFINE was bapt y^e 7th
 SAMUEL of y^e Age of 7 months Son of DAVID and JANE ARNET.
 was bapt y^e 9th
 KATHERINE y^e Daughter of TEAGE and KATHERINE KEYZAR
 was bapt y^e 9th

1679

ANNE ye Daughter of JOHN and KATHARINE ROGERS was bapt ye 15th
 W^m ye Son of WILLIAM and JOAN COLE was bapt ye *th
 WALTER ye Son of RICHARD and CHARITY HICKMAN was bapt ye 25th
 DAVERS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH SEAWELL was bapt ye 26th

October

THOMAS ye Son of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HUGHS. was bapt ye 13th
 JOHN ye son of JOHN and SUSANNA MERICK was bapt ye 16th
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and MARY BUNNYON was bapt ye 16th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of JAMES and REBECCA CRUTCHLOE
 was bapt ye 17

 Total 93†

JN^o KENNEY
 RICH: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens
 JN^o: ADAMS

BARBADOS



N Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Burialls wthin
 ye Said Parish from March ye 25th 1678. to September ye 29th
 1679

 Anno Do^m 1678

May

JOHN ye Son of JOHN MARKLAND buried ye 31th

June

ANNANIAS MAN Senio' buried ye 4th
 MARY ye Wife of W^m HALLUM buried ye 17th
 JANE BRYAN buried ye 20th
 WILLIAM HARGROVE buried

* Date doubtful, owing to the orig. MS. being split.

† [It should be 98.]

July

1678

FRANCIS y^e Wife of JOHN STONE..... buried y^e 12th
 WILLIAM LEIGH buried y^e 19th
 JANE y^e Wife of JOHN COPPIN buried y^e 29th

August

JOHN ARCH buried y^e 5th
 JANE the Daughter of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASSELWOOD bur y^e 26th
 CHARLES the Son of THOMAS and ANNE IRELAND buried y^e 30th

Septemb'

MAJ' RICHARD GRAY buried y^e 10th
 HESTER the Wife of JN^o PEERSE Esq' buried y^e 15th

October

JOSHUAH CHAPPELL buried y^e 5th
 THOMAS CRAWFORD buried y^e 21th
 KATHERINE the Wife of W^m HORNIOLDE buried y^e 28th

November

SIMON REYNOLDS buried y^e 2^d
 CHARLES y^e Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH BURTON buried y^e 28th
 GEORGE STRODE was buried y^e 29th

Decemb'

ARTHUR y^e Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM buried y^e 28th

January 167^s_v

MARGARET OLIVER..... buried y^e 29th
 JANE y^e Wife of JN^o THOMPSON buried y^e 31th
 MABEEL the Wife of ZACHARIAH HARRIS buried y^e 31th

167³*February*

STEPHEN SMITH	buried ye 8 th
JOHN BUSSIE	buried ye 9 th
JOHN BURTON Junio'	buried ye 10 th
EDWARD ADDISON Junio'	buried ye 10 th
J ^{no} BURTON Senio'	buried ye 13 th
JOHN and his Wife JANE LITTLE	buried ye 13 th
CHRISTIAN a Negroe Servant of MAJ' KINGSLANDS	buried ye 13 th
JOHN HOLMES	buried ye 15 th
WILLIAM KENDALL	buried ye 18 th
DELIVERANCE ADDISON	buried ye 18 th
CHRISTOPHER CLANCY	buried ye 18 th
JANE the Wife of EDWARD MARSON	buried ye 26 th

March

W ^m COOK	buried ye 2 ^d
S ^r ROBERT HACKETT	buried ye 3 ^d

Aprill

HENRY HARDING	buried ye 21 th
OLIVER PIKE	buried ye 22 th
REBECCA POTTER	buried ye 23 th
SARAH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and MARY BLOWDEN	buried ye 26 th

May

SUSANNA ye Wife of HENRY HOLMES.....	buried ye 17 th
--------------------------------------	----------------------------

June

DAVID ROBINSON	buried ye 10 th
MATHEW GORMON	buried ye 23 th
JAMES ye Son of JOHN JELPH	buried ye 24 th
THOMAS CHESTER	buried ye 30 th

1679

July

PETER ALSOPE..... buried y^e 1st
 JOHN BASHFORD buried y^e 3^d
 WILLIAM SILCOMB buried y^e 5th
 EDWARD the Sonn of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE... buried y^e 9th
 ANTHONY RICHARDSON..... buried y^e 13th
 HENRY HOLMES buried y^e 22th
 RICHARD BEDFORD..... buried y^e 23th
 MARTHA CAULDWALL..... buried y^e 28th

August

MICHAELL CLARK buried y^e 5th
 DOROTHY CALLAHAN..... buried y^e 10th
 MACHELL y^e Daughter of EDWARD ALSOPE buried y^e 19th

September

SAMUELL y^e Son of Capt DAVID, and JANE ARNET buried y^e 13th

JN^o KENNEY
 RICH: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens.
 JN^o: ADAMS }

BARBADOS



N account of all the Persons who have been baptized within the Parish of St James since the 25th of March 1678 to the 29th of September 1679

1678 May— 23—ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of THOMAS SERTAIN
 August 11—ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of DAVID POOR
 Aug— 17—MARY y^e Daughter of FRANCIS WALTHO
 Aug— 25—ANNE y^e Daughter of JAMES WALWYN Esq'

Septemb 1—JOAN y^e Daughter of WILLIAM HABBERD

1678 Sept— 5—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of WILLIAM THOMAS
 Sept— 8 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER CUTHBERT
 —MARY the Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 October—10—JOHN the Son of JOHN HILL
 Octob—15—WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—GEORGE ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—SUSANNA ye Daughter of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—WILLIAM ye Son of WILLIAM FOSTER
 Oct— 20—JOHN ye Son of JOHN MIRCH

November—17—RALPH ye Son of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—17—MARY ye Daughter of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—24—ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD CHOM

December 8 HENRY ye Son of Mr WILLIAM CHESTER
 February 23 DORCAS ye Daughter of HENRY WRIGHT

1679 August 24 PIERCE ye Son of HENRY WATTY
 Aug— 27 ANDREW ye Son of Lⁱ Coll ANDREW AFFLECK
 September 5 JOHN the Son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Sept— 25 THOMAS ye Son of JOHN DANIEL Esq'.

Concordat cū Registro

C. LEGARD

vicarius ibid

Baptized in the Parish
 of St James since ye
 25th of march 1678
 to ye 29 of Septemb 1679 } 23

BARBADOS

AN acct of all the Persons that have been buried within the Parish
 of St James since the 25 of March 1678 to the 29 of September
 1679

1678 March 28—MATTHEW ye son of MATTHEW PEDDER

Burials

1678 Aprill— 8—RALPH y^e son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Apr — 13—HENRY YATES
 April— 29—JOHN HUDSON—who was casually drown'd

May — 6—ELEANOR PAYN
 May — 7—ELIAS WILLIAMS
 May — 8—MARY y^e Daughter of JOHN SLAUGHTER
 May — 23—ROBERT BELL
 May — 31—JOHN THOMAS

June — 1—NICOLAS LAWRENCE of St Thomas's Parish
 June — 27—MARY SLATE,—Serv^t to Cap^t JOSIAS CON

July — 1—MATTHEW WHETTY
 July — 3—MARY DRISKELL
 July — 10—JOHN OSDELL

September—4—DAVID CALLAHONE
 Sept 16—JOHN SPARKE Esq'
 Sept — 18—JOAN y^e Wife of RALPH CARR

October—9—MARY y^e Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 Octob —14—Cap^t ROBERT ARUNDELL
 Octob —16—WILLIAM LINCKLATE, serv^t to Judge REID
 Octob 30—JOHN DOWNS

Novemb 1—ALEXANDER ROBINSON
 Novem— 4—JOHN NICOLLS
 Nov— 14—ELIZABETH COOK.

December 1—MICHAEL y^e Son of JAMES GOFFE
 Decemb 22—JOHN SEATON
 February 12—WILLIAM JONES

Burialls,

1679 May— 8—FRANCES y^e Wife of JOHN GOEING
 June— 7—MARY y^e Wife of MORGAN MURPHY
 June— 13—EDWARD WEBB,
 June— 29—JOHN DUDLEY
 July— 4 ALICE y^e Wife of THOMAS WALTER
 July 14—JAMES INNIS
 July— 22—TOBIAS PAYNE
 July 27—JOHN y^e son of Mr JOHN BATT
 July 29—OWEN COLLOHONE

August 6 ANTHONY STEERMAN
 Agu— 7 JOHN ARMITAGE of the Parish of St Peters who
 was casually drowned
 August—19 FRANCIS BEARNE
 Sept 6 JOHN y^e Son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Sept 7 JAMES y^e Son of ALEXANDER MURREY
 Sept 8—CORNELIUS y^e Son of DEARMAN DRISKELL
 Sept 11 JAMES PURSLEY
 Sept 22 ELIZABETH y^e Wife of WILLIAM SPENCE

Buried in y^e Parish of St
 James from y^e 25 of March 1678 } 44 Concordat cū Registro
 to y^e 29 of September 1679 } C LEGARD vicarius
 ibid

[indorsed] BARBADOS

Accot of Christnings 23.
 Burials..... 44
 in St James Parish.
 Recd 3^d June 1680.

ANN: Acco^t: of the: land As Itt: Stondeth: In y^e church Books: With the Number of Servants And Negros With the Names: of the Owners thereof In the psh: of St James: As: Was taken by the Church Wardens of the Said Parrish the 20^d December 1679

A	Seru ^{ts} „	land„	Neg ^{ts} „
AFLOCK: ANDREW: Leu ^t Coll ^o	 2	96	70
ANDREWS: EUEN .....	....	....20	 7
ANDREWS: W ^m	 2	....	.... 2
ALLING JACOB Very pore.....	....	.... 4	....
B.			
BAYLYE: RICHARD: Coll ^o .....	....	.. 228	....
BOND: FRANCIS: Esq ^r	 2	.. 120	67
BURHALL: GEORGE .....	....	....10	11
BANBRIG: ROBERT: Docto ^r .....	....	....	.... 4
BURROWES JOHN .....	....	....10	 2
BATT: JOHN Senj ^r	 1	40	17
BALAM: CHARLES Cap ^t.....	....	....78	22
BURGIS THOMAZING m ^{ts} .....	....	....20	 7
BURTON FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	....	....15	....
BISSEX WILLIAM m ^r	 1	 9	 4
BYRNE: DINNIS	 1	10	11
BLAKE: JOHN .....	....	....24	....
BELCHEM: JOHN Very pore.....	....	.... 3	....
BIGGNELL W ^m Very pore.....	....	.... 3	....
BALL: JOHN—Decd his Widdow is pore	....	.... 3	 1
C			
CHIESTER WILLIAM: m ^r	 1	120	45
COX: JOSIAS: Cap ^t	 9	247	122

	Seru ^{ts} „	land „	Neg ^{ts} „
CHAMBERLAINE: FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	.....	...20	...16
COLLINGS: JAMES	... 2	121	... 10
CHACE JOHN .....	.....	...27	... 8
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAM .....	.....	...16	... 8
COURTYERE GEORGE .....	.....	...23	... 8
CAMERRAME JOHN .....	.....	...45	.....
CHAPEMAN RICHARD	... 1	.....	... 5
CHALLENGER ROB ^t .....	.....	... 2	... 1
CRESSWELL JOHN .....	.....	... 9	.....
CUTA MATHEW: DAY: THOMAS:			
MILLER: J ^{no} : pore.....	.....	... 6	.....
CLEMENTS ROBERT pore .....	.....	... 5	.....
D.			
DANIELL JOHN: Esq ^r .....	.....	.. 160	...55
DYMOCKE: WILLIAM: Cap ^t	... 3	...57	...60
DYER: WILLIAM Dec ^d his Estates	... 6	.. 317	.. 120
DOLLATHY: ELIZABETH .....	.....	...40	...16
DALBEY: JOANE.....	... 1	... 8	... 6
DOWNES HENRY .....	.....	...18	... 3
DUCE: GYLES .....	.....	...10	... 7
DAMERALL THOMAS pore .....	.....	... 3	... 1
DUNEING HENRY pore .....	.....	... 4	.....
E			
EUENS: RICHARD Esq ^r	... 7	171	...78
ELDING: EDWARD: Cap ^t	... 3	176	...70
ELMES: JOHN:.....	.....	... 5	... 3
F.			
FEAKE: HENRY	... 8	.. 245	.. 120
FITTE: ROBERT: .....	.....	...30	...14

	Serv ^{ts}	Land ^s	Neg ^{rs}
FOSTER: ROBERT: Docto ^r		 7	 5
FLINT: GEORGE		10	 1
FUTER THOMAS.....		32	.....
FEAK RICHARD for: NATH ^l : WILLIAM- SON		 7	.....
FUREY CHARLES pore		 4	.....
FREEMAN WILLIAM pore		 3	.....
G			
GIBBES: PHILLIP.....	 7	.. 174	69
GIBBES: JOSEPH:..		25	.....
GIBBSON JOHN		 7	.....
GIBBSON: MATHEW		10	.....
GRAYE: WILLIAM		 6	 2
GILLHAM EMANUELL		 4	.....
GARRET: EMOND		 4	 2
GRONEARE JOHN pore.....		 5	.....
GARNER: MARY pore.....		 5	.....
GARNER: MILLER & Comp ^a pore		 4	.....
H			
HELMES THOMAS Maj ^r	 4	.. 134	52
HELMES: THOMAS: Cap ^t	 3	60	50
HOOKE JOHN			 7
HABING THOMAS		 6	 7
HIGGINSON MARG ^t		10	 4
HALL: JOHN		14	 1
HEWES JOHN		 6	 4
HOLDER: MELITIAH	 3	100	32
HOLDER: JOHN: Jun ^r		98	.....
HOPEKINGS SAMUELL		 4	 3
HILL JOHN.....			 2

	Seru ^a	Land	Negros
HOUSFELD JOHN pore .....	.....	.... 5	.....
HARRISON: ABRAHAM .....	.....	.... 4	.....
: I :			
JEFFORDS: ELIZ ^A .....	.....	....20	 6
JOHN JOHNSON .....	.....	....13	 1
K			
KNIGHTS BENJ ^A : Esq ^r	 3	.. 300	.. 150
KELLEY: ROB ^t :	 3	62	 37
KING ROB ^r .....	.....	.... 5	 3
KNATCHBULL JOHN .....	.....	.... 4	 3
KENN MATHEW Docto'	 2	15	 9
KELLEY JOHN .....	.....	.....	.....
KNIGHTINGALL NATHANIEL pore ..	— 0	 4	.....
KANTY: DAREY pore.....	.....	.... 3	.....
L.			
LITTLETON: EDWARD: Esq ^r	 3	.. 205	.. 120
LANE ANTHONY Cap ^t .....	.....	....20	 4
LOWTHER: LUKE .....	.....	....12	 6
LEACH: JOHN .....	.....	....16	 5
LOUE MARY .....	.....	.....	.... 3
LAWRANCE HENRY .....	.....	....10	 6
LEWIS: HUGH: Cap ^t .....	.....	....40	15
LEGAYE JACOB Senj' .....	.....	....21	.....
LUKE: ELIAS: .....	.....	....20	 3
LANGHAM THOMAS .....	.....	.... 5	.....
LEAGER: Widdow pore.....	.....	.... 7	.....
M			
MELLOWS: ELISHA: Cap ^t	 1	47	24

	Servants"	Land"	Negros"
MUNDY: ELIZ ^A	 2	75	35
MULLENEX WILLIAM		17	10
MERRELL THOMAS: Cap ^t		35	19
MELL: WILLIAM.....		20	.....
MARTING: JOHN.....		10	 1
MADDOX THOMAS pore		 5	.....
MIDDLETON: RICHARD			 4
MACCONY DINNIS		 3	.....
MASSLING WILLIAM		 8	 3
MUNNS: THOMAS: Ensigne		 2	 2
MORRAINE JOHN		 5	.....
MORGAIN ROBT: pore		 5	.....
MACCONY: DINNIS pore		 2	.....
MACGERRY WILLIAM pore.....		 1	.....
MACKWARD: FELLEN pore		 2	.....
N.			
NELSON THOMAS		 4	 1
NORRIS SAMUELL Cap ^t			 3
O			
ODAM WILLIAM.....		 7	 1
ODGNE: EDMOND		15	 6
P			
PAIGE SARAH		30	 2
PARKER RICHARD		 7	.....
PEREING SABASTING.....		24	13
PARE EDWARD	 1	.....	.... 3
PEARCE: BENONY			
PAINE TOBIAS.....		26	 3
PETTER SAMUELL		14	 8

Q	Servants	Land	Negros
QUALE HUGH.....	.....	.... 5	.....
QUERKE RICHARD.....	.....		
: R :			
REID JOHN Esq ^r	 2	.. 198	85
RICHARDS THOMAS	 2	20	10
RAMSEY ROAS m ^s	 1	30	29
RUSSELL PHILLIP	 2	13	 5
RIUERS WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	.... 1
ROASS THOMAS: Docto'.....	.....	....20	 9
REID: ADAME pore .....	.....	.... 6	.....
RAUEN: XTOPHER pore.....	.....	.... 5	.....
RICHARDSON: NICHOLAS pore .....	.....	.... 5	.....
REEUES THOMAS pore .....	.....	.... 4	.....
ROBINSON: JOHN pore .....	.....	.....	.... 1
S			
STANFAST JOHN: Cott ^o	10	0351	.. 238
SPARKS: JOYE: Madam	12	.. 133	.. 150
SCOTT: WALTER: Cap ^t	 2	.. 107	52
STEWART: AMEY .....	.....	....10	 1
SMITHWICKE W ^m .....	.....	....10	 1
STURMAN MARY	 1	20	 7
STOUT JOHN Leu ^t .....	.....	....10	 5
SMITH MARG ^r .....	.....	....12	.....
SUMERS THOMAS .....	.....	.... 7	 2
SAMPSON JOHN: Cap ^t .....	.....	....25	.....
STROUDE JOHN m ^s .....	.....	.... 5	.....
SCOTT: JOHN .....	.....	....10	 1
STRETCH: JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 1
STAYSMORE FRANCIS .....	.....	.....	.... 1

	Servants _„	Land _„	Negros _„
SAGE RICHARD Living On: Cott ^o			
BAYLYS land			... 3
SPENCER: MARG ^t Very pore		... 6	... 2
SHEPHERD JOHN pore.....		... 5	.....
SHAWE DANIELL pore:		... 6	.....
SHOUELL ELIAS pore:		... 5	.....
STEEUENS JOHN pore		... 3	.....
T			
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY: Cott ^o	... 7	.. 268	.. 150
THORPE JAMES Cap ^t		...96	...27
TEMPROE JOHN		...12	... 2
TAYLOR WALTOR		...13	...10
THOMPSON: XTOPIER Docto'		... 9	... 3
TOUEY RICHARD		...15	... 7
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY Cap ^t		...10	.....
TUCKER ANN pore		... 2	.....
THOMAS: JOHN pore		... 4	.....
TINDALL RICHARD pore		... 3	.....
V.			
VEREING ALCE:		...25	...11
VEREING JOSHUA		...10	...11
W			
WALWYNE JAMES: Esq ^r	... 7	.. 305	.. 160
WALTORS RICHARD	... 3	.. 206	.. 140
WARDLE: CHRISTOPHER		...15	... 4
WALE JOHN		.. 159	...80
WILLIAMS THOMAS		... 7	...15
WILLIAMS WILLIAM		... 5	... 2
WHATSON RICHARD pore.....		... 5	.....

PARRISH REGISTERS.

507

	Servants	Land	Negros
WALLEY HENRY pore .....	.....	.... 2	.....
WRIGHT HENRY pore .....	.....	.... 2	.....
WILLEY: RAWLEY pore .....	.....	.... 3	.....
YEAMONS ELIZ ^A	 2	 50	 18
Tot. of Inhabitants is 183	.. 113	6742	2895

JOH:N: STANFAST - }
JAS. WALUYN - } Church Wardens

 HILDREN Baptized in ye: Parrish of St Johns from ye 25th day
of March 1678 to the 29th day of Sep^r: 1679 Accordinge to the
parrish Register

1678

March 31 JOHN, Sonne of JOHN JONES
May— 12 ELIZABETH, Daughter of THOMAS POOLER
26 RICHARD, Sonne of RICHARD POOLER
June— 20 ANN Daughter of JOHN SUMMERS
21 ELIZABETH Daughter of ROCKINGHAM BASON
25 SAMUELL, Sonne of JEFFERY BATTALA
October— 3 JOHN, Sonne of Cap^t: JOHN LESLIE
20 JOANE, Daughter of HUGH HALL
November— 3 WILLIAM, Sonne of JOHN MILLWARD
" " THEADOCIA, Daughter of LAWRENCE REESE
" " DOROTHY, Daughter of RICHARD MOORE
24 WILLIAM, Sonne of THOMAS GARDNER
" " JOHN, Sonne of ARON JACOBSONE
26 SARAH, Daughter of M^r JOHN VAUGHAN
" " KATHARINE, Daughter of JOHN PEIRCE
" " THOMAS, Sonne of THOMAS ROOME

1678	December	9	ELIZABETH, Daughter of Docter JAMES KEITH
		27	ANTHONY, Sonne of WILLIAM SHOREY
1679			
	Aprell—	13	THOMAS & } Sonne & Daughter of JOHN DENT ELIZ th : }
	" "		SARAH, Daughter of HENRY POLLARD
	" "		HENRY, Sonne of THOMAS QUINTYNE
	August—	9	JOHN, Sonne of JAMES PEMBERTON
		24	MARY, Daughter of BENJAMEN CORBETT
	" "		MARY, Daughter of Capt: THO: BALDWIN
		28	WILLIAM & } Sonns of Mr JAMES PEMBERTON CHARLES— }
	September—	4	LEOLIN, Sonn of LEOLIN LLOYD

28: persons Baptized

BEN: CRYER: Clerk.

INDEX.

- AAUSTINE, Thomas, 317*
 Abbe, Thomas, 217
 Abbey, Sarah, 436
 Abbott, Elizabeth, 179
 Abbott, John, 49
 ———, Marie, 49
 ———, Richard, 51, 120
 Abbs, Edward, 124
 Abby, Jo., 35
 Abdy, Mathew, 98
 Abo-Cromby, Mr., 310
 Abof, Isack, 449
 Abraham, Agnus, 348
 ———, William, 436
 Abrock, Jo., 111
 Absolon, Geo., 132
 Abudient, Abraham, 349
 Ackland, George, 187, 250
 ———, Mary, 187, 250
 ——— (or Aukland), Robert, 267
 ———, Tho., 313
 Acklin, Daniel, 414
 ———, Jo., 50
 Adam, John, 473
 Adams, *see also* Addams
 ———, Andrew, 102
 ———, Conrad (or Conratt), 473, 491
 ———, Dorothie, 107
 ———, Edward, 327, 329
 ———, *alias* Adamson, Elisabeth, 431
 ———, Elizabeth, 491
 ———, George, 348
 ———, Hester, 491
 ———, John, 51, 316*, 327, 329, 342, 488, 491, 493, 496
 ———, *alias* Adamson, John, 431
 ———, Mary, 284, 491
 ———, Mary Cheame, 284
 ———, Mr., 178
 ———, Rachell, 109
 Adams, Raph, 185
 ———, Richard, 91, 119, 284
 ———, Suzan, 91
 ———, Thomas, 115, 158, 347
 ———, William, 76, 126, 308
 Adamson, *see also* Addamson
 ———, Elisabeth Adams, *alias*, 431
 ———, George, 347
 ———, John Adams, *alias*, 431
 ———, Richard, 331
 Adaudly, Margaret, 428
 Addams, *see also* Adams
 ———, Ambross, 443
 ———, Ann, 174, 223
 ———, Robert, 239
 Addamson, *see also* Adamson
 ———, Richard, 444
 Adderford, Lawrence, 128
 Addice, Edward, 473
 Addis, John Orphant, 473
 Addison, Deliverance, 495
 ———, Edward, Junr., 495
 ———, Mathew, 128
 ———, Thomas, 184
 Aden, Luke, 187
 Adson, George, 432
 Adward's, Robert, 192
 Ady, John, 365
 Affick (or Affleck), Andrew, 497, 500
 Aires, *see also* Ayres
 ———, Samuell, 294
 Akers, Christopher, 443
 Alambidge (Allambidge, or Alimbridge), John, 327, 329
 Albans, *see* St. Albans
 Albemarle, Christopher, Duke of, 162, 164*, 165
 ———, George, Duke of, 161
 Albercht, Hennigo, 347
 Albert, Ann, 348
 Albon, Alice, 131
 Alborn, Edward, 171
 Alburie, William, 133
 Alcocke, Francis, 300
 Alcorn (or Alchorne), John, 338, 473
 Aldburgh, John, 278
 Aldcock, Annis, 98
 Alder, Richard, 174
 Alderley, Richard, 122
 Alderman, Grace, 105
 Aldersey, Sammel, 158
 Alderson, Thomas, 349
 Alderton, Wm., 114
 Aldin, Edward, 133
 ———, George, 121
 Aldon, Richard, 240
 Aldred, Robert, 84
 Aldridg (or Aldridge), Robert, 236, 429
 Aldsworth, Bartho., 451
 Aldwell, Katherin, 138
 Aldworth, Edward, 86
 ———, Eliz., 133
 Alemby, William, 343, *see* Al-lamby
 Aleworth, Edward, 86
 Alexander, Sir William, 158, 159
 ———, William, 335
 Alford, Nico., 135
 ———, Richard, 232, 446
 Alimbridge, *see* Alambidge
 Alington, Giles, 273
 Alis, Protherock, 37
 Alkynn, Sampson, 137
 Allamby, William, 338, *see* Al-embly
 Allambidge, *see* Alambidge
 Allcott, Elizabeth, 113
 Allen, *see also* Allin, and Allyn
 ———, 178
 ———, Abell, 343
 ———, Anne, 90

- Allen, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Grissel, 433
 —, Jacob, 423, 451, *see*
 Alling
 —, John, 90, 465
 (or Allens), John, 327
 —, Jone, 425
 —, Priscilla, 423
 —, Regnald, 298
 —, Richard, 328, 336, 349
 —, Samuel, 165*
 —, Thomas, 326, 327, 329,
 339, 338
 —, William, 183, 217, 307,
 465
 Allens (or Allen), John, 327
 —, Richard, 327
 Allerton, George, 80
 Alley, Hugh, 97
 Aileyne, Abbl [Abell], 469
 Alliday, Jo., 52
 Allin, *see also* Allen, and Allyn
 —, Edward, 133
 —, Eliazer, 348
 —, George, 284
 —, Gregorie, 120
 —, James, 122
 —, Joan, 123
 —, John, 38, 125, 331
 —, Richard, 122, 333
 —, Thomas, 64, 84, 125, 138,
 451
 —, William, 40
 Alling, Jacob, 500, *see* Allen
 Allington, William, Lord, 162
 Allinson, Andrew, 194
 —, Wm., 114
 Allis, Richard, 150
 Allison, Thomas, 348
 Allumby (or Alunby), Thomas,
 355, 391
 Allyn, *see also* Allen, and Allin
 —, George, 284
 —, Katherin, 284
 —, Mathew, 284
 —, William, 284
 Almond, Awdry, 53
 —, Wm., 93
 Almie (or Almy), Annis, 93
 —, Chri., 93
 Alnutt, Mr., 230
 —, Mrs., 179
 —, Thomas, 179, 225
 Alport, Sara, 113
 Alsop (Alsop, or Alsopp)
 —, Edward, 473, 489, 496
 —, Jo., 79
 —, Joseph, 58
 —, Katherine, 349
 —, Macell, 489, 496
 Alsop, Peter, 496
 —, Richard, 473
 —, Robert, 129
 —, Tho., 78
 Alston (or Alstone), John, 327,
 328
 Ali, Martha, 461
 Althrop, Richard, 184
 Alunby, *see* Allumby
 Alxarson, Anne, 285
 —, Marey, 289
 Ambrose, 242
 —, Isack, 113
 Ames, Joane, 294
 —, John, 294
 —, Ruth, 294
 —, William, 294
 Analin (or Avalin), Abram,
 189, *see* Avelin, &c.
 Anderson, Adam, 473
 —, Hanna, 489
 —, James, 41, 489
 —, Jo., 35, 74
 —, Margret, 348
 —, Martha, 489
 —, Richard, 85, 102, 117
 —, Robert, 70
 —, Roger, 442
 —, Thomas, 37, 473
 —, William, 75, 436, 473
 Andrew, 428
 —, Anthony, 194
 Andrews, Andrewes, Ann-
 drews, Andrewes, Andrewes
 —, Anto., 113
 —, Charles, 468
 —, Elizabeth, 60
 —, Euen, 500
 —, James, 434
 —, Jane, 60
 —, Joachim (or Joakin),
 221, 271
 —, Jocomb, 174
 —, John, 316*, 317*
 —, Jonathan, 463, 466
 —, Owen, 70
 —, Roger, 473
 —, Sage, 434
 —, Samuell, 60
 —, Thomas, 473
 —, William, 120, 137,
 188, 277, 280, 281, 289, 466,
 500
 Andros, Sir Edmund (or Ed-
 mond), 164*, 165, 165*, 168
 —, William, 264
 Angelo (Negroes), 174, 224
 Anley, Nathan, 102
 Anmer, Henry, 36
 Ann (a maid) 173
 Annedrews, *see* Andrews
 Anthony (or Anthonie)
 —, Anthony, 451
 —, John, 258
 —, (Negro), 172, 182, 185
 Antonio (Negro), 241
 Antony (Antoney, or Antoney)
 —, Arthur, 269
 —, Henry, 142
 —, (Negro), 241
 —, Walter, 81
 Antor, Alexander, 451
 Antrobuss, Joan, 45
 Antunes, Gabriell, 450
 Apleby, *see* Appleby
 Apleton, *see* Appleton
 Aplewhite (or Applewhite)
 —, Henry, 352, 400
 —, Mrs., 463
 Appleby (or Apleby), William,
 83, 192, 196
 Appleton (or Apleton), Rich-
 ard, 185, 244
 Ap Roberts, John, 190
 Ap Thomas, Thomas, 122
 Ap Williams, Rice, 179
 Arch, John, 473, 494
 Archbold, Tho., 129
 Archdin, Tho., 138
 Archer, Hugh, 442
 —, Jo., 116
 —, Joseph, 193
 Ard, James, 453
 Ardinton, Edmond, 116
 Arc, Sarah, 349
 Argall, Sir Samuell, 218, 270
 Aris, John, 80, 347
 Armstrong, *see* Armstrong
 Armitage (or Armctage)
 —, Henry, 347
 —, John, 499
 —, Thomas, 140
 Arnisby, Jo., 120
 Arnström (or Armstronge)
 —, 243
 —, Ann, 348
 —, Henry, 102
 —, Jocky, 194
 —, Katherin, 82
 Army, John, 184, 242
 Arndell, John, 261
 —, Peeter, 262
 Arnet (or Arnett)
 —, David, 473, 492, 496
 —, Jane, 492, 496
 —, Patrick, 473
 —, Samuel, 492, 496
 Arnold, Ann, 98
 —, Benedict, 163
 —, James, 111

- Arnold, Jesper, 98
 —, Robert, 120
 —, Tho., 39, 79
 Aron, Abraham Burges, 449
 Arp, Jo., 103
 Arras, Nicholas, 180
 Arres, Samuell, 289
 Arrobas, Moses, 450
 Arthur, 434
 —, John, 303
 —, Katherine, 348
 —, Mathew, 153
 —, Michael, 473
 Arundel (or Arrundell)
 —, Elizabeth, 184, 222
 —, John, 184
 —, Margreat (or Margrett),
 184, 215
 —, Petter, 184, 274
 —, Richard, 173, 222
 —, Robert, 498
 —, William, 94
 Ascam, Abigaile, 225, *see* Long-
 man
 —, Peeter, 225
 Ascomb (or Ascombe)
 —, Abigall, 175
 —, Goodman, 191
 —, John, 188
 —, Mary, 175
 Aser, *see* Asser
 Ash, Christo., 194
 —, Edward, 38
 —, Richard, 141
 Ashbey, Abraham, 89
 —, Alice, 89
 —, Hanna, 89
 —, Jeremy, 89
 —, Mary, 89
 —, Sarra, 89
 Ashborn, Francis, 85
 Ashburner, William, 473
 Ashcroft, Jo., 137
 Ashdine, Tho., 441, 451
 Ashford, Ambrose, 326, 331
 Ashley, Ann, 175, 226
 —, Anthony, Lord, 161,
 162
 —, Mary, 37
 —, Mr., 110
 —, Sam., 37
 Ashmole, Elie, 160*
 Ashmore, Anthony, 141
 Ashon, George, 102
 Ashton, Alice, 123
 —, Henry, 160
 Ashurst, Benjamin, 473
 —, John, 74, 473
 Askew, Tho., 109
 —, William, 171, 207
 Askume, John, 264
 Askyn, Robert, 95
 Asser, (or Aser) Godheard, 306
 308
 Assueros, Walter, 373, 399
 Ast, Richard, 37
 Astin, William, 428
 Aston, Brian, 139
 —, Edward, 141, 186
 —, James, 86
 —, Robert, 240
 —, Wm., 52
 Astwood, Jo., 46
 Atherson, Jo., 63
 Atherton, Wm., 349
 Atkins (or Attkins), *see* Atkyns
 —, Abigall, 240
 —, Jane, 434
 —, Jeremy (Jeremiah,
 &c.), 332, 339, 340
 —, John, 182, 241
 —, Sir Jonathan, 162*,
 460, 461, 462, 463, 464
 —, Mr., 191
 —, Richard, 176, 191, 240
 —, Robert, 74
 —, Sarah, 450
 —, Thomas, 133, 434
 Atkinson (or Attkinson)
 —, Ann, 183
 —, Charles, 182
 —, Edward, 117
 —, Frances, 193
 —, Geo., 136
 —, James, 122
 —, Jo., 36, 37, 68
 —, Love, 68
 —, Martin, 116
 —, Miles, 109
 —, Richard, 103
 —, Robert, 51, 193
 —, Samuell, 310
 —, Tho., 109
 Atkyns, Henry, 40, *see* Atkins
 Atterborn, George, 136
 Attkins, *see* Atkins
 Attkinson, *see* Attkinson
 Atwell, Wm., 143
 Atwood, Phillip, 49, 59
 Atwood, Richard, 442
 Aualin, *see* Avalin, Avelin, &c.
 Aubony, Thomas, 407
 Auburn, Edward, 216
 Aukland (or Ackland), Robert,
 267
 Aust, Henry, 348
 Austen, Samuell, 469
 Austin, Ann, 427
 —, Edward, 83
 —, John, 118, 364, 427
 Austin, Richard, 298
 —, Thomas, 316*, 324,
 344
 Austine, John, 473
 —, Robert, 174
 —, Thomas, 473
 Austrian, Cornelious, 451
 Avalin, *see* Avelin
 Avelin, Avalin, Aualin, or An-
 alin
 —, Abram (or Abraham),
 189, 253
 —, Arthur, 253
 Averie (or Avery)
 —, George, 121
 —, Jacob, 121
 —, Jane, 468
 —, John, 96, 136
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Mary, 349
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, William, 433, 468
 Avoake, John, 340
 Awbrey, Alice, 67
 —, Lewes, 81
 —, Peter, 67
 Awde, Samuell, 95
 Awdry, Humfrey, 126
 Awdley, Wm., 140
 Awman, John, 422
 —, Margaret, 422
 Axstell, Tho., 121
 Axton, Jacob, 308
 Aymie, Wm., 84
 Aymies, Jo., 112
 Aynis, Jo., 104
 Ayres, Anna, 66
 —, Benjamin, 66
 —, Christian, 66
 —, Dorothy, 66
 —, Eliz., 126
 —, John, 379
 —, Marie, 66
 —, Rebecca, 66
 —, Sara, 66
 —, Symon, 66
 —, Tho., 66
 —, *see* Aires
 BABB, 123
 —, Mr., 144
 —, Tho., 110, 130
 Babbington, *see* Babington
 Babbell, Hugh, 394, 403
 Baber, Francis, 283
 —, John, 1681
 Babington, Babington
 —, Jo., 119
 —, Randall, 316*
 —, Thomas, 356

- Backford, Clement, 141
 Backley, Jo., 59
 Bacon, Daniell, 129
 —, Edward, 71
 —, George, 55, *see* Mason
 —, John, 55
 —, Samuell, 55
 —, Susan, 55
 Badcocke, Wm., 154
 Badlam, Jo., 125
 Baley, John, 230
 Badland, John, 153
 Badston, John, 170
 Bagbie, Jo., 118
 Bagford, Henry, 193
 Bagg, John, 334, 337
 —, Roger, 363, 371, 372,
 380, 381, 388, 396, 406
 Baggelay, Baggley, *see* Bagley
 Bagget, Jane, 435
 Baglen, Thomas, 228
 Bagley, Baggley, Baggelay
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Judith, 133
 —, Phillip, 104
 —, Tho., 135
 Baglin, Henry, 51
 Bagnall, John, 350
 Bagwell, Francis, 351
 —, Henry, 170, 208, 268
 —, Pr., 318*, 320, 323
 —, Robert, 208
 —, Thomas, 170, 229
 Bailife, George, 234
 Bailly, John, 430
 —, Mary, 271
 —, Temperance, 269
 —, William, 269
 —, *see* Bailey, Baley, Baly,
 &c.
 Baines, Alice, 451
 —, Robert, 193
 —, Widow, 443
 —, *see* Banes, Baynes
 Bainham, John, 270, 272, *see*
 Baynam
 Baker, Alexander, 69
 —, Christian, 69
 —, Daniell, 40
 —, Dorothy, 96
 —, Elizabeth, 69, 96, 113,
 289
 —, Ellis, 101
 —, Esias, 474
 —, Francis, 45
 —, Handgate, 111
 —, James, 333, 338, 341
 —, John, 67, 111, 118, 104,
 262, 280, 294, 316, 316*,
 318, 318*, 320, 324, 343
 Baker Margerie, 111
 —, Marie, 95
 —, Mary, 67
 —, Morice, 192
 —, Peter, 439
 —, Richard, 238
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Samvell, 78
 —, Smith, 63
 —, Thomas, 105, 289
 —, William, 171, 176, 216,
 232, 240
 Bakewell, Francis, 113
 —, Theodorus, 111
 Bal, John, 437
 —, Thomas, 427
 —, *see* Ball
 Balam, Charles, 500
 Baldin, Jo., 106
 —, Wm., 106, 117
 Baldry, Robert, 120
 Baldwin, Baldwine, Baldwinn,
 Baldwyn, Baldwyne, Bald-
 wynn
 —, Hugh, 177, 220
 —, John, 114, 115, 180,
 234
 —, Mary, 508
 —, Nicholas, 215
 —, Susan, 220
 —, Thomas, 173, 186, 435,
 508
 —, Widow, 448
 —, William, 79, 185, 187,
 see Bauldwin
 Bales, Tho., 114
 Baley, Baly, *see* Bailly, &c.
 —, Ann, 216
 —, Lewis, 179
 —, Mary, 205
 —, Nicholas, 170, 216
 —, Temperance, 210
 —, Thomas, 205
 —, William, 205, 268
 Ball, Elizabeth, 488
 —, Geo., 81, 304
 —, Goodwife, 188
 —, Humphrey, 488
 —, James, 351
 —, John, 500
 —, Joseph, 351, 363, 384,
 405, 415
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Richard, 113, 234
 —, Robart, 265
 —, Robertt, 188
 —, *see* Bal
 Ballance, Jo., 117
 Ballard, Elizabeth, 107
 —, Hester, 107
 Ballard, Jo., 107
 —, Samuell, 444
 —, Wm., 107
 Balls, Robert, 195
 Balme, Jo., 115
 Balrick, Thomas, 351
 Baly, *see* Baley, Bailly, &c.
 Bambury, Thomas, 316*
 Bamford, John, 56, 172, 217
 Banbridge, Christo., 116
 —, Henry, 114
 Banbrig (or Banbrigg), Robert,
 474, 500
 Bancks, Banckes, *see* Bank's
 Bancroft, Christopher, 431
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 Banes, Anguis, 468
 —, Martha, 107, 468
 —, *see* Baines, Baynes
 Bangton (or Baughton), Isacke,
 173
 Banister, Henry, 103
 —, Richard, 355
 Bank's, Bancks, Banckes
 —, Edward, 75, 194
 —, Elizabeth, 125, 440
 —, Francis, 182, 241
 —, George, 255
 —, Henry, 104, 429
 —, James, 85, 125
 —, Joseph, 350
 —, Thomas, 125, 177, 430
 —, William, 43, 51
 Banks, Christopher, 223
 Banner, Ri., 313*
 Bانشott, Tho., 299
 Banton, Ixie, 213
 Banum, Elizabeth, 249
 —, John, 249
 —, *see* Baynam
 Baram, Anthony, 241
 —, Elizabeth, 241
 —, *see* Barham
 Barbe, Adrian, 199
 Barber, Ann, 186, 195
 —, Francis, 79
 —, Geo., 102
 —, Henry, 186
 —, Susan, 179
 —, Tho., 42
 —, Wm., 81, 129
 Barcroft, Jane, 150
 —, John, 150
 Barcott, Symon, 86
 Bard, Tho., 113
 Bardin, Nicholas, 296
 Barefoote, Tho., 103
 Barham, Anthony, 272, *see*
 Baram
 Barke, Francis, 192

- Barker, Alice, 136
 —, Francis, 121
 —, Henry, 95, 176
 —, John, 138, 354, 439
 —, Lawrence, 112
 —, Mary, 82
 —, Robert, 357, 386, 413
 —, Stephen, 239
 —, William, 95
 Barkly, Barkley
 —, Edward, 184, 236, 267
 —, Jane, 236
 Barloe, Jo., 82
 —, Wm., 120
 Barlow, Henry, 180
 Barnaby, Barnabe, Barnabie
 —, John, 188, 247
 Barnard, Humphry, 350
 —, Richard, 40
 —, William, 184, 241, 333,
 338, 340
 Barnardo, Mrs., 180
 Barne, Robert, 134
 Barnes, Barns
 —, Barnabie, 103
 —, Edward, 51, 182
 —, Elizabeth (or Elisa-
 beth), 423, 437, 462
 —, Giles, 70
 —, Henrie, 102
 —, James, 122
 —, Jonathan, 129
 —, John, 86, 444, 451
 —, Nicholas, 351
 —, Olliver, 474
 —, Richard, 111
 —, Sarah, 423, 437
 —, Tho., 127
 —, Widow, 462
 —, William, 71, 119, 133,
 166*, 167, 296, 423, 437
 Barnett, Barnett
 —, John, 142, 189, 226
 —, Mrs., 432
 —, Thomas, 172, 222
 —, William, 215, 432, 452
 Barnewel, Nicholas, 437
 Barnewell, Robert, 356
 Barrie, Ann, 95
 —, Debora, 121
 Barnit, Francis, 139
 Baron, William, 342, *see* Barron
 Barradall (or Barrodall), Theo-
 philus, 445, 451
 Barraman, Alexander, 452
 Barran, Margerie, 71
 Barrat, Annis, 75
 Barret, Barrett
 —, Frances, 185, 236
 —, John, 70
 Barret, Richard, 447
 —, Tho., 66
 —, Walter, 256
 —, William, 172
 Barrey, *see* Barry
 Barrith, Wm., 133
 Barrodall, *see* Barradall
 Barron, John, 451
 —, Robert, 129
 —, Wm., 452, *see* Baron
 Barrow, Rebecca, 356
 —, Thomas, 193
 Barrowe, Jo., 79
 Barrowman, Widow, 444
 Bar Simon, Hester, 449
 Barruch, Abraham, 449
 —, Aron, 449
 —, Rebecca, 450
 Barry, Barry
 —, Alice, 474
 —, Clement, 154
 —, James, 296
 —, John, 474
 —, William, 183, 260
 Bartcherd, Tho., 117
 Bartlett, Alexander, 470
 —, John, 334, 336, 340
 —, Richard, 182
 —, Robert, 150
 Barton, Christopher, 355
 —, Isack, 68
 —, James, 350
 Barwell, John, 350
 Barwick, Lawrence, 125
 Bascomb, Georg, 303
 Basden, William, 303
 Basford, William, 82
 Basher, Jo., 41
 Bashford, John, 496
 Baskerville, Robert, 137
 Bason, Elizabeth, 507
 —, John, 340
 —, Rockingham, 507
 Basse, Mrs., 171
 —, Nathaniell, 184, 241, 272
 —, Samwell, 184
 —, William, 171
 Bassett, John, 63, 297
 —, Olliver, 75
 —, Tho., 42
 —, Wm., 93
 Bassit, Thomas, 86
 Bastions, Jacob, 433
 Batcheller, John, 134
 Bate, Alice, 68
 —, James, 68
 —, John, 241
 —, Lettecia, 440
 —, Lyddia, 68
 —, Margaret, 68
 Bate, Marie, 68
 —, Nicholas, 120
 —, Wm., 120, 451
 Bateman, Elizabeth, 113
 —, John, 474
 —, Mathew, 119
 —, Robert, 103
 Bates, Ann, 48
 —, Ben., 48
 —, Clement, 48
 —, James, 48
 —, John, 217
 —, Joseph, 48
 —, Rachell, 48
 —, Richard, 119, 350
 —, Wm., 86
 Bath, John, Earl of, 160*, 165
 Bathe, John, 63
 Bathoe, Wm., 128
 Bathurst, Joseph, 165*
 Batley, Edward., 424
 —, Jeffry, 424
 —, Priscilla, 424
 Batson (or Battson), Thomas,
 451, 463
 Batt, Anne, 299
 —, Christopher, 299
 —, Dorothea, 299
 —, Ellin, 220
 —, John, Senr., 500
 —, —, 182, 499
 —, Michael, 176, 220
 —, Robert, 319
 Battala, Jeffery, 507
 —, Samuel, 507
 Batte, Coll., 440
 Batten, Robert, 298
 Battersby, George, 350, 357
 Battine, Battyne, Battyn
 —, Doctor, 338
 —, John, Senr., 461
 —, —, Junr., 451, 462
 Battison, Julian, 355
 Battrick, Wm., 59
 Battyn, &c., *see* Battine
 Baugh, Thomas, 170, 202
 Baughton (or Bangton), Isacke,
 173
 Bauldwin, William, 247, *see*
 Baldwin
 Bawde, Randall, 208
 Bawden, John, 343
 Bawdrye, Mary, 192
 Baxter, Edward, 475
 —, Robert, 109
 Bay, Jo., 122
 Baycock, Tho., 111
 Bayley, Baylie, Bayly, Baylye
 —, Ann, 170
 —, Charles, 474

- Bayley, George, 180
 —, Henry, 117
 —, John, 86, 103, 191, 444
 —, Margaret, 121
 —, Robert, 130, 474
 —, Roger, 304
 —, Richard, 82, 300, 475,
 500
 —, Wm., 128
 Baylife, Temperance, 171
 Baylys, Col., 506
 Baynam, Elizabeth, 186, *see*
 Bainham, Ilanum
 Baynam, John, 185
 Bayne, Laughling, 446
 Baynes, Wm., 442, *see* Baines
 Baynes, James, 430
 Beacham, Elisabeth, 433
 Beacom, Hugh, 105
 Bead, John, 41
 —, William, 84
 Beads, Mathew, 139
 Beadslic, Beadsley, Beardsley
 —, John, 45
 —, Joseph, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Wm., 45
 Beal, Margaret, 432
 —, Peter, 432
 —, Rebecca, 323
 Beale, Sara, 88
 —, Wm., 448
 Beamond, John, 60
 —, Wm., 60
 Beamam, John, 193
 Beane, Christopher, 170, 215
 —, Steeven, 101
 —, Tho., 114
 —, William, 189, 250
 Beard, John, 354
 —, Richard, 475
 Beards, Elizabeth, 66
 Beardsley, *see* Beadslic, &c.
 Beare, Richard, 128
 —, Walter, 221
 Bearne, Francis, 499
 Beaton, Nathaniel, 319
 —, Wm., 75
 Beauford, Richard, 118
 Beava, George, 198
 Beck, Henry, 108
 Beckett, Stephen, 278
 Beckkitt, William, 52
 Beckles, Elisabeth, 424
 —, Robert, 424, 444
 —, Susanna, 424
 Beckwith, Robert, 103
 Beddell, Jo., 79
 Bedding, Rabbecca, 71
 Beddle, Wm., 50
 Bedford (or Beeford), Ann, 129
 —, Nathaniell, 70
 —, Richard, 496
 —, William, 179, 232
 Bedlam, Tho., 71
 Bedwell, John, 304
 Bee, Jo., 86
 Beeby, Jo., 83
 Beekman, Geerrard, 166*
 Beeding, Wm., 359, 369, 395
 Beelle, Joseph, 452
 Beecford (or Bedford), Ann, 129
 Beeke, Susannah, 447
 Beere, Henry, 82
 Beeresto, Geo., 131
 —, Wm., 131
 Beeston, Sir William, 167*, 168
 —, William, 166*
 Beettell, Jo., 115
 Beetes, John, 279
 Belchamber, Thomas, 165*
 Belchem, John, 500
 Belcher, Edward, 98
 —, Jeremy, 59
 Belford, John, 470
 Belfour, James, 355
 Belk, Tho., 122
 Bell, Fran., 460
 —, James, 71
 —, John, 122, 124
 —, Robert, 498
 —, Tho., 81, 84
 —, William, 307
 Bellamy (or Bellemie), Edward.
 316*, 317, 343
 Bellis, Edward, 129
 Bellomont, Richard, Earl of,
 167*, 168
 Bellowes, Jo., 49
 Belson, Thomas, 263
 Belt, Humfrey, 96
 —, Isack, 129
 Belton, Jo., 63
 Beman, John, 193
 Benbricke, John, 194
 Bendige, Edward, 195
 Bendish, Sir Thomas, 463
 Benes, Richard, 142
 Benfield, Brasil, 422
 —, Edward, 422
 —, Rebecca, 422
 Benford, Jo., 118
 Benge, William, 235
 Beniamin, Jo., 150
 —, Richard, 150
 Benet, Bennett, *see* Bennett, &c.
 Benn, Wm., 128
 Bennerman, Wm., 136
 Bennett, Bennet, Benet, Benett
 —, Bartholomew, 70
 Bennett, Benjamin, 167*
 —, Charles, 316
 —, Edward, 241
 —, Jane, 72
 —, Joane, 259
 —, John, 80, 118, 182,
 316*
 —, Katherine, 209
 —, Margery, 230
 —, Mary, 242
 —, Mathew, 104
 —, Mr., 243
 —, Robert, 178, 191, 248
 —, Samuel, 107, 183, 239
 —, Thomas, 95, 230, 242,
 326, 330
 Benning, Elizabeth, 71
 Benson, Henry, 143, 170, 207
 —, John, 128
 —, Mary, 355
 —, William, 40
 Benstedd, Jo., 73
 Benthall, Walter, 439
 Bentham, Matthew, 435
 Bentley, Bently, Bentlie
 —, Abram, 119
 —, Alice, 131
 —, Jo., 109, 132
 —, Martin, 356, 474
 —, Mary, 107
 —, William, 131, 251, 273
 Benton, Robert, 115
 Beomont, Gamaliell, 76
 —, Tho., 126
 Beresford, Berresford, Berris-
 ford
 —, Henrie, 140
 —, Thomas, 323, 471
 Beriston, Theoder, 171
 —, Theophilus, 222, 267
 Berkeley, John, Lord, 162
 —, Sir William, 159*
 —, 162*
 Berkynnn, Tho., 51
 Berman, Margrett, 170
 Bernard, John, 278, 279, 280,
 282, 283, 307
 —, Mary, 279, 283
 —, Musachiell, 283
 —, Nathaniell, 128, 283
 —, Phebe, 280
 —, Samuell, 282
 —, William, 96
 Bernardo, —, 180,
 Sheppard
 —, Mr., 235
 Berne, Olough, 119
 Berresford, *see* Beresford
 Berridg, Edward, 432

- Berrisford, *see* Beresford
 Berrow, Christopher, 549, 352,
 383
 Berry, John, 272
 —, Richard, 84
 —, William, 104
 Besford, Jo., 74
 Beson, Tho., 112
 Bessy, Anto., 107
 Best, Christopher, 174
 —, Richard, 140
 —, Thomas, 124, 186, 327,
 330
 Beatt, Francis, 443
 Bethell, James, 122
 Bett, Wm., 84, 136
 Betton, Samuell, 192
 Betts, Leonard, 103, 145
 Bew, Robert, 174, 180, 224
 Bewlie, Grace, 59
 Bevenister, Eliam, 354
 Bever, Isack, 137
 —, Jo., 83
 Bibbie (or Bibby), William,
 188, 265
 Bick, Francis, 101
 —, Richard, 102
 Bickham (or Brickham),
 Richard, 334, 336, 340
 Bickle, Thomas, 350
 Bickley, Richard, 237
 Bicknall, William, 441
 Bickwell, Agnis, 284
 —, John, 284
 —, Zachary, 284
 Bicroft, Edward, 80
 Biddle, Wm., 446
 Biddleston, Henrie, 63
 Biddlecomb, Nicholas, 492
 Biffin, Thomas, 447
 Bigg, Kachell, 68
 Biggnell, Wm., 500
 Biggs, Elizabeth, 83
 —, Mrs., 171
 —, Phillipp, 83
 —, Richard, 170, 171, 205,
 268
 —, Sarah, 205
 —, Thomas, 108, 171, 192
 —, William, 171, 319*, 322
 — (or Briggs), William, 319
 Bignall, John, Junr., 452
 —, —, Senr., 452
 Bilford, James, 350
 Bill, Jo., 46
 —, Marie, 49
 Billard, John, 186, 266
 Billinge, Cornelius, 67
 Billingham, John, 136
 Billingsley, Sir Henry, 155
 Billins, Jo., 112, 123
 Bills, Robert, 110
 Binckes, Bincks, Bink's
 —, Ann, 220
 —, Charles, 351
 —, Goodwife, 180
 —, William, 180, 220
 Bindloss, John, 163
 Bingham, Wm., 63
 Bink's, *see* Binckes
 Binney, James, 472
 Binsley, William, 261
 Bird, Benjamin, 328, 448
 —, Henry, 353
 —, John, 451
 —, Peter, 319, 319*, 320*
 —, *see* Burd
 Birkenhead, George, 451
 Birkenhedd, Francis, 140, *see*
 Byrkenhead
 Bishop, Bishopp
 —, Joan, 474
 —, Jo., 105
 —, Robert, 325, 352
 —, Thomas, 355, 442
 —, Valentine, 125
 —, William, 438
 Bissex, William, 500
 Bitler, Mr. 464
 Bitton, James, 66
 Bixe, David, 298
 Black, Andrew, 472
 Blackborne, James, 262
 Blackett, Tym., 79
 Blackgrove, Anto., 39
 Blackleech, John, 352
 Blackler, Peter, 139
 Blacklock, George, 139
 Blacklocke, Thomas, 189
 Blackly, Tho., 110
 Blackman, Brian, 460
 —, Humfrey, 122
 —, Jeremy, 119
 —, Mary, 431
 —, Nicholas, 170, 207
 —, Sarah, 430
 —, Thomas, 461
 —, William, 431
 Blackston, Eliza, 299
 — (or Blakeston), Na-
 thaniel, 167*, 168
 Blackwell, Jeremy, 131
 Blackweller, Elias, 433
 —, Sarah, 435
 Blackwood, Susan, 176, 223
 Blades, Anto., 40
 —, Edward, 383, 395,
 411
 —, John, 375
 —, Nicholas, 41
 Blake, Bartlomew, 229
 —, Francis, 125
 —, John, 145, 349, 500
 —, Nicholas, 376, 406, 474
 —, Robert, 434
 —, Tho., 441
 —, Walter, 171, 238
 Blakeston, *see* Blackston
 Blanch, Eliz., 109
 Blanchard, William, 474
 Blanche, James, 296
 Blanchflower, Elisabeth, 430
 Blanck's, Thomas, 220
 Bland, Jo., 120
 —, Luke, 79
 —, Margaret, 428
 Blaney, Edward, 174, 224, 232
 Blason, Ann, 63
 Blathwaite, William, 163
 Bliss, Owen, 63
 Blithe, Tho., 119
 Block, Steeven, 101
 —, Wm., 126
 Bloes, Tho., 86
 Bloggett, Bloggett
 —, Daniell, 61
 —, Samvell, 61
 —, Suzan, 61
 —, Tho., 61
 Blomfield, Sarah, 280, 282
 —, William, 280, 282
 Blore, Francis, 264
 —, John, 264
 Blorke, William, 145
 Blossie, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Richard, 278
 Blouncker, Henry, 162
 Blowden, Alexander, 495
 —, Mary, 495
 —, Sarah, 495
 Blower, Gody, 189
 —, John, 189, 266, 274
 —, Tho., 132
 Bloxam, *alias* Ingles, Nicholas,
 139
 Bloxsall, Jo., 69
 Blunt, George, 355
 Boddy, Robert, 121
 Boden, John, 469
 Bodilles, Arthur, 124
 Bodingham, John, 354
 Bodkin, Martin, 353
 —, Nicho., 354
 Boeman, Richard, 135
 Bold, Margaret, 129
 Boldsworth, Anto., 64
 Boles, John, 442
 Bolt, Gabriell, 63
 Bolte, Amias, 206
 Bolton, Ambross, 352

- Bolton, Nathaniell, 70
 —, Richard, 267
 —, Samuell, 353
 —, Tho., 37
 Boner, Emanuel, 36
 Bonales, Mr., 262
 Bonall, Anthony, 184, 261
 —, James, 184
 Bond, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Francis, 342, 423, 451,
 451, 474, 500
 —, Giles, 366, 377
 —, Samuell, 316, 318, 342
 —, Thomas, 352
 Bonett, Edward Plant^r, 451
 Bonfilly (or Bonfolly), John,
 129
 Bonham, George, 94
 Bona, Jo., 128
 Bonner, James, 213
 —, John, 130, 370
 —, Richard, 145
 Bonnett, Thomas, 431, 474
 Bonnick, Nathaniell, 132
 Boogher, Barnard, 359
 Boole, Joseph, 154
 Boomer, Thomas, 95
 Boon (or Boone)
 —, Jo., 52
 —, Samuell, 332, 339, 340
 —, Thomas, 433
 Boot, Francis, 169
 Booth, Elizabeth, 186, 255
 —, Gregorie, 143
 —, Henry, 174, 177, 223
 —, John, 127, 178, 466
 —, Mary, 186
 —, Marie, 123
 —, Mrs., 463
 —, Reynold, 116, 255
 —, Sir William, 326, 328,
 331, 332, 335, 341
 —, William, 339
 Boothman, John, 470
 Borden, Eliz., 78
 —, Joan, 78
 —, John, 78
 —, Joseph, 445, 451
 —, Mathew, 78
 Borebancke, Joseph, 91
 Borinthon, Thomas, 154
 Borne, Marmaduke, 134
 —, Richard, 38
 —, Tho., 38
 Borowe, Anne, 294
 —, John, 294
 Borrowes, John, 439
 Boss, Peter, 418
 Bossinger, Tho., 393
 Bostock (or Bostocke)
 Bostock, Edmond, 106
 —, Edward, 89, 105, *see*
 Boswell
 —, Henrie, 140
 —, Loughton, 35
 —, Thomas, 89, 98, 99,
 100
 Boswell, Edward, 89, 91, *see*
 Bostock
 —, Jo., 81
 —, Samuell, 115
 Bottam, John, 179
 Battell, Paul, 81
 Bottom, John, 181
 Bottomly, Jo., 115
 Baucher, John, 451
 —, Jerreard, 452
 Bouett, *see* Bovett
 Boney, *see* Bovey
 Boughei, Jo., 135
 Bouldin, Mary, 274
 —, Thomas, 274
 Bouldinge, Thomas, 255
 —, William, 255
 Bouline, Henry, 474
 Bouille, Bridgett, 289
 Boulte, Annis, 171
 Baulten (or Boulton), Richard,
 187, 251, 273
 Bourbieth, Edward, 219
 Bourk, Bryan, 71
 Bourn (or Bourne)
 —, John, 474
 —, Junr., 474
 —, Robert, 268
 —, Samuell, 474
 Bovett, Edmond (or Edmund),
 319, 320, 320*, 322
 —, Edward, 320*
 —, John, 318*, 319*, 325
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Bovey, Widow, 445
 Bowden, Joan, 105
 —, Michael, 153
 —, Theophilus, 447
 Bowdler, Andrew, 349
 —, Ellinor, 460
 Bowen, James, 434
 —, William, 434
 Bowes, John, 38, 112
 —, Katherin, 95
 Bowhane, Teag, 353
 Bowler, William, 119
 Bownd, John, 41
 Bowton, Jo., 111
 Bowyer, Daniell, 124
 —, Tho., 119
 Box, Ann, 352
 —, Beniamine, 195
 —, John, 195, 214
 Boxfiel, Thomas, 474
 Boyce, Chrl., 137
 —, Francis, 151
 —, Joseph, 149
 —, *see* Boyse, Boys
 Boyden, Thomas, 279
 Boyle, Naamy, 193
 Boylson, Tho., 97
 Boyna, Daniell, 449, 452
 Boyner, John, 474
 Boys, Francis, 425
 —, Luke, 169
 —, Mary, 468
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, Samuel, 468
 —, *see* Boyce, Boyse
 Boyse, Alice, 202
 —, Chyna, 208
 —, Luke, 202
 —, Humphry, 191
 —, *see* Boyce, Boys
 Braban, Robert, 51
 Brabant, Alexander, 133
 Braby, Elizabeth, 172
 —, Stephen, 172
 Brackley, Edward, 305
 —, Mary, 121
 —, *see* Brackley
 Bradlock, Nathan, 117
 Bradford, Henry, 224
 —, John, 465
 —, Tho., 117
 Bradham, John, 446
 Bradley, Bradly, Bradlie
 —, Ann, 434
 —, Dorothie, 105
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, Georg, 432
 —, Henry, 434
 —, Margret, 490
 —, Michael, 353
 —, Ralph, 474
 —, Robert, 474, 490
 Bradshaw, Richard, 172
 —, William, 462
 Bradston, John, 184, 229
 Bradstreet, Anna, 282
 —, Bridgett, 280
 —, Humphry, 280, 282
 —, John, 282
 —, Martha, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 Bradway, Bradwaye
 —, Adria, 204
 —, Alexander, 170,
 204
 —, Sisley, 204
 Bragg, John, 341
 —, Wilow, 444
 —, William, 434, 452

- Braughton (Braughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*, 324
 Brakley, Jane, 185
 —, William, 193
 —, *see* Brackley
 Branch, Christopher, 169, 201
 —, Mary, 201
 —, Thomas, 201
 —, *see* Braunch
 Branker, Brauker
 —, Edward, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nathaniell, 423, 446
 Bransby, Eliz^a, 354
 Brandon, Hugh, 451
 —, Martin, 269
 Brane, Thomas, 97
 Brangman, Edward, 307
 Branker, *see* Branker
 Brannin, Ann, 211
 —, William, 211
 Bransby, Thomas, 181, 230
 —, William, 94
 Bransbyes, Mr., 231
 Brasey, Wm., 61
 Brasier, Abraham, 166*
 Brass, Alice, 137
 Braughton (Braughton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*, 324
 Branch, Jo., 138, *see* Branch
 Bray, John, 340
 Bread, Arthur, 356
 —, George, 445
 —, Thomas, 353, 356
 Brearly, Martin, 351
 —, Thomas, 440
 Breddy, Patrick, 101
 Breedon, Thomas, 160*
 Brent, Robert, 165
 Bressett, John, 340
 Brett, James, 75
 —, John, 351, 452
 Brettland, Amy, 467
 —, William, 467
 Bretton, Ralph, 489
 Brewer, Daniell, 150, 442
 —, Elizabeth, 137
 —, Nicholas, 429
 Brewett, George, 138
 —, Kat., 136
 Brewood, Thomas, 274
 Brewster, Phillip, 452
 —, Richard, 271
 Brewynn, Tho., 134
 Brian, Elenor, 436
 —, Mary, 436
 —, Phillip, 436
 Brian, Robert, 110
 —, *see* Bryan, Mac Brian
 Briar, Joseph, 357, *see* Bryer
 Brice (or Price), John, 319
 Bricke, Edward, 174
 Brickham (or Bickham), Richard, 334, 336, 340
 Bridges, Edmond, 107
 —, Elisha, 67
 —, Henry, 195
 —, Thomas, 234
 Bridgestock (or Bridgestock)
 —, Ann, 492
 —, Mary, 485
 —, Richard, 483, *see* Brigstock
 —, William, 492
 Bridgwatter, Isbell, 218
 —, Richard, 177, 218
 Bridle, John, 325, 330
 Briers, Robert, 79
 Briggam, Tho., 62
 Briggins, Leonard, 139
 Briggoll, Mark, 102
 Briggs, George, 461
 —, James, 135
 —, Jo., 108
 —, (or Biggs), Wm., 319
 —, William, 474
 Brighton, Tho., 132
 Brigstock, Richard, 474, *see* Bridgestock
 Brighthurst, Thomas, 445
 Brint, Morgan, 81
 Brisco, Ann, 102
 Brishitt, Petter, 191
 Bristow, Bristowe
 —, Eliz., 124
 —, John, Junr., 303
 —, —, 305, *see* Marshall
 —, Richard, 441
 Britland, Richard, 462
 Brittain, Britten, Britton
 —, Dennis, 142
 —, Jo., 138
 —, Robert, 184, 246
 —, Tho., 79
 Broad, Thomazin, 123
 Broadshaw, Richard, 217
 Brock, Brocke
 —, John, 259
 —, Lawrence, 140
 —, Richard, 70
 —, Robert, 71
 —, Thomas, 332, 337, 340
 —, William, 173, 295
 Brodbanck, Thomas, 195
 Broderick, Brodricke
 —, Allen, 167*
 Broderick, William, 165*, 167
 Broley, Daniell, 53
 Brogan, Nico., 141
 Broglen, John, 193
 Brogton, Humphry, 451
 Brograve, Henry, 353
 Bromby, Jo., 64
 —, Tho., 64
 Broms, John, 352
 Bromadg, Sarah, 230
 Bromley, Davie, 95
 —, Lancelott, 141
 Bromwell, Isack, 110
 Bronsford, Jonathan, 95
 Broockes, William Morgan, *alias*, 247
 Brook, Brooke, Brookes, Brooks
 —, Alice, 113
 —, Anna, 84
 —, Barnabie, 123
 —, Bazill, 35
 —, Chidley, 165, 157*
 —, Cuthbert, 195
 —, George, 96
 —, Gilbert, 93
 —, James, 113, 183, 251
 —, John, 87, 474
 —, Mr., 432
 —, Richard, 62, 77, 81, 123, 129
 —, Robert, Lord, 159
 —, —, 79
 —, Samuel, 467
 —, Sibils, 187
 —, Thomas, 62, 77, 123, 171, 217, 356, 470
 —, Walter, 95
 —, William, 81, 93, 96, 140, 187, 273, 441
 Brookehaven, Jo., 70
 Brooker, Geo., 116
 Brookes, *see* Brook
 Brookman, Amy, 467
 —, Thomas, 467
 Brooks, *see* Brook
 Brooman, Freese, 129
 Broome, Roger, 132
 Broomer, Joan, 62
 —, Marie, 58
 Broomish, Edward, 127
 Broque, Gillain, 198
 —, Louis, 199
 —, Robert, 198
 Brotherton, Hester, 102
 Broughton (Braughton or Broughton), Charls, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, Henry, 73
 —, Thomas, 96
 —, William, 431

- Browning, *see* Browning, &c.
 Browninge, William, 201
 Brown, Browne
 —, Christopher, 117, 170, 203
 —, Edward, 41, 129
 —, El., 446
 —, Elisabeth, 432
 —, Francis, 354
 —, Hugh, 353
 —, Humry, 441
 —, James, 356, 386, 392, 410
 —, John, 61, 63, 68, 87, 91, 111, 122, 135, 140, 150, 171, 173, 181, 214, 311, 327, 328, 331, 335, 339, 372, 434
 —, Jonas, 316*, 318, 343
 —, Josiah, 166*
 —, Liddia, 88
 —, Mary, 109
 —, Michell, 36
 —, Nicholas, 187, 253
 —, Phil., 279, 280, 281, 282
 —, Rachael, 349
 —, Ralph, 125
 —, Rebecca, 252
 —, Richard, 83
 —, Robert, 132, 141, 187, 252
 —, Roger, 304
 —, Stephen, 474
 —, Suzan, 77
 —, Thomas, 42, 74, 122, 191, 194, 428, 460
 —, Weston, 185, 257
 —, William, 109, 114, 119, 183, 231, 250, 259, 327, 328, 352
 Browning, Browninge
 —, Ann, 350
 —, John, 242
 —, Joseph, 126
 —, William, 169
 Brownley, Richard, 52
 Browton, Jo., 127
 Bruer, John, 317*, 342
 Bruister, Wm., 132
 Brumwell, John, 64
 Bruneock, John, 433
 Bruning, Jo., 80
 Brunt, Edward, 39, 128
 —, Jo., 127
 Bruntis, Samuel, 439
 Brush, John, 431
 —, Mary, 431
 Bruster, Abram, 104
 —, Elisabeth, 71
 —, Richard, 112
 Bruton, Robert, 297
 —, William, 39
 Bruxston, Tho., 114
 Bryan, Cornelious, 452
 —, Edward, 186
 —, Sir Ernest, 162
 —, Henry, 139
 —, Jane, 493
 —, Jo., 36
 —, Joseph, 40
 —, *see* Brian, O'Bryan, &c.
 Bryant, Barnard, 326, 330
 —, Roger, 318*, 320, 324
 —, Thomas, 151
 Bryer, John, 316, *see* Briar
 Bucher, Frances, 177
 Buck, Bucke
 —, Benamy, 175, 225
 —, Christian, 168
 —, Francis, 142
 —, Gercyon (or Gercian), 175, 225
 —, Isack, 135
 —, Mara, 175, 225
 —, Peleg, 175, 225
 —, Richard, 142, 270
 —, Roger, 65
 —, Thomas, 125
 —, William, 65
 Buckam, Richard, 78
 Buckingham, George, Marquis of, 156
 —, —, Duke of, 157, 158
 Buckland, Chri., 74, *see* Buckland
 Buckle, Alexander, 468
 —, Henry, 123
 —, Lucie, 120
 Buckley, Buckley
 —, Ben., 63
 —, Daniell, 63
 —, Humfrey, 119
 —, John, 432, 435
 —, Mary, 436
 —, William, 139, 403, 414
 —, *see* Bulky, &c.
 Buckmuster, John, 227
 Bucks, Mr., 226
 Buckworth, Richard, 474
 Buckland, William, 96, *see* Buckland
 Budd, Jo., 113
 Budding, Richard, 475
 Budge, John, 334, 337, 340
 Buenna, Benjamin, 474
 Bugby, Bugbye
 —, Edward, 278, 279
 —, Rebecca, 279
 —, Sarah, 278
 Bugland, Henry, 128
 Buglar (or Bugler), Thomas, 316*, 343
 Bulfell, Richard, 116
 Bulky, Bulkley, Bulkely
 —, Grace, 76
 —, Peter, 77
 —, Tho., 79
 —, William, 354, 356, 367, 372, 373, 379, 397, 439, 463
 —, *see* Buckley
 Bull, Ann, 490
 —, Christopher, 474, 490
 —, Edward, 63
 —, Henry, 57, 107
 —, Isack, 95
 —, Joseph, 212
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Thomas, 86, 130, 190
 Bullaker, Andrew, 297
 Bullar, Jo., 138
 Bullard, Tho., 124
 Bullen, Silvester, 227
 Bullington, Nicholas, 176
 Bullman, Jo., 73
 Bullock, Bullocke
 —, Anto., 86
 —, Edward, 68
 —, Francis, 121
 —, Henry, 88
 —, Mary, 88
 —, Susan, 88
 —, Tho., 88
 —, William, 179, 240
 Bullt, Jan, 198
 Bumstedd, Wm., 41
 Bunn, *see* Bunn
 Bunce, Jo., 52
 Bundock (or Bundicke), Wm., 44, 46, 49
 Bunn, Bun
 —, Bridgitt, 220
 —, Mrs., 177
 —, Thomas, 177, 220
 Bunnell, William, 428
 Bunney, Bunney
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 436
 —, Hannah, 424, 436
 —, Richard, 424, 436, 442
 —, William, 436
 Bunnyon, John, 493
 —, Mary, 493
 Bunting, Ann, 439
 —, Henry, 439
 —, Richard, 132
 —, Sarah, 426
 —, Susanna, 430
 Burback, Marie, 118
 Burbon, John, 474

- Burch, Barche
 —, Capt., 73
 —, Daniell, 75
 —, William, 35, 304
 —, *see* Byrch
 Burchard, Ann, 131
 —, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Jo., 131
 —, Mary, 131
 —, Marie, 131
 —, Sara, 131
 —, Suzan, 131
 —, Thomas, 131
 Burcher, John, 181
 —, Robert, 307
 —, William, 181
 Bard, John, 35
 —, Symon, 59
 —, *see* Bird
 Burdin, Geo., 97
 Burditt, William, 262
 Burges, Burgess, Burgis,
 —, 294
 —, Anthony, 378, 417
 —, Aron Abraham, 449
 —, Eliz^a., 460
 —, Ellin, 95
 —, Humphry, 298
 —, James, 49
 —, John, 334, 337, 340,
 —, 470
 —, Rebecca, 142
 —, Rachell, 450
 —, Thomazing, 500
 Burgoss, Abraham, 351
 Burhall, George, 500
 Burk, Burke
 —, James, 475
 —, Jeoffery, 356
 —, Thomas, 338
 —, Tobias, 474
 Burket, Henry, 103
 Burkitt, Jo., 143
 Burlacy, Walter, 154
 Burland, John, 180
 Burles, John, 107, 108
 Burley, Roger, 113
 —, Timothy, 194
 Burlie, Alexander, 102
 Burlingham, Geo., 37
 Burne, Dennis, 352, *see* Byrne
 —, Randall, 119
 Burnell, Mrs., 452
 Burnham, Tho., 140
 —, Wm., 128
 Burnhouse, William, 195
 Burnet, Samvell, 104
 Burnett, Jo., 138
 Burri, Jeremy, 82
 —, Mathew, 114
 Burr, Robert, 126
 Burrage, Charles, 316, 318, 344
 Burrell, Henry, 460
 Burren, Mr., 181
 Burridge, Robert, 327, 329
 —, Thomas, 327, 330
 Burrin, Anthony, 179
 Burrowes, Burrow, Burrowe,
 Burrows, Burroughes, Burroes
 —, Anthony, 154, 171,
 —, 175, 250
 —, Bridgett, 225
 —, Ellin, 87
 —, Jane, 82
 —, John, 136, 175, 225,
 —, 270, 500
 —, Mihil, 308
 —, Mr., 231
 —, Mrs., 175
 —, William, 59, 134,
 —, 333, 337, 340
 Burston, John, 330
 Burt, Ann, 93
 —, Anthony, 259
 —, Edward, 93
 —, Hugh, 93, 98
 —, James, 63
 —, John, 314
 —, William, 38, 237
 —, *see* Burt
 Burton, Agnes, 474
 —, Charles, 494
 —, Elizabeth, 494
 —, Francis, 423, 425, 436,
 —, 438, 451, 500
 —, George, 141, 425, 438
 —, John, Junr., 495
 —, —, Senr., 495
 —, —, 75, 494
 —, Judith, 423, 425, 436,
 —, 438
 —, Richard, 254
 —, Tho., 71
 —, Wm., 119, 126
 Burt, Jane, 173
 —, William, 177
 —, *see* Burt
 Burtweill, Mary, 124
 Busbie, Busbee, Busby
 —, Abraham, 289
 —, Bridgett, 289
 —, Edward, 177
 —, John, 289
 —, Nicho., 289
 —, Sarath, 289
 —, Thomas, 83
 Bush, John, 74, 101, 188, 257,
 —, 273
 —, Susan, 249
 —, Walter, 433
 Bush, Widow, 442
 Bushel, Bushell
 —, Edward, 429
 —, George, 324, 343
 —, Nicholas, 192
 —, Ruth, 98
 —, Wm., 351
 —, *see* Bussnell
 Basher, Mabell, 117
 —, Mary, 448
 Bushnell, Francis, 49
 —, Jo., 49
 —, Marie, 49
 —, Martha, 49
 Busket, James, 42
 Bussell, Jo., 74
 Bussnell, John, Senr., 439
 —, *see* Bushell
 Busshey, Wm., 452
 Bussie, John, 495
 Bustian, George, 471
 Baston, John, 332, 337, 338
 Butcher, John, 355, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Richard, 423
 But, John, 191
 Butler, Buttler
 —, Edward, 173
 —, Elinor, 354
 —, Francis, 219
 —, Ger., 129
 —, Henry, 113
 —, James, 463
 —, John, 111, 123, 125,
 —, 142, 353
 —, Lucy, 439
 —, Walter, 355
 —, William, 474
 Butt, James, 463
 Buttall, Charles, 463
 Buttery, Richard, 193
 Butterfield, John, 189, 232
 Butterfield, Nathaniell, 304
 Butterick, Wm., 53
 Buttler, *see* Butler
 Buttolph, Ann, 73
 —, Tho., 73
 Button, Thomas, 180
 Buttry, Grace, 108
 —, Martha, 107
 —, Nico., 107
 Buwen, Thomas, 195
 Bycroft, Grace, 85
 Bygrave (Bygrave), Elizabeth,
 —, 181, 238
 Byham, Nathaniell, 93
 Byley, Henercy, 299
 —, John, 299
 —, Mary, 299
 Byno, John, 491

- Byno, Mary, 491
 Bynstedt, Jo., 119
 Byrall, Jo., 128
 Byrch, Henry, 446, *see* Burch
 Byrkenhead, Mathew, 158, *see*
 Birkenhedd
 Byrne, Dinmis, 500, *see* Burne

 CADDY William, 41
 Cades, Thomas, 378, 402
 Cadge, Edward, 225
 Cadle, Thomas, 470
 Cadwold, Anto., 142
 Cairne, Benja., 453
 Caleker, Mr., 175
 —, Mrs., 175
 Calcott, Edward, 387
 Calder, Thomas, 261
 Call . . . , Alles, 294
 — . . . , Augsten, 294
 Callahan, Dorothy, 496
 Callahan, Charles, 367
 Callahone, David, 498
 Calland, Mathew, 74
 Callay, Thomas, 360
 Callen, Manus, 437
 Calthrop, Charles, 182
 Calverlie, Geo., 86
 Calvert, Sir George, 157
 Came, Francis, 333, 335, 340
 Caminge, John, 171
 Cammell, Gilbert, 476
 Cammerame, John, 501
 Campanell, Mordicay, 358
 Campbell, Dowgall, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Campel, Ann, 436
 —, Patric, 436
 Campion, Clement, 136
 —, Jean, 168
 —, Philippe, 198
 —, Robert, 202
 —, Wm., 472
 Can (or Cans), Mr., 189
 Cane, George, 194
 —, John de, 137
 Cann, Mr., 176
 Cannelly, Daniell, 136
 Cannings, Wm., 444, 452
 Cannon, Wm., 38
 Cañon, Elizabeth, 85
 —, John, 206
 —, Richard, 85
 Cant, William, 41
 Canter, Capt., 309
 Canterbury, George, Archbp.,
 of, 158
 —, William, Archbp.,
 of, 160
 Cantey, Hellen, 471

 Canting, Dennis, 358
 Cantlebury, John, 334, 336, 341
 Cantwell, John, 193
 Capell, William, 104
 Caplin, Robert, 103
 Caps, Capps
 —, Cathrin, 194
 —, Phoebe, 431
 —, William, 187, 274, 431,
 442, 452
 Carew, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Katherine, 491
 —, Richard, 476, 491
 —, Thomas, 359
 Carikle, William, 151
 Carlisle, Charles, Earl of, 162*
 —, James, Earl of, 158,
 160
 Carlowe, Edward, 218
 Carlton, Mary, 37
 Carman, Henry, 171, 215
 Carmichael, Archibald, 163*,
 165, 167
 Carn (or Corn), Elisabeth, 426
 —, Jane, 426
 —, John, 426
 Carner [?Carver], Michael, 475
 Carney, Patrick, 452
 Carning, John, 183
 Carnock, Tho., 452
 Carnoll, Christopher, 36
 Carow, Peter, 369, *see* Carrow
 Carpender, Samuel, 439
 Carpent, William, Junr., 299
 Carpenter, Abigail, 299
 —, Dixi, 190
 —, Elias, 143
 —, Henry, 168*
 —, Tho., 39
 —, Tomazin, 59
 —, Wm., 140, 299
 Carpentier, Martin de, 198
 Carpenry, Jan de, 198
 Carr, Andrew, 71
 —, Calcbb, 77
 —, Joann, 498
 —, John, 268
 —, Ralph, 498
 —, Richard, 98
 —, Robert, 77
 Carraway, Joan, 137
 Carre, Henry, 165
 Carrell, Henry, 117
 Carrington, Thomas, 150
 Carrow, George, 332, 336, 340,
 see Carow
 Carsley, Henric, 243
 Carter, Cartier
 —, Anto., 120
 —, Boham, 453

 Carter, Christopher, 153, 188
 —, Edmond, 194
 —, Elinor, 357
 —, Erasmus, 180
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Henry, 86
 —, James, 50, 192
 —, John, 38, 96, 121, 170,
 176, 220, 268, 272
 —, Margery, 126
 —, Martha, 46
 —, Rosamus, 234
 —, Thomas, 46, 122
 —, William, 228
 Carteret, Sir George, 161, 162
 Carterett, James, 161
 Cartrack, Mildred, 58
 —, Sara, 58
 Cartwright, John, 174
 Cartwrite, Philipp, 41
 —, Wm., 135, 142
 Carnear [Carvear], Elizabeth,
 291
 —, Grace, 291
 —, Richard, 291
 —, Susanna,
 291
 Carven, Richard, 177
 [?Carver] Carner, Michael, 475
 Carvis, Katharin, 435
 Cary, Richard, 115, 357
 Caryl, Katharin, 437
 Casewell, Caswell, Caswells
 —, Lawrence, 319, 319*,
 323
 —, Mr., 305
 —, Richard, 309
 Cason, Casson
 —, John, 133
 — (or Coson), Nehemiah, 111
 —, Thomas, 475
 Casse, Wm., 133
 Cassedy, John, 41
 Casson, *see* Cason
 Castell, George, 123
 —, Henry, 101
 Caswell, *see* Casewell
 Catesby, Jane, 84
 —, John, 193
 Catline, William, 460
 Catoir, Ernou, 199
 Caton, Richard, 129
 Cattlin, John, 453
 Catts, Jo., 121
 Cavan, *see* Cavan
 Cauldwall, Martha, 496
 Caunt, Richard, 122
 Caus (or Cans), Mr., 189
 Causey (or Cawsey), Mrs., 171

- Causey, Nathaniel, 171, 213, 268
 —, Thomas, 181, 212
 —, Thomasine, (171), 213
 Cavan, John, 476
 Cave, John, 81
 —, Richard, 37
 Cavenaugh, Charls, 423, 432
 Caverlie, Charles, 81
 Cawcott, George, 267
 Cawdle, Wm., 67
 Cawfeild, Richard, 360
 Cawood, Richard, 71
 Cawsey, *see* Causey
 Cawt, Bryan, 175
 Chace, John, 323, 452, 501
 Chadd, Mary, 126
 Chaddock, Marie, 67
 Chaffin, Daniell, 475
 Chalk, Jo., 117
 Challener, Robert, 501
 Challoner, Sir Thomas, 156
 Chaloner, Morris, 192
 Chamber, Henry, 317*, *see*
 Chambers
 Chamberlain, Chamberlaine,
 Chamberlin, Chamberline,
 Chamberlins, Chamberlyne
 —, Edward, 429
 —, Frances, 195
 —, Francis, 186, 254,
 501
 —, James, 257
 —, John, 317*, 342
 —, Marmaduke, 358
 —, Mr., 257
 —, Rebecca, 186, 254
 —, Thomas, 84, 316*
 —, Wm., 127
 Chambers, Alice, 224
 —, Chri., 137
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, Henry, 316, 342, *see*
 Chamber
 —, James, 188, 235
 —, Jane, 37
 —, John, 145, 215
 —, Josua, 129
 —, Robert, 130
 —, Thomas, 217
 Chamblis, Richard, 39
 Chambney, Marie, 113
 Chamell, Walter, 461
 Champ (or Chump), Alice, 75
 —, John, 192
 Champante, Hen., 300
 Champer, Robert, 169
 Champin, Pasta, 185
 Champion, Pascoe, 244
 —, Richard, 37
 Chancy, Charles, 198
 Chandler, Chandeler, Chaund-
 ler
 —, Arthur, 177, 219
 —, George, 95
 —, John, 186, 248
 —, Margaret, 430
 —, Nicholas, 452
 —, Robert, 430
 (? —), Thomas, 248
 Chance (or Chance), Ellin,
 136
 Chantry, Robert, 180
 Chapeman, Richard, 501
 Chaplain, Edward, 393
 Chaplaine, Isacke, 173, 213
 —, John, 173, 213
 —, Mary (173), 213
 Chaplin, Chapline
 —, Clement, 69
 —, Edward, 133
 —, Isacke, 267, 269
 —, Jeremiah, 357
 —, Thomas, 361
 —, Wm., 83
 Chapman, Ann, 212
 —, Frances, 175
 —, Francis, 232, 270
 —, Geo., 52
 —, Henry, 115
 —, Jo., 140
 —, Mary, 444
 —, Mathew, 324
 —, Nicholas, 169, 233
 —, Phillip, 186, 250
 —, Ralph, 57
 —, Richard, 51, 118
 —, Thomas, 121, 171,
 212, 274
 —, Walter, 111
 —, *see* Chappman
 Chappell, George, 43
 —, John, 82, 112, 333,
 338, 340
 —, Jonah, 476
 —, Joshua, 494
 —, Thomas, 95
 Chappman, Luke, 241
 Chard (or Charde)
 —, Ann, 202
 —, Josuah, 170, 202, 267
 Charles, 208
 —, Dorothie, 102
 —, Evan, 361
 —, Philip, 471
 —, Wm., 112
 Charlton, Henrie, 263
 Chase, Edward, 492, 496
 —, Margret, 492, 496
 —, Stephen, 476, 492, 496
 Chason, John, 448
 Chater, Barnabas, 324
 —, Jo., 140
 Chaunce (or Chance), Ellin, 136
 Chaundler, *see* Chaudler
 Chauntree (or Chautrie),
 Robert, 175, 232
 Cheame, Mary, 284, *see* Adams
 Check (or Cheeke), Phillip,
 316, 318, 344
 Cheesman, Cheeseman, Ches-
 man
 —, Edward, 185
 —, John, 185, 274
 —, Richard, 323
 —, Thomas, 185
 —, Wm., 133
 Cheney, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Georg, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, *see* Cheyney
 Cherrall, Vrsula, 109
 —, William, 109
 Chester, Henry, 497
 —, Sampson, 360
 —, Thomas, 495
 —, William, 323, 342, 497,
 500
 Chesterman, Adam, 81
 Chesting, John, 142
 Cheswood, Hugh, 139
 Chew, John, 237
 —, Sarah, 237
 Cheyney, Cheyny, Cheynei
 —, Abram, 140
 —, Charles, 467
 —, George, 446
 —, *see* Cheney
 Chickin, Joseph, 285
 Chilcot (Chilcott, or Chillicott),
 John, 334, 337, 341
 Child, Michael, 322, 343
 —, Tho., 453
 Childs, Tho., 82
 Chillicott, *see* Chilcot
 Chilton, Edward, 167*
 Chinnery (or Chinery), Thomas,
 375, 400, 495
 Chipperfield, [i.e., Chipperfield],
 Edmond, 130
 Chippis, Edmon I, 95
 Chisman, Edward, 252
 —, John, 252
 Chitti g, Richard, 39
 Chitti gden, Hen., 61
 —, Isack, 61
 —, Rabeca, 61
 —, Tho., 61
 Chi twood, Marie, 45
 Chi -ll, Daniell, 476
 Cholmeley, John, 441

- Cholmle, Robert, 221
 Chom, Anne, 497
 —, Richard, 497
 Choupouke (an Indian), 185
 Chrichlow, *see* Crichlow
 Chrismus, Dietras, 187
 —, Elizabeth, 187
 Christian (a Negro), 495
 —, Francis, 424, 440
 —, Matthew, 424
 —, Thomasin, 424
 Christo. (Welshman), 195
 Christopher, William, 501
 Chruethloe, *see* Crutchloe
 Chubnell, Jo., 142
 Chump (or Champ), Alice, 75
 Church, Edward, 74
 —, Isabell, 489
 —, John, 64
 —, Katherine, 489
 —, Martin, 122
 —, Robert, 489
 —, Wm., 50
 Churcher, Thomas, 476
 Churchman, John, 150
 Chyn, Thomas, 319
 Cindiare (or Cindiare), James, 192
 Cisely (a maid), 194
 Cisse, Mr., 248
 Cissel, James, 452
 Clackson, John, 186
 Claddin, Wm., 113
 Claire, Nathaniell, 445
 Clancey, Cornelius, 475
 Claney, Christopher, 495
 —, Daniell, 439
 Clanton, Jo., 138
 Clare, Marie, 488
 —, Mr., 196
 —, Nicolas, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Clarce, John, 465, 466
 —, Lowland, 465, 466
 Clark, Clarke
 —, Ann, 357, 422, 427
 —, Brigetti, 175
 —, Christopher, 475
 —, Daniell, 79
 —, Edmond, 82
 —, Edward, 35, 171, 475
 —, Elisabeth, 87, 422, 427
 —, Francis, 101, 475
 —, George, 64, 182, 229, 453
 —, Gilbert, 134
 —, Giles, 317
 —, Henry, 453
 —, John, 35, 41, 137, 138, 139, 161, 357, 362, 393
 —, Lattitia, 427
 Clark, Margaret, 116, 475
 —, Mary, 130, 359, 492
 —, Michael, 496
 —, Nicholas, 104, 150
 —, Porcas, 358
 —, Richard, 40, 52
 —, Robert, 143, 318*, 319*, 323, 431
 —, Roger, 427, 475, 492
 —, Sycillie, 49
 —, Thomas, 73, 85, 128, 139, 143, 174, 191, 422, 427, 440, 452, 476
 —, William, 74, 79, 84, 116, 153, 185, 186, 243, 256, 318*, 319*, 324, 327, 329, 349, 363, 366, 368, 388, 405, 411, 415, 463, 475
 —, *see* Clearke, Clerke
 Clarkson, Mathew, 165
 Clatworthy, Mathew, 114
 Clay, Martha, 425
 —, Stephen, 358, 382, 385, 394, 402, 447
 —, *see* Claye
 Claybourne, Wm., 271, 272, 274, *see* Cleiborn
 Claye, Ann, 211
 —, John, 211
 —, *see* Clay
 Claypole, Abigail, 468
 —, Edward, 468
 —, *see* Cleypole
 Claypool, John, 357
 Claypoole, Norton, 357
 Clayton, Obediah, 164
 —, Richard, 104
 —, *see* Cleyton
 Claxon, John, 234
 Claxson, Abraham, 86
 Cleaner, John, 452
 —, Kathrin, 452
 Clearke, Fayth, 278
 —, John, 281
 —, Thurston, 279
 —, *see* Clark, Clerke
 Cleaver, Henry, 452
 Cleiborn, Edward, 120, *see* Claybourne
 Clemens, William, 170
 Clement, Clements
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223, *see* Hamor
 —, Ezechell, 39
 —, Jeremy, 174, 223, *see* Hamor
 —, Robert, 501
 —, Thomas, 138
 —, William, 190, 475
 Clere, Jo., 42
 Cleri, Tho., 280, 281, 282
 Clerke, Wm., 47, *see* Clark, Clearke
 Cleven, Joan, 130
 Clever, Tho., 117
 Cleypole, Edward, 461, *see* Claypole
 Cleyton, Ralph, 124
 —, Sara, 120
 —, *see* Clayton
 Cliffe, George, 38
 Clifford, Marie, 59
 —, Olliver, 115
 Clift, James, 316*, 317, 343
 Clifton, Tho., 114
 Cliggatt, Wm., 446, 452
 Clinch, Tho., 311
 Clinton, Jo., 81, *see* Clynton
 Clitden, Francois, 198
 Clitson, Robert, 297
 Cloake, Edmond, 188
 Clood (or Clode), John, 334, 337, 341
 Close (or Closse), Phettipplace, 179, 231, 266
 Clouan, *see* Clovan
 Clough, Humphry, 192
 Cloughan, Elizabeth, 476
 Clovan, Thomas, 350, 361, 445
 Clowdeslie (or Clowdsllie), Wm., 125
 Clowes, Robert, 161*
 Cluffe, Jo., 56
 Clymer, Jo., 134
 Clynton, Richard, 39, *see* Clinton
 Coachman, Alexander, 453
 —, John, 94
 Coale, Christopher, 452
 —, Thomas, 453
 —, William, 185
 —, *see* Cole, Coles
 Coarten, Myndert, 166*
 Coates, James, 409
 Coather, Mrs., 452
 Cobb, Elizabeth, 246
 —, Joseph, 246
 —, Nico., 128
 Cobbet, Josias, 72
 Cobbett, James, 72
 Cobcraft, Geo., 85
 Colham, Mary, 470
 —, Nathaniell, 40
 Cock, Cocke
 —, Allan (or Allen), 351, 352, 359, 400, 411
 —, Geo., 100
 —, James, 355, 370, 408
 —, John, 128, 319*, 351, 436, 441, *see* Cooke

- Cock, Joseph, 100
 —, Mary, 436
 —, Richard, 153, 378, 417
 Cockerell, William, 297
 Cockey, Tho., 39
 Cocklin, Denis, 434
 —, Mary, 434
 Cockman, Richard, 64
 —, Wm., 453
 Cockram, Christen, 295
 —, James, 316*, 317, 342
 —, John, 316*, 318, 343
 —, William, 295
 Cock's, Wm., 128
 Cockton, Daniell, 475
 Codd, James, 476
 Codrington, Alice, 428
 —, Christopher, 166, 167*, 379, 398, 409, 435
 —, Elisabeth, 422, 429
 —, Frances, 422, 429
 —, John, 386, 427, 453
 —, Robert, 422, 428, 429
 Coe, Jane, 59
 Coert, John, 139
 Coggin, Sara, 113
 Cogley, Daniell, 188
 Coke, Adrian, 52
 —, Elisabeth, 67
 —, Henrie, 142
 —, John, 71, 97, 137
 —, Marie, 49
 —, Miles, 137
 —, Richard, 38
 —, Robert, 79, 80
 —, Tho., 52, 114
 —, Wm., 141
 Coker, John, 79, 253
 Cokes, Edward, 75
 Colborn, Edward, 107
 Colbron, Wm., 107
 Colburne, Robert, 107
 Colchester, Joan, 105
 Cole, Clement, 59
 —, Francis, 245
 —, Isaac, 434
 —, James, 360
 —, Joan, 493
 —, Jo., 74
 —, Thomas, 359
 —, William, 166, 245, 273, 493
 —, see Coles, Coale
 Colebank, Sara, 96
 Coleman, John, 139
 —, Wm., 113
 Colerack, Jane, 126
 Coles, Edward, 84
 —, Eliza., 118
 —, Margaret, 136
 —, Thomas, 102
 —, see Cole, Coales
 Colethorpe, Christopher, 247
 Coletton, Mr., 464
 Colleton, Thomas, 343
 Collett, Bridgett, 444
 —, Henry, 470
 Colley, Thomas, 476
 Collie, Robert, 41
 Collier, Daniell, 104, see Col-lyer
 Collings, James, 501
 —, Nicholas, 318
 —, see Collins
 Collingworth, David, 75
 Collins, Abigail, 489
 —, Ann, 97
 —, Charles, 440
 —, David, 193
 —, Elizabeth, 105
 —, Emanuell, 326, 330
 —, Giles, 104
 —, Henry, 97
 —, John, 97, 161, 206, 319, 319*, 323, 360, 489
 —, Josias, 193
 —, Margery, 97
 —, Mr., 191
 —, Nicholas, 343
 —, Junr., 316
 —, Petter (or Peeter), 182, 241
 —, Samuel, 316*, 432
 —, Susan, 206
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, Walter, 81
 —, Wm., 79
 —, see Collings
 Collis, Alexander, 360
 —, James, 194
 Colliton, Sir Peter, 162
 Collohon, Charles, 113
 Collohone, Owen, 499
 Collon, Nicholas, 139
 Collopp, Jo., 126
 Collowe, Stephen, 244
 Colly, Thomas, 181
 —, Walter, 137
 Collyer, Ambross, 358
 —, Tobias, 475
 —, see Collier
 Colman, Abram, 193
 —, Barnard, 85
 Colthrough, Peter, 359
 Coltman, Ann, (170), 204
 —, Henry, 170, 204
 Colton, Thomas, 468
 Culture, Wm., 112
 Colwell, Samuel, 358
 Combe, William, 334, 341
 Comberbatch, Thomas, 290
 Combes, Austen, 173
 Comell, Dugwell, 475
 Comes, John, 235
 —, William, 236
 Comin, Nicholas, 180, see Comon
 Comins [i.e., Commins], Edward, 112
 Comon, Nicholas, 234, see Comin
 Compeare, Leonard, 161*
 Compton, Frances, 178
 —, Jo., 141
 Conaway, see Conway
 Coney, Conney, Conny, Cony
 —, Edmond, 475
 —, John, 38
 —, Nicholas, 429
 —, Richard, 163*, 164
 Congrave, Winnifredd, 113
 Connisby [i.e. Connisby], Wm., 143
 Conly (or Conly), Patrick, 71
 Conne, Jacques, 197
 Conner, Bryen, 475
 —, Jane, 430
 —, Philipp, 37
 —, Teag, 437
 Connet, Mary, 428
 Connett, John, 318*, 319*, 324, see Cunnet
 Conney, see Coney
 Conneyland, Patt, 476
 Connier, Tho., 126, see Conyer
 Conniers, Jo., 39, see Conyers
 Conny, see Coney
 Connyer, Patrick, 71, see Connier
 Conoway, see Conway
 Conway, Conaway, Conoway
 —, Aron (or Aaron), 179, 233
 —, Cornelius, 475
 —, George, 350, 356, 356, 393, 414
 —, Margaret, 75
 Cony, see Coney
 Conyard, Nathaniel, 314
 Conyers, Moses, 190, see Conniers
 Cocke, see Cooke, John
 Coccke, John, 443
 —, Phillip, 257
 Cooe, Anna, 279
 —, Benjamin, 278

- Cooe, John, 278
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 Cook, Elizabeth, 498
 —, Sarah, 429
 —, William, 492, 495
 Cooke, Ann, 187
 —, Arthur, 192, 196
 —, Christopher, 221
 —, Edward, 134, 173
 —, Ellin, 206
 —, Garret, 115
 —, George, 195
 —, Jeremiah, 440
 — (or Cocke), John, 36, 98,
 104, 113, 175, 226, 319,
 319*, 323
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mathew, 316, 318, 343
 —, Richard, 109, 120
 —, Wm., 103, 187
 Cooker, John, 180
 Cookins, Daniel, 254
 Cooksey, William, 169, 178,
 228
 Coomb, William, 337
 Coombes, John, 135
 Coomes, John, 188
 —, William, 188
 Coop, *see* Cooper
 Cooper, 286
 —, Abigail, 431
 —, Ann, 124
 —, Ant^e, 86
 —, Beniamen, 293
 —, Christopher, 319, 319*,
 325
 —, Elizabeth, 56, 293, 431
 —, Ellin, 67
 —, George, 135
 —, John, 44, 104, 109,
 142, 188, 438
 —, Lawrence, 293
 —, Martha, 44
 —, Mary, 44, 293, 358
 —, Peter, 59
 —, Rebecca, 293
 —, Richard, 35, 102
 —, Roger, 57, 58, 61, 69,
 72, 76, 77, 78
 —, Simon, 453
 —, Thomas, 43, 44, 236,
 357, 431, 475
 —, Walter, 169, 233
 —, Wilbroc, 44
 —, Wm., 69
 Coose, Sara, 151
 Covell, Cesara, 92
 Cop [*i.e.*, Coper], *see* Cooper
 Cope, Richard, 93
 —, William, 93, 445
 Copeland, Jo., 112
 Copeland, Mary, 427
 —, Mr., 312
 Copley, James, 119
 —, Lionel, 165*
 Copman, Valentine, 446
 Coppin, Jane, 494
 —, John, 443, 494
 —, Thomas, 471
 Coppine, John, 476
 Coppinger, John, 475
 Coppyn, Robert, 119
 Corbett, Benjamin, 508
 —, Mary, 508
 —, William, 361
 Corbitt, Roger, 441
 Cordelon (Cordelon, or Cor-
 dylion), Peter (or Petard),
 319, 319*, 325
 Cordell, Robert, 60
 Corder, Thomas, 181
 Cordiu, Paulus, 453
 Cordoza, Solomon, 450
 Cordylian, *see* Cordelon
 Corie, Richard, 127
 Cork, Margaret, 492
 Corker, Elizabeth, 102
 Corn, *see* Carn
 Cornbury, Lord, 168*
 Cornelius, Bernard, 432
 —, Francis, 358
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Cornew, Barth., 154
 Cornie, William, 184
 Cornille, Pierre, 198
 Cornish, Edward, 359
 —, Elisabeth, 423
 —, John, 423
 —, Stephen, 423
 —, Thomas, 188, 262, 353,
 354, 360, 364, 366, 383, 392,
 402
 Cornwell, William, 142
 Corrington, Jo., 63
 —, Mary, 63
 Corscr, William, 41
 Cortene, Ellinor, 476
 Cosker, Henry, 394
 Coson (or Cason), Nehemiah,
 111
 Cossen, Elizabeth, 143
 Cossens } *see* Cous-
 Cosson, Wm., 142 } sens, &c.
 Costanio, Abraham, 450
 Costeen, John, 439
 Cote, Eliz., 117
 Cotes, James, 81, 136
 —, Jo., 113
 Cotesworth, James, 143
 Cotinho, Moses Henriques, 361
 Cotter, Garrett, 162*, 163
 Cottingham, George, 114
 —, Katherine, 360
 Cottom, Frances, 468
 —, Oliver, 468
 Cotton, John, 435
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Rowland, 95
 Coubber, Rebecca, 187
 Coughlan, Teague, 475
 Coulburne, John, 359
 Couly (or Conly), Patrick, 71
 Councell (or Counsell), Ed-
 ward, 332, 335, 341
 Countwane (or Countway),
 John, 191, 192
 Couper, Walter, 258
 Courser, William, 77
 Courtney, James, 151
 —, Jo., 194
 —, Sybbill, 105
 —, Wm., 361
 Courtyere, George, 501
 Coussens, Coussins, Cossens,
 Cosson, Cozens
 —, John, 441, 461, 464
 —, Junr., 461
 —, Wm., 142, 327, 329
 Covell, Jo., 126
 Covells, Capt., 308
 Coventrie, Miles, 80
 Coventry, Thomas, Lord, 160
 Covett, Robert, 103
 Coward, Rob., 333, 336, 341
 —, Samuel, 461
 Cowdell, Thomas, 141
 Cowley, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Roger, 423, 430, 452
 —, Susanna, 423, 430
 —, William, 95
 Cowly, Bryan, 142
 Cowper, Averyn, 37
 —, Ro., 54
 Cox, Francis, 360
 —, John, 303
 —, Josias, 498, 500
 —, Mrs., 307
 —, Phillip, 318*, 319*, 320*
 —, Samuel, 167*
 Coxe, William, 255
 Coxhall, John, 150
 Coxsheld, Jo., 105
 Coxson, Tho., 81
 Cozens (or Coussens), Wm.,
 327, 329
 —, *see* Coussens
 Crabtree, Edward, 129
 Craddock, Craddocke
 —, Francis, 159*
 —, Isabell, 50

- Craddock, Katharin, 429
 —, Mr., 106
 Cradouke, William, 267
 Craford, Patrick, 158
 Craft, Crafts
 —, Mathew, 318, 344
 —, —, junr., 316*
 —, William, 468
 Crag, Cragg, Crage
 —, John, 357, 424, 467
 —, Susanna, 424
 —, Wm., 443
 Crampe, Thomas, 188
 Crane, John, 316
 —, Richard, 126
 Cranfield, Ann, 37
 —, Edward, 37, 164,
 167
 —, Thomas, 101
 Cranich, John, 240
 Cranwell, Geo., 125
 Crapp, John, 40
 Crapple, Mr., 191
 Crashaw, Rawleigh, 183, *see*
 Crawshaw and Croshaw
 Crauen, *see* Craven
 Craven, Richard, 272
 —, Thomas, 112
 —, William, Earl of, 162
 Crawford, Thomas, 494
 Crawshaw, William, 244, *see*
 Crawshaw and Croshaw
 Creamer, Martin, 441
 Crean, Paul, 412
 Creed, Creede
 —, Ann (or Anne), 120, 492
 —, John, 476, 492
 —, Wm., 347, 366
 Crenne, Jan de, 199
 Crepy, Abel de, 199
 Cressitt, Edward, 85
 Cresswell
 —, John, 443, 501
 —, William, 135
 Crew, Joseph, 219
 —, Josua, 177
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Randall, 209
 —, Robert, 230
 Cribb, Jo., 43
 —, Richard, 74
 Crichlow (or Chrichlow)
 —, Elizabeth, 475
 —, Henry, 475
 —, James, 475
 Crillick, James, 357
 Cripp's, Zachary, 235
 Crisp, Crispe
 —, Edward, 432
 —, John, Senr., 452
 Crisp, John, Junr., 441
 —, —, 421
 —, Joseph, 163
 —, Margaret, 421
 —, Roger, 301
 —, Sarah, 421
 —, Thomas, 187
 —, Widow, 440
 —, Zacharia, 180
 Crispin, Tho., 63
 Cristian, Francis, 440
 Cristie, Richard, 127
 Critch, Richard, 101
 Critchlow, Wm., 440
 Crocker, Henery, 221, 237
 —, Jone, 237
 —, Richard, 181
 Croft's, Croftes
 —, Ann, 123
 —, Henry, 439
 —, John, 70, 96
 —, Thomas, 380, 396, 400
 Cromby, Mr. Abo—, 310
 Crome (or Crowe), Wm., 74
 Crompe, Bridget, 117
 —, Thomas, 227
 Crompton, Sir Thomas, 156
 Croney, William, 243
 Croningburgk, Peter, 141
 Crooke, Wm., 84
 Crookshank, Alexander, 465
 —, Hester, 465
 Crosby, Ann, 62
 —, Marmaduke, 64
 —, Symon, 62
 —, Tho., 62
 Croshaw, Raughly, 274, *see*
 Crawshaw and Crawshaw
 Cross, Crosse
 —, Ann, 280
 —, Henry, 66
 —, James, 84
 —, John, 280, 316*, 318,
 342
 —, Jonas, 333, 335, 341
 —, Thomas, 177, 221
 —, William, 316*, 342
 Crossing, Wm., 358
 Crouch, Richard, 177
 —, Robert, 121
 —, Thomas, 175, 180, 232
 Crowder, Hugh, 234
 —, James, 209
 —, Richard, 51
 —, Thomas, 40
 Crow, Crowe
 —, Adam, 126
 —, Benjamin, 326, 328
 —, Mitford, 168*
 —, (or Crome), Wm., 74
 Crowley, Ro., 61
 Croy, Jan de, 198
 Cruder, Hugh, 180
 Crudge, Richard, 268
 Crust, Thomas, 225
 Crutchfield, Thomas, 437
 Crutchloe, Chrutchloe
 —, Elizabeth, 493
 —, Henry, 491
 —, James, 491, 493
 —, Rebecca, 493
 —, Susanna, 491
 Cryer, Ben., 508
 Cudden, John, 475
 Cuffe, Martin, 194
 Cugley, Danniell, 264
 Culley, Samuel, 181, 239
 Cullidge, Geo., 112
 Cullimor, James, 41
 Culpeper, Alexander, 161*,
 163*
 —, Thomas, Lord, 161*,
 163, 165
 Culverwell, John, 316
 Cunnet (or Connet), John, 319*
 Cunningham, Ann, 433
 —, John, 433, 435
 —, William, 83
 —, Zebulon, 433
 Cunstable, Robert, 178
 Cuppledike, Henry, 38
 Curden, Jo., 82
 Curke, Wm., 153
 Curle, Tho., 381
 Carrier, William, 343
 Curstis, John, 359
 Curtis, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Henry, 76
 —, James, 136
 —, John, 123, 253
 —, Thomas, 243, 254
 —, William, 126, 150
 Curtise, John, 186
 —, Thomas, 184
 Custis, Robert, 462
 Cuta, Mathew, 501
 Cuthbert, Alexander, 497
 —, Elizabeth, 497
 Cutler, Clinton, 80
 —, Tho., 51
 Cutling, Henry, 125
 Cutt, Lawrence, 372, *see* Cutts
 Cutting, Cuttinge
 —, Jane, 123
 —, John, 277, 279
 —, Richard, 282
 —, William, 281
 Cutts, John, 163
 —, Roger, 124
 —, *see* Cutt

- Cviloe (Culloe), Steven, 185
 DABB, Tho., 73
 Dabbin, Nicholas, 153
 Dabyn, Robert, 283
 Dade, John, 268
 Daggett, Tho., 114
 Dainty, Henry, 297
 Dalbey, Joane, 501
 Dalbie, William, 169
 Dalby, William, 233
 Dale, Niccolas, 255
 —, Sir Thomas, 270
 —, Tho., 71
 — (or Deale), Wm., 319*, *see*
 Deale
 Dales, Francis, 67
 Dalleper, Henry, 122
 Dallinger, Jo., 63
 Dallison, Martin, 448
 Dally, Richard, 83
 Dalton, Hanna, 65
 —, Philemon, 65
 —, Samuell, 65
 Damand [*i.e.* Dammand], Jane,
 58
 Damerall, Thomas, 501
 Dameron, Bridgett, 195
 Damont, Jan, 199
 Dampport, Lanslott, 175, 180
 —, Lawley, 233
 Dan, John, 427
 Danby, John, 477
 Dancy, John, 234
 Dandg, Henry, 313*
 Dane, Tho., 77
 Daneff, James, 453
 Danes, Richard, 51
 —, Robert, 434
 — (or Daues), Suzan, 108
 Dang, Margaret, 361
 Dangerfield, Walcup, 363
 Daniel, Daniell
 —, 190
 —, Anne, 492
 —, Christopher, 272
 —, Daniell, 37
 —, Downes, 445
 —, Elizabeth, 65
 —, Henry, 127, 163
 —, John, 362, 472, 477,
 492, 497, 501
 —, Nicholas, 476
 —, Richard, 317*, 319*,
 325
 —, Robert, 358, 362
 —, Thomas, 497
 —, Wilbert, 365
 Dannell, Edward, 115
 Dapwell, Robert, 367
 Daries, James, 180
 Darkin, Robert, 401
 Darno, Penelope, 107
 Darrell, John, 294
 Dart, Jane, 133
 Darvall, Charles, 297
 Dauers, *see* Davers
 Daues, *see* Daves
 Daughton, Richard, 86
 —, Wm., 135
 Daus, *see* Davis
 Davenport, Jo., 141
 Davers, Robert, 63, 460
 —, Junr., 460
 Daves, Richard, 145
 — (or Danes), Suzan, 108
 —, *see* Davis
 David, Lewes, 74
 Davidson, William, 160*
 Davie, Geo., 137
 —, Morrice, 136
 —, Tho., 140
 —, *see* Davy
 Davies, Arthur, 187
 —, Barnabie, 108
 —, Chri., 79
 —, Daniell, 51
 —, Dorothy, 113
 —, Edmond, 51
 —, Edward, 37, 111, 133,
 193
 —, Eleanor, 489
 —, Elizabeth, 68, 186, 195,
 362
 —, Elin, 113
 —, Emanuel, 138
 —, Gabriell, 80
 —, George, 186
 —, Humfrey, 38
 —, Isbell, 113
 —, Jane, 363, 489
 —, Joane (or Jone), 174,
 187
 —, John, 40, 65, 68, 71,
 104, 137, 171, 179, 186, 212,
 217, 236, 363, 364
 —, Joseph, 43
 —, Katherine, 237, 364
 —, Margaret, 68
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Nicholas, 43, 186
 —, Peter, 364
 —, Phillip, 115
 —, Richard, 104, 187
 —, Robert, 94, 111
 —, Rowland, 127
 —, Samuell, 105, 179,
 233, 363
 —, Sara, 43
 —, Tho., 140, 143, 186
 Davies, William, 122, 128,
 135, 189, 195, 471, 489
 Davis, David, 422
 —, Edward, 476
 —, Hugh, 422, 429
 —, James, 236
 —, Jane, 222, 421, 422,
 431
 —, Joane (or Jone), 237,
 421
 —, John, 254, 445
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mrs., 442
 —, Niccolas, 248
 —, Owen, 440
 —, Randall, 307
 —, Richard, 201, 256
 —, Robert, 176
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Thomas, 254, 257
 —, William, 265, 428, 453,
 460, 466, 468
 —, *see* Daves
 Davison, Alice, 173
 Davy, Robert, 365, *see* Davie
 Daw, William, 332, 338, 340
 Dawe, Geo., 105, 127
 Dawes, John, 159*
 —, William, 48
 Dawlen, Henry, 177
 Dawse, Margery, 176
 Dawson, Edmund, 435
 —, George, 217
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, Milles, 476
 —, Richard, 51, 94
 —, Robert, 464
 —, Tremmitt, 364
 —, William, 171, 210
 Day, Anthony, 104
 —, Dorothy, 105
 —, Hanna, 77
 —, James, 378, 408, 417
 —, John, 133, 169, 238, 308
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Richard, 79
 —, Robert, 46, 280
 —, Samuel, 167
 —, Thomas, 501
 Dayes, Tho., 40
 Dayhurst, Thomas, 179
 Dayley, Alice, 427
 —, Denis, 427
 —, Katherine, 427
 —, Owen, 446
 Daynie, Jo., 124
 Deacon, Avis, 109
 —, Tho., 111
 Deale (or Dale), Wm., 318*,
 319*, 322

- Dean, Deane
 —, Abel, 430, 443
 —, Gabrill, 462
 —, Mary, 430
 —, Mathew, 445
 —, Nathaniel, 104
 —, Rachell, 56
 Dearsley, Richard, 439
 Death, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Susan, 96
 Deboyce, Giles, 453
 De Cane, John, 137
 Decborn, John, 49
 De Carpentier, Martin, 198
 De Carpentry, Jan, 198
 Dechaus, Samuel, 450
 Decke, William, 297
 Decompas, Leah, 449
 Dederix, Baltazar, 141
 De Forest, Jesse, 199
 De La Garde, Alexander, 75
 De La Hay, Daniell, 297
 — — —, John, 296
 De La Met, Jan, 198
 De La Montagne, Mousnier, 197
 Delavall, Ralph, 350, 373, 399, 411
 De La Ware, Esaw, 184, *see* Delywarr
 Delbridge, Mr., 308
 De Lecheilles, Jacques, 198
 De Le Marlier, Nicolas, 199
 De Le Mer, Philippe, 198
 De Lielate, Anthoine, 199
 Delk, Roger, 237
 Dellahay, Jo., 75
 Dellicat, Francis, 115
 Delywarr, Isaye, 243, *see* De La Ware
 De Maine, Petter, 101
 Demerado, David Ralph, 449
 Demon, Martin, 231
 De Moone, Martine, 179
 Dempster, Jane, 435, 437
 — — —, Robert, 435
 Demster, John, 477
 Denbigh, Henry, Earl of, 159
 Dench, Wm., 73
 Dency (or Deucey), John, 180, *see* Densy
 Dene, Francis, 41
 —, Tho., 86
 Denham, John, 319, 477
 — — —, William, 182
 Denison, Doctor, 144
 — — —, Edward, 213
 Denman, Jo., 132
 Denmarke, John, 180
 Denner, John, 338
 Dennis, Daniell, 52
 — — —, John, 116, 476, 477
 — — —, Robert, 85
 — — —, Tho., 75, 332, 336, 340
 Denny, Mary, 91
 Densy, Jane, 363, *see* Dency
 Dent, Elizabeth, 508
 — — —, George, 471
 — — —, John, 52, 508
 — — —, Richard, 64
 — — —, Thomas, 508
 Denton, Jacob, 126
 — — —, John, 362
 — — —, Robert, 81
 Denum, William, 241
 De Pasar, Paul, 198
 Dermot, Jo., 111
 Derrick, Victor, 36
 Desart, Francis, 297
 Desavido [*i.e.*, Desavido], Moses, 450
 Desendre, Anthoin, 199
 Desworth, Edward, 362, 375
 De Tron, Jan, 199
 Deucey (or Dency), John, 180
 Deuenish, *see* Devenish
 Deuillermas, *see* Devillermas
 Deurede, *see* Devedre
 Deusbury, Daniell, 324
 Devenish, John, 362, 444
 Deverill, George, 172, 222
 De Villermarsk, Dr., 431
 Devillermas, Henry, 439
 Devocion, Margaret, 98
 Devorax, Stephen, 331
 Devedre, Paul, 449
 Dew, Ann, 109
 — — —, Elizabeth, 109
 Dewer, Stephen, 365
 De Wever, Lewin, 365
 Dexter, Abell, 129
 — — —, Francis, 48
 — — —, Wm., 365
 Deyking, Alice, 98
 — — —, John, 98
 Diamond (Dyamond, or Diamond), Jasper, 327, 329
 — — —, *see* Dymond
 Dias, Lewis, 449
 Dible, Francis [Frances], 285
 — — —, Thomas, 285
 Dichfeild, Edward, 157
 Dick, Elizabeth, 433, 437
 — — —, John, 435, 453
 — — —, *see* Dick's
 Dicken, Hugh, 187
 Dickenson, Florence, 67
 — — —, Geo., 83
 — — —, Jeremy, 185
 — — —, John, 84, 139
 Dickenson, Peeter, 257
 — — —, Wm., 124
 Dickerson, Feleaman, 293
 Dickinson, Wm., 353
 Dickinson, Elizabeth, 248
 — — —, Francis, 362
 — — —, Jane, 174
 — — —, Jeremiah, 248
 Dickonson, Robert, 303
 Dick's, Edward, 118
 — — —, Eliz., 113
 — — —, *see* Dick
 Dickson, Petter, 185
 — — —, Stephen, 261
 — — —, *see* Dixon
 Dier, Mary, 192
 — — —, William, 192
 Digand, Barthelemy, 199
 Diggin, Tho., 137
 Dikes, Henry, 115
 Dilke, Clement, 175
 — — —, Mrs., 175
 Dill, Lawrence, 303
 Dillmager, Thomas, 171
 Dillon, Garrett, 477
 Dimand, *see* Diamond
 Dimsdale, John, 236
 Dingley, N., 300
 Dinse, John, 191
 Disbrough, Isack, 46
 Disherd, Jo., 52
 Disnall, Nathaniell, 94
 Ditchfield, Jo., 128
 Ditty, Edmond, 352, 353, 366, 369, 375, 376, 381, 383, 388, 389, 390, 400, 405
 Dix, Abegell, 290
 — — —, Joane, 290
 — — —, Margaret, 63
 — — —, Presella, 290
 — — —, Samuel, 290
 Dixon, Adam, 218
 — — —, Alice, 71
 — — —, Ann, 191
 — — —, Chri., 112
 — — —, Edward, 83
 — — —, Mathew, 111
 — — —, Richard, 125
 — — —, Steven, 183
 — — —, Wm., 85
 — — —, *see* Dickson
 Dixon, Adam, 272
 — — —, Rachell, 293
 Dixwell, Basill, 462
 Dobell, Henry, 138
 Docker, John, 179, 236
 Dockkie, James, 128
 Dod, Dodd, Dod's, Dodd's
 — — —, Geo., 82
 — — —, James, 98

- Dodd, Jane, 202
 —, John, 169, 202, 267, 270,
 319, 319*, 323
 —, Margaret, 425
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, Thomas, 425, 444
 Dolderidge, Davice, 41
 —, Jarvice, 40
 —, Tho., 117
 Dodington, Richard, 165*
 Dodson, Edward, 134
 —, Elisabeth, 427
 —, Georg, 427
 Dodsworth, James, 436
 Doe, Jo., 81
 —, Thomas, 122, 177
 Doged, Thomas, 295
 Dolebeare (or Dolebeer), Samu-
 ell, 318*, 319*, 324
 Doldron, Grace, 362
 Dole, Peter, 35
 Dolebeer, *see* Dolebeare
 Doleberry, Andrew, 362
 Doleman (or Toleman), Susan
 (or Susannah), 320*
 —, Thomas, 236
 Dolfemb, Richard, 179
 Doll, Richard, 37
 Dollar, John, 476
 Dollathy, Elizabeth, 501
 Dollen, Thomas, 320*, 323
 Dolling, Thomas, 318*
 Dollstan, John, 465
 —, Thomas, 465
 Dolphinbe, Richard, 231
 Domelawe (or Domelow),
 Richard, 172, 272
 Donovan, Daniell, 470
 Done, John, 132
 Donn, Clement, 115
 —, Henry, 113
 —, Jo., 133
 —, Tho., 106
 —, Wm., 81
 Donnard, Marie, 54
 Donaldson, Henrie, 79
 Donthorne (or Dunthorne),
 Eliza., 273, *see* Dunthorne
 Douthorn
 Dore, James, 213
 Dore, *see* Dory
 Dorifall, Anne, 281
 Dorington, Nicholas, 193
 Dorn, Francis, 476
 —, John, 476
 Dorrell, Tho., 85
 —, William, 219
 Dorset, Edward, Earl of, 159
 Dory (or Dorie), Gregory, 182,
 260
 Dotten, Wm., 469
 Doue, *see* Dove
 Doughty, Doughtie
 —, Ann, 172, 216
 —, Thomas, 172, 181,
 216, 238
 —, *see* Dowtie
 Douglas, Douglass
 —, Captain, 114
 —, Hugh, 137
 —, William, 188
 —, *see* Dowglas, Duglas
 Douse, Bridgett, 365
 —, Thomas, 267
 —, *see* Dowse
 Donston, John, 181
 Douthorn, Elizabeth, 188
 —, Samwell, 188
 —, Thomas, 188
 —, *see* Donthorne, &c.
 Dove, Mary, 442
 Dove, Henrey, 292
 —, Joane, 292
 Dowell, Dennis, 363, 453
 —, Richard, 476
 Dowglas, William, 269, *see*
 Douglas, and Duglas
 Dowling, William, 477
 Downe, John, 326, 331
 —, Robert, 135
 Downeman, Elizabeth, 185, 244
 — (or Downman),
 John, 185, 244, 274
 —, Mary, 257
 Downes, Daniell, 445
 —, Eustice, 212
 —, George, 134
 —, Henry, 501
 —, Richard, 79, 177, 240
 —, Walter, 101
 —, William, 138, 194
 —, *see* Downs
 Downing, Francis, 208
 —, James, 465
 —, John, 365
 —, Samuel, 465
 Downman, *see* Downeman
 Downs, John, 498, *see* Downes
 Dowse, Mr., 262
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Thomas, 183
 —, *see* Douse
 Dowsell, Anto., 67
 Dowtie, Henery, 220, *see*
 Doughty
 Doxey, Thomas, 405, 439
 Doyer, Isack, 342
 Doyley, Edward, 160*
 Drake, Diana, 75
 —, Isack, 134
 Drake, Jo., 128
 Dran, Maren, 364
 Drap, *see* Draper
 Draper, Bartholmew, 71
 —, Cleare, 279
 —, Henry, 185, 245
 —, Joseph, 63
 —, Robert, 249, 440
 —, Tho., 104
 Drax, Henry, 363, 384, 463
 Drayton, Thomas, 363, 453
 Dredd, John, 40
 Drebbel, James, 161
 Drew, Drewe
 —, Edward, 189, 263
 —, Tho., 41
 —, Will., 332, 337, 340
 —, *see* Drue
 Drewrie, Geo., 92
 —, Robert, 113
 —, *see* Drury
 Drinker, Edward, 98
 —, Elizabeth, 98
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Phillip, 98
 Driskell, Cornelius, 499
 —, Dearman, 499
 —, Mary, 498
 Driver, James, 74
 —, Robert, 92
 Drudg, Andrew, 296
 Drue, Edward, 103, *see* Drew
 Drury, Richard, 476, *see* Drew
 rie
 Dry, William, 188
 Duboyes, John, 364
 Duce, Gyles, 501
 —, Robert, 74
 Dudley, Andrew, 171, 209
 —, John, 499
 —, Joseph, 163*, 168*
 Dudman, Henry, 104
 Duffield, Edward, 350, 354,
 356, 361, 372, 379, 382, 391,
 393, 399, 402, 409, 438
 Duffill, John, 213
 Duffy, John, 173
 Dufour, Theodore, 198
 Dugdell, Henry, 122
 Duglas, William, 256, *see*
 Douglas and Dowglas
 Duhurst, Henry, 105
 Duke, Henry, 476
 —, Jo., 56
 Dukes, Wm., 362
 Dukkarth, Jo., 52
 Dulmare, George, 96
 Dum' [*i.e.*, Dummer], *see* Dum-
 mer
 Dumesnill, Carew, 476

- Dummer, Alice, 299
 —, Dorathie, 299
 —, Jane, 299
 —, Joane, 299
 —, Richard, 299
 —, Steeph, 299
 —, Tho., 299
 Dumpont, John, 191
 Dun, *see* Dunn
 Dunbarr, Wm., 128
 Duncomb, Jo., 110
 Dundas, Wm., 364
 Dune, Thomas, 172
 Duncing, Henry, 501
 Dungan, Thomas, 164*
 Dunham, Robert, 125
 Dunidge, Wm., 453
 Dunkly, Basell, 448
 Dunn, Dun
 —, Hugh, 470
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Petter, 193
 —, Roger, 453
 —, Thomas, 222
 —, Wm., 153
 Dunnell, Henry, 36
 Dunnohoe, Cornelius, 364
 —, Jeffory, 364
 —, Teag, 363
 Dunstarr, Robert, 142
 Dunthorpe, Zechariah, 430
 Dunthorne (or Donthorne), Elizabeth, 255, 273
 —, Thomas, 255
 Duntun, Andrew, 37
 Du Fon, Michel, 198
 Dupper, Edward, 195
 Durant, Nathan, 477
 —, Thomas, 477
 Durdal, Heugh, 299
 Dutton, John, 154
 Dutton, David, 238
 —, Richard, 429
 Dweight (or Dwight), Benjamin, 447, 453
 Dymond, *see* Diamond
 Dye, Henry, 63
 Dyer, Ananiah, 127
 —, Isack, 316*, 317
 —, James, 432
 —, Jo., 42
 —, Roger, 432, 442
 —, Samuel, 448
 —, Sarah, 432
 —, William, 501
 Dyke, Daniel, 466, 468
 —, Richard, 319
 Dykes, Mr., 308
 Dymett [*i.e.*, Dymmett], Thomas, 96
 Dymocke, William, 501
 Dymond, Robert, 40, *see* Diamond
 Dynegell, Danill, 471
 Dynley, Richard, 71
 Dyos, Geo., 137
 EACH, Samuel, 269
 Eakins, Wm., 67
 Earle, Earle
 —, John, 366
 —, Robert, 316, 318, 343
 —, Thomas, 477
 Easemond (Easman, or Eastmond), John, 318*, 319*, 323
 East, Easte
 —, Richard, 187, 257
 —, William, 103, 133
 Eastchurch, William, 366
 Easte, *see* East
 Eastmond, *see* Easemond
 Easton, Rob., 332, 336, 340
 Eastwick, Henry, 460
 —, Richard, 460
 Easy, Ben., 84
 Eaton, Abigail, 58
 —, George, 81
 —, John, 40
 —, Mabel, 120
 —, Mary, 58
 —, Tho., 58
 Ebdon, George, 318*
 Ebes, Thomas, 257
 Ebsworth, Anne, 243
 —, Agnes, 184
 —, Anthony, 184, 243
 Eccallowe, Peter, 249
 Eden, Alles, 291, *see* Edens, and Eden
 Edenburrow, Tho., 37
 Edenden, 434
 —, Joyce, 434
 Edens, Jo., 140, *see* Eden
 Ederife, Ester, 224
 Edgar, Richard, 334, 336, 339
 Edge, Robert, 130
 Edger, William, 190
 Edlow, Mathew, 169, 201
 Edlyn, Henry, 162
 Edmond, Edmondes, Edmond's, Edmund's
 —, Jo., 36, 190
 —, Michael, 296
 —, Richard, 39, 193
 —, Robert, 189, 235
 —, Titus, 46
 Ednall, Edward, 112
 Edney, Peter, 477
 Edward, 188
 —, —, 190
 Edward (a Negro), 178, 229
 Edwards, Anthony, 266
 —, Arthur, 191
 —, David, 416
 —, Edmond, 117
 —, John, 180, 234, 326, 329, 340, 366
 —, Richard, 154, 255, 469
 —, Robert, 130, 141, 144
 [?—], Sarah, 469
 —, Thomas, 94
 —, William, 117, 192
 Edwardson, Jo., 84
 Edwin, James, 112
 Edwynn, Edward, 133
 —, Tho., 111
 Edye, Rawleigh, 153
 Eeden, Jo., 84, *see* Eden
 Eeke, Geo., 81
 Eeles, Edward, 80
 —, Henry, 116
 —, John, 96
 —, *see* Eles
 Elie, Robert, 115, *see* Ely
 Eester, Thomasin, 256
 Egerton, Wm., 135
 Egginton, Seaborn, 453
 Eggleston, Richard, 102, 104
 Ekkersoe, Tho., 128
 Elbrid, William, 194
 Elding, Edward, 501
 Eldred, Nathaniell, 442
 Eldrid, Giles, 424
 —, Mary, 424
 Eles, Thomas, 445, *see* Eeles
 Elinor, 175
 Elison, *see* Ellison
 Elizabeth, 203
 — (a Maid), 195
 Ella, Marmaduke, 117
 Ellacott, Mrs., 453, *see* Ellicott
 Ellarce (or Ellaree), Jonathan, 432
 —, —, Sarah, 432
 —, —, Thomas, 432
 Ellatt, John, 231
 Ellerton, James, 41
 Ellesmere, Thomas, Lord, 155, 156
 Elley, Benj., 446
 Ellgate, Margaret, 47
 Ellicott, Vines, 366
 —, Widow, 470
 —, *see* Ellacott
 Ellinsworth, Wm., 367
 Elliot, Elliott
 —, Elizabeth, 46, 433

- Elliot, Georg, 430
 —, Henry, 367
 —, Jane, 430
 —, Joan, 438, 477
 —, John, 137, 179, 453, 463
 —, Lyddia, 46
 —, Marie, 46
 —, Phillip, 46
 —, Richard, 438, 477, 488, 493, 496
 —, Sara, 46
 —, Thomas, 161
 Ellis, David, 173, 176, 220
 —, Elizabeth, 92
 —, Gamaliell, 442
 —, Margrett, 220
 —, Mary, 422
 —, Richard, 36
 —, Robert, 137, 422
 —, William, 422
 Ellison, Ellin, 230
 —, George, 231
 —, (Elison), John, 181, 230
 —, William, 250
 Elliston, George, 366
 —, William, 132
 Elliott, Walter, 135
 Ellmer, Edward, 150
 Ellotts, Henry, 142
 Ellvyn (or Elvyn)
 —, Mark, 38
 —, Wm., 81
 Ellwood, Ralph, 131, *see* Elwood
 Elmes, Richard, 134
 —, Rodolphus, 56
 Elson, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Wm., 365
 Elsword, Hener., 181
 Elvyn, *see* Ellvyn
 Elwood, Henery, 237, *see* Ellwood
 Ely, Ann, 259
 —, Elizabeth, 259
 —, James, 447
 —, Walter, 183, 259
 —, *see* Eellie
 Emanson, *see* Emerson
 Embree (or Emberec), William, 441, 453
 Embrie, Henry, 96
 Emerson, Emanson, Emerson
 [*i.e.*, Emmerson]
 —, Alice, 239
 —, Ann, 239
 —, Ellis, 239
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Mr., 239
 —, Robert, 239
 —, Thomas, 239
 —, William, 171, 212
 Emery, John, 366
 Emmerton, Ann, 105
 Emperor, Thomas, 439
 Enderbee, Oliver, 365
 Endick, Daniell, 117
 Enes, Phillipp, 477
 England, Allen, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, John, 316*, 423
 —, Lawrence, 423
 —, Junr., 453
 —, Mary, 423
 English, John, 218
 —, Richard, 171, 210
 —, Robert, 471
 —, Thomas, 426
 Enims (Euines, or Euims),
 John, 192, 193
 Ennis Wm., 119
 Ennys, Margaret, 424
 —, Timothy, 424
 Enson, William, 94
 Epes, Margrett, 262
 —, William, 262
 Epps, Elizabeth, 100
 —, Mrs., 188
 —, Petter, 188
 —, William, 188
 Eritage, Roger, 141
 Erle, Bryan, 39
 —, Edward, 126
 Erpey, Elisabeth, 424, 437
 Estplynn, Michell, 71
 Estwicke, Thomas, 342
 Etherington, John, 39
 Evans, *see* Evans
 Euens, *see* Ewens
 Euers, *see* Ewers
 Euims (Euines, or Enims),
 John, 192, 193
 Eumes, John, 501
 Evan, Evan ap, 111
 Evand's, Clement, 249
 —, Richard, 242
 —, Thomas, 244
 —, William, 261
 Evans, Andrew, 70
 —, Clement, 188
 —, Christo., 191
 —, Cornelius, 304
 —, David, 50
 —, Edward, 140, 366
 —, George, 185
 —, Griffinn, 143
 —, Henry, 460
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, John, 52, 84, 124, 185, 189, 463, 477
 —, Lawrance, 171, 213
 —, Leonard, 37
 —, Lewis, 134, 366
 Evans, Marke, 185
 —, Nico., 52
 —, Richard, 134, 184
 —, Samuell, 357, 393, 402
 —, Thomas, 52, 143, 185
 —, William, 95, 114, 185, 366
 Evars, Robert, 236
 Evens, John, 235
 Evenson, John, 298
 —, Tho., 298
 Evere, Ester, 174
 Everedge, Sara, 118
 Everett, Aron, 104
 Everie, Tho., 41
 Ewens, Richard, 501
 —, William, 270
 Ewer, Elizabeth, 88
 —, Sara, 88
 —, Tho., 88
 Ewers, Robert, 270
 Ewin's (Euines, &c.), John, 192
 Ewis, John, 192
 Ewynn, Tho., 86
 Exson, Jo., 116
 Eyres, Nicholas, 234
 Eyton, William, 477
 FABER, Joseph, 72
 Fabin, Elizabeth, 76
 Facy (or Facey), John, 317*, 319*, 322
 Faierbrother, Nathaniell, 82, *see* Farebrother
 Fairbore, Stafford, 167*
 Fairechild, Joane, 258
 Fairfax, William, 271
 Fairfax, Nicho., 375, *see* Fearfax
 Faldoe, Barthol., 49
 Falkland, Anthony, Lord, 165
 Fall, Charles, 63
 Fallin, Andrew, 470, *see* Follyn
 Fallowes, Edward, 214
 Fance (or Fauce), Robert, 80
 Fane, Richard, 75
 Fanning, Andrew, 367
 Fanshaw, Richard, 117
 Farbracke, Roger, 187
 Farbrase, Roger, 245
 Farebank, James, 140
 Farebern, Lawrence, 95
 Farebrother, Suzanna, 106, *see* Faierbrother
 Farepoynt, James, 95
 Farest, Robert, 102
 Farewell, James, 477
 Farley, Farly
 —, Ann, 230
 —, Jane, 230

- Farley, Thomas, 181, 230
 Farman, Alice, 108
 —, Mary, 108
 —, Ralph, 108
 —, Tho., 108
 Farmer, Charles, 188
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, James, 303
 —, John, 135, 329, 334, 336, 337, 340, 454
 —, Madam, 472
 —, Thomas, 52, 170, 204
 Farnor, Henry, 174
 Farnarque, Thomas, 198
 Farnell, Robert, 169
 [Farquaharson], Fercharson, Thomas, 444
 Farr, Edward, 134
 Farraby, Tho., 114
 Farrands, Robert, 53
 Farrar, John, 194
 —, Robert, 101
 —, William, 171, 268
 Farrell, Edmond, 122
 —, Hugh, 370
 —, Roger, 370
 —, Simon, 138
 Farren, John, 153
 Farrer, James, 369
 Farring, Miles, 74
 Farrington, Edmond, 44
 —, Edward, 44
 —, Eliza., 44
 —, John, 44
 —, Mathew, 44
 —, Sarra, 44
 Farron, Samuel, 75
 Farror, Edmond, 370
 Farrow, Robert, 477
 Farthing, Edward, 432
 Fassitt, James, 142
 Patrice, Nicholas, 192
 Fauce (or Fance), Robert, 80
 Faucey, Thomas, 324
 Fauell, *see* Favell
 Faulkner, Thomas, 184, 250
 Faux, John, 40
 Favell, Christopher, 370
 —, Roger, 454
 Favor, Jo., 36
 Fa'well, *see* Farewell
 Fawn (Foane, or Fowne), Robert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fawne, John, 477
 Fayrie, Oliver, 114
 Feaghery, Thomas, 368
 Feak, Richard, 502
 Feake, Henry, 454, 501
 Fear, Francis, 370
 Fearfax, Tho., 51, *see* Fairfax
 Fearne, Henry, 194
 —, Paul, 118
 Feat's, Robert, 116
 Featle, Tynothic, 94
 Feaver, Robert, 454, *see* Fever
 Fedam, George, 178
 Fee, Elisabeth, 428
 Feild, Henrie, 134, *see* Feld
 Feeldes, Henrie, 217
 Feeldhouse, Jo., 36
 Feelding, Jo., 129
 Feild, James, 246
 —, William, 233
 —, *see* Field
 Feld, Tho., 67
 Fell, Henry, 192
 —, Lidia, 369
 —, Thomas, 478
 Feld, Jo., 124, *see* Feeld
 Felkynn, John, 140
 Felloe (or Fellow), William, 45, 425
 Felton, John, 440
 Felvcr, Joan, 67
 Fenn, Alderman, 50
 —, Richard, 50, 179
 Fennell, Edward, 449
 —, Robert, 188, 264
 Fenner, Rebecca, 131
 Fennick, Eliz., 106
 Fenton, Agnis, 329
 —, James, 194
 —, Mr., 257
 Fercharson [Farquaharson], Thomas, 444
 Fergusson, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Thomas, 423
 Fern, Henry, 431
 Fernall, Robert, 233
 Ferneley (or Fernley), Thomas, 166, 190
 Ferrar, William, 209
 Ferrell, Bridget, 459
 Ferriman, Thomas, 433
 —, William, 426
 Fetherston, John, 190
 Fever, William, 284, *see* Feaver
 Feversham, Earl of, 165
 Feyfield, Richard, 478
 Field, Anthony, 478
 —, Henry, 139
 —, Richard, 123
 —, *see* Feild
 Fifield, Abraham, 443
 —, Henry, 165, 166
 —, Richard, 454
 Figiss, Arthur, 125, 126
 Filborne, Robert, 141
 Filenst, Thomas, 172
 Filks, John, 427
 Fillingham, Francis, 293
 Filmer, John, 178
 Finch, Benjamin, 488
 —, Frances, 211
 —, Joan, 488
 —, Sir John, 162
 —, Katherine, 488
 —, *see* Fynch
 Fine, Richard, 240
 Finn, Teage, 368, *see* Fynn
 Firebrass, John, 444
 Firmin, John, 281
 Fish, Christopher, 70
 Fisher, Edward, 36, 51, 177, 219
 —, Gabriell, 122
 — (or Fishser), Henry, 171, 444
 —, Jane, 194
 —, John, 176, 188, 326, 329, 447
 —, Katherine, 210
 —, Robert, 36, 132, 210
 —, Samuel, 192
 —, Sarah, 219
 —, Sisly, 210
 —, Thomas, 191
 —, Wm., 138
 Fister, Constance, 125
 Fitch, Abigail, 101
 —, Enecha, 236
 —, James, 101
 —, Jo., 107, 108
 —, Samuel, 390
 —, Tho., 236
 Fits, Fitt, Fitte, Fitts
 —, Alice, 179
 —, Ann, 227
 —, Robert, 178, 127, 227, 501
 —, Thomas, 179
 —, *see* Fitz
 Fits James, Madam, 449, *see* Fitz James
 Fitzgerald, Morris, 477
 Fitzgerald, Elenor, 424
 —, James, 424
 —, John, 424
 Fitz James, Edward, 367, *see* Fitz James
 Fitz Jarrell [? Fitzgerald], John, 368
 Fitziefferys, Mr., 191
 Fitz Nichols, Mary, 368
 Fitzrandolph, Phillip, 367
 Flaming, Peter, 79
 Flane, Charles, 79
 Flatter, Nico., 141
 —, Wm., 143
 Fleetwood, Alexander, 134
 Flege, Thomas, 291

- Flemg [? Fleming], Edmond, 369
 Fleming, [*i.e.*, Flemming], Abram, 65
 —, Richard, 79
 Fletcher, Benjamin, 165*, 166*, 167
 —, Edward, 38, 192
 — (or Fletcher), George, 441, 454
 —, Henry, 87
 —, John, 115, 352
 —, Lodowick, 118
 —, Miles, 95
 —, Noah, 427
 —, William, 425
 Flewellin (or Flewilling), Peter, 323, 328
 Flexney, Thomas, 105
 Flexny, Robert, 349, 356, 373, 391
 Flint, George, 502
 — (or Flynt), Thomas, 183, 259
 Flinton, Elizabeth, 187
 —, Farrar, 251
 —, Joane, 187, 251
 —, Pharaoh, 273
 Flit, Marie, 198
 Fliteroft, Nicolas, 63
 Floid, Nathaniell, 232, *see* Floyd
 Flower, John, 132
 —, Thomas, 138, 179, 247
 Floyd, Thomas, 170, *see* Floid
 Fludd, David, 104
 —, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Jane, 96
 —, John, 211
 —, Joseph, 96
 —, Margett, 211
 —, Obediah, 96
 —, Tho., 75
 —, William, 211
 Flude, Bartholmew, 38
 Flynt, *see* Flint
 Foane (Fowne, or Fawn), Robert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fogg (or Fogo), David, 348, 352, 363, 384, 395, 400, 405, 415, 418, 435
 Fokar, Jo., 65
 Folinsby, Alice, 437
 —, Thomas, 437
 Follett (or Follitt), John, 319, 319*, 323, 357
 Folly, Nico., 127
 Follyn, Andrew, 471, *see* Fallin
 Fonceco Vale, Jacob, 450
 Fonsaire, Philip, 454
 Fontleroy, James, 369
 Fooakes, William, 243, *see* Fookes
 Fookes
 Foode, Wm., 327
 Fookes, Henry, 39, *see* Fookes
 Foord, John, 469, 472, *see* Ford
 Foot, John, 319, 319*, 323
 —, Richard, 467
 Forbush, James, 367
 Forcey (or Forcy), Thomas, 318*, 319*
 Ford, Adrian, 103
 —, Barbara, 62
 —, Charles, 105
 —, Francis, 369
 —, George, 128, 152
 —, Ja., 285
 —, Mary, 85
 —, Richard, 447
 —, Rose, 425
 —, Thomas, 478
 —, Tristram, 143
 —, *see* Foord
 Foreman, Samuell, 190
 Forest, Jesse de, 199
 Forestall, Richard, 477
 Forgive [*i.e.*, Forgive], Samuell, 154
 Forrester, Agnes, 426
 —, Jane, 426, 438
 —, John, 438
 —, Thomas, 426, 438
 Forrester, Thomas, 443
 Forstall, Richard, 342, 440, 454
 Forster, Josias, 87
 —, Thomas, 304
 Forten, Jo., 131
 Fortescue, Sir Nicholas, 157
 —, Symon, 268
 Forth, George, 120
 —, John, 186, 254
 Foskew, Thomas, 181
 Fossitt, Fossett
 —, Ann, 123, 172
 —, Robert, 101
 —, Thomas, 172
 —, Wardin, 84
 Foster, Christopher, 92
 —, Elizabeth, 324
 —, Francis, 92, 124
 —, Hester, 325, 329, 368
 —, Hopestill, 68
 —, James, 95
 —, John, 93, 173, 182, 478
 —, Nathaniell, 93
 —, Patience, 68
 —, Rebecca, 93
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Robert, 502
 —, Syllus, 84
 Foster, Tho., 85
 —, William, 390, 497
 Fouch, Tho., 126
 Fouché, Hugh, 127
 Fouks, William, 186
 Foulfoot, Tho., 42
 Foulke, Thomas, 192
 —, William, 254
 Foulter, Frances, 174
 —, William, 183
 Fountaine, Edward, 97
 —, John, 36
 Fourdrin, François, 198
 Fousher, Phillip, 329
 Fowle, Ann, 59
 Fowler, Christopher, 439
 —, Francis, 232
 —, Geo., 114
 —, James, 327, 329, 433
 —, John, 41, 271, 454
 —, Joshua, 369
 —, Margrett, 259
 —, Willow, 183
 —, William, 259
 Fowne (Foane, or Fawn), Robert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fox, George, 124
 —, Hugh, 95
 —, John, 39, 93, 103, 308
 —, Nicholas, 104
 —, Phillis, 368
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Stephen, 368
 —, Wm., 115
 Foxcrofte, Tho., 113
 Foxen, John, 179, 236
 Foxsley, Jane, 123
 Foy, Hugh, 478
 Frame, William, 478
 Framerie, Martin, 198
 Francis, 209
 — (a Negro), 182
 —, William, 296
 Francisco, Mathias, 254
 Francke, Daniell, 190
 Franklin, Nicholas, 435
 Franklin, Jonathan, 74
 — (Franklyn, Franklyn, or Franklyon), Thomas, 318*, 319*, 323, 367
 Frankling, Christopher, 443
 Fransum, Joseph, 368
 Fraser, Malcum, 320*
 Brazill, John, 71 [210]
 Freame (or Freme), John, 171
 Frebourn, *see* Freebourn
 Frederick, John, 447
 Free, John, 40
 Freebourn, Freebourn, Freebourn, Fribourne

- Freebourne, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Sarah, 278
 —, William, 278, 279
 Freeman, Alice, 98
 —, Anthony, 130
 —, Bennet, 103
 —, Bridges, 182
 —, Edmond, 93, 98
 —, Edward, 98
 —, Elizabeth, 98, 134,
 436
 — (or Freman), Henry,
 446
 —, John, 92, 98
 —, Joseph, 358, 367,
 384, 404
 —, Marie, 92
 —, Raph, 209
 —, Sycillie, 92
 —, Thomas, 93, 139
 —, William, 138, 502
 Freme, *see* Freame
 Freman, *see* Freeman
 French, Elizabeth, 99, 100
 —, Francis, 99
 —, John, 50, 99, 152
 —, Judith, 283
 —, Marie, 99
 —, Roger, 326
 —, Samuel, 369
 —, Wm., 100
 Frere, John, 477
 —, Tobias, 329, 477, *see* Frier
 —, William, 477
 Fresey, Ambrose, 191
 Frethram, Richard, 193
 Frethy, Tho., 153
 Fretwell (or Frettwell), Ralph,
 329, 472
 Frey, John, 298
 Fribourne, *see* Freebourne
 Friccar, Jo., 111
 Frie, Geo., 128, *see* Fry
 Frier, George, 218
 —, Tobias, 79, *see* Frere
 —, Vrsula, 218
 —, *see* Fryer
 Frisbie, Richard, 260
 Frisby, Elizabeth, 123
 Frisic, Frissel, Frissell
 —, Daniel, 423, 433
 —, Elizabeth, 423, 433
 —, Margery, 194
 —, Thomas, 423, 433
 Frister, Robert, 123
 Frith, Robert, 111
 —, Samuel, 369
 —, Sarah, 428
 —, Tho., 118
 Frogmorton, John, 176
 Frost, Frost
 —, Francis, 454
 —, Reimold, 153
 —, Tho., 134
 Fry, Frye
 —, Henry, 191
 —, John, 187, 190
 —, Richard, 145
 —, *see* Frie
 Fryer, George, 117, *see* Frier
 Fryme, Richard, 38
 Fulcock, Henry, 133
 Fulder, Kat., 113
 Fulford, Jo., 82
 Fulham, Thomas, 195
 Fuller, Alice, 105
 —, Joane, 454
 —, Jo., 73
 —, Marie, 48
 —, Wm., 73
 Fulshaw, Samuel, 193
 Fulwood, John, 181
 Fullwood, George, 141
 Furbank, Bartholm, 127
 Furbredd, Margerie, 37
 Furey, Charles, 502
 Furlow, Mr., 191
 Furse (*alias* Voss, Fusse, or
 Fuss), Morris, 333, 338,
 340
 Fusheir, Phillip, 461
 Fusse, *see* Furse
 Futer, Thomas, 502
 Fyers, Jone, 367
 Fynch, Jo., 125, *see* Finch
 Fynn, John, 136, *see* Finn
 GAD, Anne, 467
 —, James, 467
 Gadling, Henry, 121
 Gadsby, Tho., 126
 Gage, Joseph, 318*
 Gaich, Joseph, 319*, 323
 Gaile, Elias, 175, 226
 Gale, John, 172, 334, 337, 340,
see Gall, Joseph
 —, Richard, 70
 Galhampton (Galhamton, Gil-
 hampton, or Gilhamton), Tho-
 mas, 332, 335, 340, *see* Gil-
 hampton
 Gall, Andrew, 349, 361, 370,
 379, 409
 —, Joseph, 334, *see* Gale,
 John
 Galler, Wm., 135
 Galley, Tho., 135
 Gallop, Ann, 337
 Galloway, Charles, 75
 Gamlin, Robert, 149
 Gammage, Gamage, Gamadge,
 or Gamidge
 —, Stephen, 327, 330
 —, Thomas, 333, 336,
 341
 Gane, Richard, 40, *see* Gayne
 Ganey, Henry, 187, *see* Gany
 Gannock, Robert, 120
 Ganter (or Gunter), Lester, 131
 Gantois, P., 198
 Gany, Anna, 187, 256
 —, Henrie, 251
 —, William, 187, 256, 273
 —, *see* Ganey
 Gard, Margeret, 123, *see* Guard
 Garde, Alexander de la, 75
 Gardener, Wm., 85
 Gardiner, Edward, 170
 —, Thomas, 507
 Gardner, Ann, 75
 —, Charles, 317, 342, 344
 —, Edward, 107
 —, George, 370
 —, John, 371, 374
 —, Lyon, 118
 —, Mary, 118
 —, Peter, 68
 —, Thomas, 123
 —, William, 507
 Garland, Hugh, 36
 —, Jo., 112
 Garman, Timothy, 435
 Garner, Mary, 502
 —, Miller, 502
 Garnett, Elizabeth, 187, 255
 —, Judith, 279
 —, Susan, 187, 255
 —, Thomas, 187, 255
 Garney, James, 478
 Garr, Symon, 137
 Garrard, Edward, 71
 Garret, Garrett
 —, Emond, 502
 —, Francis, 83
 —, Owen, 71
 —, Steeven, 50
 —, Richard West—, 135
 —, Tho., 81
 —, William, 217
 Garrott, Thomas, 438
 Gary, Edward, 478
 Gascoign, Peter, 436
 Gascoyne, Savill, 116
 —, Stephen, 447
 —, *see* Gaskoyne
 Gaselee, or Gaselee
 —, Elizabeth, 492
 —, John, 478, 492
 —, Susanna, 492
 Gasko, Thomas, 172

- Gaskoyne, Thomas, 264, *see*
 Gascoyne, &c.
 Gaspar, Pierre, 198
 Gass, Edward, 51
 Gastrell, Ebedmelech, 169
 Gater, Joan, 111
 —, Jo., 111, 112
 Gates, Elizabeth, 232
 —, Sir Thomas, 155
 —, Thomas, 179, 232, 270
 Gather, John, 173
 Gaton, Tho., 40
 Gatter, John, 240
 Gaughton, Nico., 86
 Gault, William, 294
 Gaumon, Natha., 184
 Gaultlett (or Gawnlett), Wil-
 ham, 183, 195
 Gaurd, La, 184
 Gavett, John, 194
 Gayvn, Richard, 127
 Gawnlett, *see* Gaultlett
 Gawyn, *see* MacGawyn
 Gay, Abell, 471
 —, James, 171
 — (or Guy), John, 326, 328
 —, Widow, 471
 Gayer, Francis, 112
 Gayne, William, 187, 253, *see*
 Gane
 Gayton, Richard, 454
 Geales, William, 194
 Gean, Pontus Le, 199
 Gedney, Hanah, 294
 —, John, 290, 294
 —, Ledia, 294
 —, Sarah, 294
 Gee, John, 102, 229
 —, Samuel, 320, 328, 341
 Geere, Dennis, 87
 —, Elizabeth, 87
 —, Sara, 87
 Geerie, Jo., 117
 Geies, Wm., 135
 Genney, Richard, 124
 Gentler, Vallengyn, 191
 George, 188
 —, Henry, 112
 —, Thomas, 478
 Gerden, Bridget, 64
 Gerish, Benjamin, 371
 Gew, Henry, 126
 Ghiselin, Claude, 199
 Gibbes, *see* Gibbs
 Gibbins, Oliff, 125
 Gibbons, Henry, 332, 338,
 340
 —, James, 60
 —, John, 461
 —, Mathew, 140
 Gibbs, Gibbs
 —, Bassill, 469, 472
 —, Edward, 86, 371, 466
 —, Francis, 223
 —, Jane, 126, 144
 —, John, 105, 131, 171, 211,
 260, 316, 318, 323, 343, 469,
 478
 —, Joseph, 502
 —, Lieut., 209
 [?—], Mary, 469
 —, Nicholas, 342
 —, Phillip, 502
 —, Richard, 371
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Stephen, 329, 470
 —, Thomas, 323
 Gibbson, Gibson
 —, Ann, 62
 —, Francis, 174
 —, John, 122, 502
 —, Mathew, 502
 —, Nico., 112
 —, Richard, 141
 —, Walter, 52
 —, William, 40, 139
 —, Yeoman, 118
 Giddins, Geo., 45, 46
 —, Jane, 45
 Gidion, Rowland, 373
 Gifford, Edward, 122
 —, Francis, 272
 —, Samuell, 444
 Giggon, Jesper, 64
 Gilbert, —, 195
 —, Henry, 122
 —, James, 347, 358, 362,
 394, 399, 432
 —, Nathaniell, 478
 —, Robert, 80, 431
 —, Roger, 122
 —, Thomas, 141, 365, 383,
 386, 398
 —, William, 297
 Gilby, Robert, 39
 Gilder, Henrie, 64
 Gildingwater, Tho., 74
 Giles, Ann, 492
 —, George, 492
 —, Jonathan, 177, 222
 —, Margrett, 184
 —, William, 322
 —, *see* Gyles
 Gilgate, Jo., 82
 Gilhampton, Olliver, 445
 —, *see* Galhampton
 Gilham, Gillham, *see* Gillam
 Gill, Alexander, 174, 240
 —, John, 104, 319*, 323
 —, —, Junr., 319
 Gill, Mark, 120
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 129
 Gillam, Gilham, Gillham
 —, Ann, 97
 —, Ben., 97
 —, Emamuell, 502
 —, Jo., 124, 478
 —, Tho., 124
 —, Wm., 137
 Gille, Jan., 199
 Gilles, Edward, 478
 —, —, Junr., 478
 Gillett, Richard, 194
 Gilliard, Anto., 85
 —, John, 434
 Gilson, Thomas, 74
 Gisltingham, Edward, 432
 —, Elisabeth, 432
 —, Jone, 432
 Gitley, Henry, 433
 Gittes, Henry, 371
 Gittings, John, 489
 —, Mabel, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Gladdin, Tho., 356
 Glade, Joseph, 38
 Gladwell, Aymes, 66
 Glaister, Richard, 37
 Glasbrooke, Wm., 118
 Glassenden, John, 133
 Gleadston, Nicholas, 193
 Glenester, Robert, 123
 Glifford, Hanna, 109 [? Clif-
 ford]
 Gloster, Jo., 122
 —, Mathew, 170, 206
 Glouer [*i.e.*, Glover]
 Glover, Alexander, 128
 —, Henry, 178, 280
 —, John Jarvice, *alias*,
 181
 —, Richard, 111
 Glower, Charles, 150
 Glynn, Bryan, 101
 Goad, John, 112, 142
 —, Tho., 100
 —, Wm., 141
 Goadby, Jo., 46
 Goald, John, 319
 Goard, Richard, 72, 76
 Godbehere, Benjamin, 431
 Godhitt, Tho., 79
 Godly, Joane, 253
 —, Thomas, 187, 253, 273
 Goddard, John, 166
 Goddin, Edward, 85
 —, George, 71
 —, Jo., 135
 —, *see* Goding

- Godding, Gooden or Goden, Abraham, 319, 320*, 325, *see* Godding
 Godfree, Gilbert, 372
 Godfrey, Andrew, 422
 —, Jo., 101
 —, Sarah, 422
 Godfrie, Henrie, 140
 Godfry, Mary, 371
 Goding, Peter, 454, *see* Godding, &c.
 Godsall (or Godsall), John, 316*, 317, 343
 Godwin, Reinould, 258, *see* Goodwyn
 —, Robert, 261
 Goeing, Frances, 499
 —, John, 499
 Goff, William, 136
 Goffe, Eliza, 107
 —, James, 498
 —, Marie, 87
 —, Michael, 498
 Gogin, William, 372
 Golane, Mary, 430
 —, Patric, 430
 Gold, Edward, 54
 —, Eliz., 123
 —, Jarvice, 48
 —, William, 440
 Goldenham, Jonas, 133
 Golder, Wm., 124
 Golding, George, 168
 —, John, 70
 —, Percivall, 371
 —, *see* Goulding
 Goldham, Alice, 67
 Goldingham, James, 41
 —, John, 324, 460
 —, *see* Goulding-ham
 Goldsmith, Arthure, 234
 —, Farford, 63
 —, *see* Gouldsmith
 Goldwell, Ann, 113
 Golthorp, Ralph, 103
 Gomez, Isaac, 450
 Gonn, Ann, 107
 —, Jasper, 107
 Good, Thomas, 299
 Goodale, Abraham, 282
 —, Isaacke, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 —, Robert, 282
 Goodall, Katherin, 280
 —, Robert, 280
 Goodbarne, John, 119
 Goodby, Jone, 187
 Goodchild, Richard, 195
 —, Chrismus, 195
 Gooddens, Adam, 291
 Gooden, *see* Godding
 Goodenuff, Sam., 69
 Goodfaith, Joseph, 304
 Goodhew, Jane, 108
 Goodhue, Nico., 108
 Goodin, Anne, 293
 Gooding, Joseph, 371
 Goodladd, Richard, 80
 Goodman, Eliz., 454
 —, Richard, 478
 —, Robert, 183, 260
 —, Tho., 37
 —, Tymothie, 75
 Goodridge, Jo., 125
 Goodson, John, 101, 125
 Goodwene, John, 145
 Goodwinn, Mary, 134
 Goodwyn, Goodwynn
 —, Jane, 134
 —, Marie, 67
 —, Reinold, 183, *see* Godwin
 —, Tho., 81
 —, William, 150
 Gookines, Daniell, 243
 Goold (or Gould), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Thomas, 316, 342
 —, *see* Gould
 Goose, William, 293
 Gorden, Edmond, 59
 —, George, 372
 —, Peter, 478
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinand, 159*
 —, Henry, 462
 —, Richard, Lord, 162
 Gorham, John, 94
 —, Thomas, 94
 Gorhie, Donough, 129
 Gorman (or Gormon), Matthew, 478, 495
 Gorton, John, 372
 —, Richard, 372
 —, Steven, 122
 Gosling, Tho., 81
 Goslinn, Jo., 81
 Gosnel, Elisabeth, 422
 —, John, 422
 Gosselin, Wm., 142
 Gosselyng, George, 161*
 —, James, 161*
 Gother, Henry, 372
 Gough (or Gowgh), Mathew, 121, 137
 Gould (or Goold), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Grace, 90
 —, John, 90
 —, Petter, 191
 Gould, Thomas, 318
 —, William, 316*
 —, *see* Goold
 Gouldfinch, Nicholas, 226
 Goulding, Thomas, 239, *see* Golding
 Gouldinge, Jane, 152
 —, Sara, 249
 Gouldingham, Henry, 465
 —, John, 465
 —, *see* Goldingham
 Gouldocke, Sara, 185
 Gouldsmith, Arthur, 179
 —, Nicholas, 175
 —, *see* Goldsmith
 Gouldson, Gouldston
 —, Anne, 281
 —, Henery, 281, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 Gouldwell, Henry, 186
 Gourdeaman, Jean, 198
 Gourney, William, 151
 Gouverneur, Abraham, 166*
 Gowde, Henry, 140
 Gowen, Tho., 119
 Gowgh, *see* Gough
 Grace, Benjamin, 454
 —, Junr., 438
 —, Geo., 121
 Grafton (or Graston), James, 37
 —, John, 364, 385, 397
 Grame (or Grand), James, 37
 Grane (or Graves), George, 175
 Granger, Nicolas, 262
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Thomas, 129
 —, *see* Graunger
 Grant, Thomas, 431, *see* Graunt
 Grasson, Wm., 123
 Graston (or Grafton), James, 37
 Graue, Graues, *see* Grave,
 Gravcs
 Graunger, Nicholas, 188, *see* Granger
 Graunt, John, 121
 —, Zeth, 150
 —, *see* Grant
 Grave, Elnor, 225, *see* Snow
 —, George, 225
 —, Joan, 130
 —, John, 225
 —, Mary, 130
 —, William, 286
 Graves (or Grane), George, 175
 —, Mary, 467
 —, Richard, 92
 —, Robert, 217, 467
 —, Rose, 467

- Graves, Thomas, 188, 263
 Gray, Edward, 51
 —, Francis, 79
 —, George, 339
 —, John, 342
 —, Mathew, 342
 —, Richard, 137, 478, 494
 —, Robert, 372, 443, 478
 —, *see* Grey
 Graye, Jone, 176, 228
 —, Margrett, 228
 —, Thomas, 176, 228
 —, William, 176, 228, 502
 Grazbury, John, 307
 Grazebury, James, 311
 Greceson, William, 139
 Green, Jacob, 348, 369, 380,
 383, 389, 406, 411, 416
 —, Richard, 317*, 319*, 324
 —, *see* Greene
 Greene, Abigail, 150
 —, Aderton, 192
 —, Alexander, 125
 —, Ambrose, 140
 —, Daniell, 36
 —, Darcas, 278
 —, Edward, 125
 —, Elizabeth, 465, 467
 —, Ellin, 62
 —, George, 36, 463
 —, Jacob, 150
 —, John, 70, 74, 81, 150,
 176, 182, 194, 279
 —, Joseph, 150
 —, Nicholas, 71
 —, Percivall, 62
 —, Perseverance, 150
 —, Richard, 86, 179, 236
 —, Robert, 102, 170
 —, Roger, 138
 —, Saloman (or Sollo-
 man), 189, 264
 —, Sara, 113
 —, Sisley, 174
 —, Suzan, 71
 —, Thomas 38, 45, 46, 83,
 103, 142
 —, William, 71, 126, 127,
 141, 254, 462, 465, 467
 Greenelefe, Wm., 128, *see*
 Greenleafe
 Greenewood, John, 39
 —, Robert, 141
 —, *see* Greenwood
 Greenhill, Nicholas, 230
 Greenidge, Jane, 490
 —, Jean, 478
 —, Philocleon, 490
 —, Richard, 478, 490
 Greenleafe, Ann, 204
 Greenleafe, Robert, 204
 —, Susan, 204
 —, Thomas, 204
 —, *see* Greenleafe
 Greenly, Jo., 51
 —, Steeven, 52
 Greenoway, Ursula, 57
 Greenslatt, Thomas, 373
 Greenway, Robert, 357, 408
 —, Wm., 317*, 319*,
 320*
 Greenwich, Jo., 74
 Greenwood, John, 37, 437
 —, Tho., 51
 —, *see* Greenewood
 Greevett, Ellin, 227
 —, John, 227
 —, *see* Grevett
 Gregorie, Alexander, 138
 —, Ben, 115
 —, Tho., 121
 —, *see* Griggory
 Gregory, Ormond, 478
 —, Richard, 171, 222
 —, Thomas, 327, 331
 —, *see* Griggory
 Greigs, John, 352
 Grenier, Antoine, 198
 Grensild, Barbrey, 294
 —, Marey, 294
 —, Samuell, 294
 Gressam, Edward, 128
 —, Jo., 127
 Grestninh, Jacobus, 370
 Gretrick, Thomas, 297
 Grevett, John, 178, *see* Gree-
 vett
 Grey, Matthew, 472
 —, Ralph, 167*, 168
 —, Thomas, 162
 —, Ursula, 425
 —, *see* Gray, Graye
 Gribell, Thomas, 145
 Griddick, Jo., 135
 Griffage, Joan, 123
 Griffin, Griffine, Griffinn
 —, Ann, 113, 133
 —, Dennis, 372
 —, Edward, 417, 478
 —, George, 154
 —, Gualter, 428
 —, Henry, 427
 —, John, 136, 226, 267
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Mathew, 192
 —, Rice (or Rise), 185,
 243
 —, Richard, 190, 195
 —, Thomas, 133, 194
 —, Wm., 115
 Griffin, *see* Griphinn and Griffinn
 Griffith, Ambrose, 183
 —, Edward, 138
 —, Grace, 432
 —, Herbert, 489
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Josua, 97
 —, Rebecca, 432
 —, Robert, 432
 —, Wm., 119
 —, *see* Gyffith.
 Griffiths, Richard, 41
 Griff's, *see* Griffith, Griffiths
 Griggory, John, 454, *see* Gre-
 gory, Gregorie
 Grigg's, Grigg
 —, Alyce (or Alice), 44,
 370
 —, Elisa, 44
 —, Geo., 44
 —, James, 44
 —, John, 478
 —, Mary, 44
 —, Robert, 370
 —, Tho., 44, 119
 —, Wm., 44
 Griggson, Grigson
 —, Richard, 80
 —, Robert, 478
 —, Wm., 38
 Grimes, Ann, 173
 —, Gilbert, 73
 —, George, 190
 —, (or Grines), George,
 267
 Grimscoft, Jo., 36
 Grimston, Anthony, 102
 —, Justice, 43
 Grind, Richard, 135
 Grindall, Edward, 135, 180
 Grinder, Thomas, 172
 Grindon, Edward, 270
 Grindry, John, 187
 —, Jone, 187
 —, Mary, 187
 Grines (or Grimes), George,
 267
 Griphinn, Raph, 178, *see* Griffin,
 &c.
 Critton, Elizabeth, 454
 Groncare, John, 502
 Groue, Groues, *see* Grove,
 Groves
 Ground, Robert, 39
 Grove, Benjamin, 353, 377
 —, Joseph, 440
 —, Richard, 231
 —, Wm., 129
 —, *see* Groves
 Grover, Samuel, 132

- Groves, Benjamin, 401
 —, Elizabeth, 87
 —, Jo., 87
 —, *see* Grove
 Growce, Samuel, 118
 Grubb, John, 271
 —, Thomas, 228
 —, William, 70
 Grubthorn, Edward, 133
 Grudge, Humfrey, 84
 Griffin, John, 192, *see* Griffin, &c.
 Gualmay, Thomas, 64
 Guard, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Isabell, 491
 —, William, 491
 —, William, 347, 358, 362, 379, 387, 392, 403, 412, 413, *see* Gard
 Gudderidge, Ann, 102
 —, Tho., 113
 Guine (Guine, or Gume), Grif-
 fine, 177
 — (—), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Guise, Christopher, 164*
 Gullifer, Tho., 71
 Gulliver, Mr., 436
 Gulstons, Chad., 195, *see* Gun-
 ston
 Gume (Guine or Gunie), Grif-
 fine, 177
 Gumy [*i.e.*, Gummy], Richard,
 95
 Gun, Daniel, 424
 —, Sarah, 424
 —, Thomas, 424
 —, *see* Gunne
 Gundrie, John, 251
 —, Marie, 251
 Gunie (Guine, or Gume) Grif-
 fine, 177
 — (or Guine), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Gunne, Daniel, 465
 —, Henry, 465
 —, *see* Gun
 Gunnery, John, 274
 Gunning, John, 478
 Gunston, Chad., 189, *see* Gul-
 stons
 Gunstone, Thomas, 462
 Gunter (or Gantler), Lester, 131
 —, Wm., 142
 Guppy, Justinean (or Juzti-
 pher, 332, 335, 341
 —, Wm., 318*, 319*, 320*
 Gurge, William, 151
 Gurr, George, 180, 236
 Gurrish, Jeffery, 117
 Gutsall, Walter, 92
 Guy, —, 445, 454
 —, Alice, 75
 —, Elisabeth, 428
 —, James, 205
 — (or Gay), John, 326, 328
 —, Richard, 120
 —, Robert, 171, 228
 —, Whitney, 195
 —, William, 35
 Gwyne, Paul, 440
 Gyfith, Ambrose, 255
 —, Joyse, 255
 —, *see* Griffith
 Gyles, Wm., 318*, 319*, *see*
 Giles
 HABBARD, Joan, 496
 —, William, 496
 Habbittell, Geo., 123
 Habing, Thomas, 502
 Habroill, James, 24
 Hach, Thomas, 171
 Hacker, Ferdinando, 375
 —, James, 296
 —, John, 233
 Hackett, Hackett
 —, Ann, 480
 —, Sir Robert, 494
 —, Robert, 376
 —, William, 479
 Hackwell, Hackewell
 —, —, 88, 89, 90
 —, Il., 87
 —, Jo., 66
 —, Richard, 73, 100
 —, Robert, 91, 92, 96,
 97
 Hackwood, Mary, 429
 Hadbie, Tho., 81
 Hadborne, Anna, 91
 —, Anne, 91
 —, Geo., 91
 —, Rebecca, 91
 Hadnet, Humfrey, 101
 Haeward, Thomas, 149, *see*
 Haieward, Haiward, Hay-
 ward
 Haffell, *see* Hasfell
 Hagar (a Negro), 429
 Haggar, Robert, 109
 Haggat, Othniell, 338
 Hagthorp, William, 479
 Haiden, Tho., 128, *see* Hey-
 don, Heiden
 Haies, Ant., 121
 —, James, 137
 —, John, 41
 —, Robert, 72
 —, William, 50
 Haies, *see* Hayes
 Haieward, John, 70
 —, Samuel, 56
 —, Sith, 110
 —, Richard, 121
 —, *see* Haeward, Hay-
 ward, Haiward
 Haieword, James, 43
 Haile, Sarah, 132
 —, Thomas, 173
 Haine (or Haniel), John, 184,
see Hayne
 Haines (or Hames), Thomas,
 128
 —, —, William,
 180
 —, *see* Haynes
 Haiward, Robert, 111, *see* Hae-
 ward, &c.
 Hakes, Thomas, 191
 Hakesby, Isabell, 113
 Hal, Elisabeth, 437
 —, Esther, 437
 —, Francis, 437
 —, Jehu, 434
 —, *see* Hall
 Halam, Robert, 169, *see* Hal-
 lam, Hallum
 Haldin, Richard, 133
 Hale, Barnabie, 379
 —, Jo., 119
 —, Thomas, 206
 Haler, Henrie, 112
 Hales, Jo., 112
 Haley, Dennis, 376
 —, Thomas, 479
 —, *see* Hayley, Ilaly, Heyley
 Halford, Tho., 43
 Halfyard, Aymies, 135
 Halingsworth, *see* Hallingworth
 Hall, Agnis, 283
 —, Anne, 421
 [?], —, 469
 —, Anthony, 428
 —, Christopher, 176, 227
 —, Dorothy, 283
 —, Elizabeth, 283, 421
 —, Esther, 421
 —, Francis, 421, 455
 —, George, 173, 222
 —, Giles, 377
 —, Grissell, 283
 —, Hugh, 186, 252, 443, 507
 —, James, 115
 —, Jeffery, 185
 —, Joane, 283, 507
 —, John, 114, 141, 178, 227,
 421, 426, 502
 —, Joseph, 283
 —, Richard, 447

- Hall, Robert, 414
 —, Samuel, 70
 —, Susan, 173, 222, 227, 432
 —, Susanna, 421
 —, Temperance, 283
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 87, 111,
 137, 188, 194, 235, 304
 —, Tristram, 283
 —, William, 112, 236, 332,
 338, 341, 469
 —, *see* Hal
 Hallam, Wm., 479, *see* Halam,
 Hallum
 Hallers, Julian, 219
 Hallett, Hallet
 —, Andrew, 286
 —, Christopher, 422, 430
 —, Gregory, 434
 —, John, 328, 337, 366,
 422, 430, 441, 454
 —, Joseph, 326
 —, Mary, 422, 430
 —, Richard, 443
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Halliack, John, 92
 Halliers, Iley, 210
 Hallingworth, Haltingworth
 —, Edward, 74
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, Richard, 108
 —, Susan, 108
 —, *see* Hollingworth
 Halloway, Abraham, 63
 —, Darby, 424
 —, Lanthil, 424
 —, Mary, 424
 Hallowell, Huyn, 81
 Hallum, Mary, 493
 —, Wm., 493
 —, *see* Halam, Hallum
 Halock, Edward, 94
 Halsey, Jo., 76
 —, Richard, 112
 Haly, Ellin, 116, *see* Haley,
 Hayley, &c.
 Ham, John, 432, 455
 —, Joseph, 245
 —, *see* Hayman
 Hamar, *see* Hamor
 Hamblen, Mathew, 67
 Hamblin, Widow, 455
 Hamdy (or Hamey), Richard,
 110
 Hamer, *see* Hamor
 Hamerly, *see* Hammerly
 Hames, Clement, 136
 —, Richard, 143, *see*
 Hamis
 —, Tho., 41
 —, (or Haines), Tho., 128
 —, (———), William,
 180
 Hamey (or Hamdy), Richard,
 110
 Hamias, Moses, 449
 Hamilton, Adam, 374
 —, James, Marquis of,
 160
 Hamis, Richard, 141, *see* Hames
 Hamlin, Giles, 360
 Hammerly, Martha, 469
 Hamock, Allin, 120
 Hamon, Mathew, 235
 Hamond (or Hammond)
 —, Christopher, 121
 —, Daniell, 86
 —, Elizabeth, 67, 279
 —, John, 41, 279
 —, Sarah, 279
 Hamor, Hamar, Hamer, Ha-
 mors
 —, Elizabeth, 223
 —, Mrs., 174
 —, Raphe, 174, 223, 236,
 271, 272
 Hampton, Joane, 253, 261
 —, John, 84, 183
 —, Mrs., 184
 —, William, 253, 261
 Hamun (or Haman), John, 191,
 192, *see* Hayman
 Hanbury, Daniell, 48
 —, Nicholas, 480
 Hancock, Alexander, 378
 —, John, 137, 442
 —, Tho., 121
 Hand, Tho., 124
 —, Winnifred, 64
 Handcleare, Beniamine, 184,
 243
 Handley, Robert, 112
 Hands, Richard, 41
 Handy, Elizabeth, 466
 —, John, 455, 466
 —, Samuel, 111
 Hanes (or Haues), Luke, 120
 Haney, John, 261
 Hanford, Eglin, 56
 —, Eliz., 56
 —, Margaret, 56
 Hanger, Phillip, 377
 —, Richard, 303
 Hanie, Elizabeth, 262
 —, (or Haine), John, 184
 Haning, Wm., 142
 Hankworth (or Haukworth),
 Nathaniell, 243
 Hamner, George, 86
 —, Tho., 128
 Hammerly, Nicholas, 479
 Hannah, Andrew, 379
 —, George, 164, 167, 446
 —, James, 167
 Hannay, George, 163*, 343
 Hannis, Richard, 141
 Hanson, Ann, 489
 —, Francis, 489
 —, John, 489
 —, Rebecca, 491
 —, Robert, 491
 —, Samuel, 454, 462
 Hanway, George, 165*
 Harbert, Edward, 485
 —, Jo., 91
 —, Wm., 102
 Harbin, Alexander, 439
 —, Joseph, 439
 Harlynn, Peter, 127
 Harcombe (or Hercombe),
 John, 319, 319*, 323
 Hardestell, Mathew, 252
 Hardeman (or Hardiman),
 John, 326, 330
 Harding, Christopher, 190, 269
 —, Edward, 437, 455
 —, Eliz., 73
 —, Francis, 421, 454
 —, Henry, 461, 466, 479,
 495
 —, Hugh, 307
 —, John, 350, 374, 394,
 404
 —, Katharine, 421
 —, Margery, 71
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Nathanael, 466
 —, Sara, 133
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, Wm., 133, 439, 446
 Hardiss, Joan, 102
 Hardisse, William, 102
 Hardon, John, 121
 Hardwick, Francis, 455
 Hardy, Joseph, 357, 358, 374,
 394, 404
 —, Robert, 73
 Hare, Bryan, 124
 —, Ely, 490
 —, George, 490
 —, John, 437, 455
 —, Mary, 437
 —, Sarah, 490
 —, Susan, 125
 Harecourt, Robert, 156
 Harefinch, Wm., 104

- Hargrave, Richard, 35
 Hargraves, Allis, 479
 Hargrove, William, 493
 Harrison, *see* Harrison
 Harker, John, 378
 Harkwood, Jo., 133
 Harlakenden, Eliza, 100
 —, Mable, 100
 —, Roger, 100
 Harlow, Harlowe
 —, Anthony, 178
 —, John, 82, 187, 250, 468
 —, Richard, 468
 Harlstone, Edward, 479
 Harman, Captain, 47
 —, Charles, 264
 —, Ellis, 115
 —, Francis, 109
 —, Jo., 109
 —, Richard, 37
 —, Sara, 109
 —, Thos., 43, 51
 —, William, 462, 479
 Harper, George, 343, 440, 455
 Harries, Maryes, 152
 Harrington, Elias, 111
 Harris, Adria, 203
 —, Alice, 113, 186
 —, Anthony, 479, 491
 —, Dorithe, 170
 —, Edward, 377
 —, Elinor (or Ellnor), 184, 243
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, Geo., 64
 —, Hannah, 431
 —, Henry, 297
 —, John, 42, 82, 103, 170, 252, 268, 333, 338, 341, 359, 454
 —, Lieut., 180
 —, Lucy, 491
 —, Mabel, 491, 494
 —, Richard, 87, 128, 467, 490
 —, Robert, 36, 116, 142
 —, Thomas, 170, 203
 —, Walter, 149
 —, William, 39, 70, 114, 135, 186, 193, 462
 —, Zachariah, 479, 490, 494
 Harrison, Abraham, 502
 —, Ann, 186
 —, Charls, 437
 —, George, 269
 —, Hugh, 104
 —, John, 39, 102
 —, Raphe, 195
 Harrison, Richard, 96
 — (Harison, or Harris-son), Robert, 138, 323, 331
 —, William, 106
 Harrowigg, Marie, 67
 Harwell, Tho., 143
 Harwood, *see* Harwood
 Hart, Harie, Harit
 —, Captain, 176
 —, Charity, 490
 —, Chri., 85
 —, Dorothy, 490
 —, Edward, 479
 —, Isacke, 291
 —, Job, 490
 —, John, 94, 108, 149, 430
 —, Josias, 191
 —, Mary, 108, 152
 —, Robert, 85
 —, Thos., 91, 128, 137
 —, Walter, 479, 490
 —, Wm., 102
 Hartey, John, 316
 Hartforde, Margrett, 47
 Hartlie, Christopher, 140
 Hartley, Jeremy, 71
 —, William, 174, 180, 233
 Harvey, *see* Harvey
 Harvey, Harvy, Harvie
 —, Alexander, 122
 —, Ann, 45
 —, Grace, 435
 —, Griffith, 373
 —, Henry, 447
 —, Sir John, 160
 —, John, 153, 440
 —, Nicholas, 37
 —, Richard, 45, 83
 —, Samuel, 195
 —, Thomas, 232, 416
 —, William, 334, 338, 341
 Harwood, Harwood
 —, Ann, 423
 —, Augustin, 105
 —, Daniell, 455
 —, Grace, 241
 —, John, 423
 —, Margaret, 151
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Paule, 187, 253
 —, Ralph, 40
 —, Richard, 329, 337
 —, Robert, 122
 —, Thomas, 120, 178, 241
 —, William, 181, 238
 Hasfell, Marie, 55
 —, Martha, 55
 —, Rachell, 55
 —, Richard, 55
 Hasfell, Ruth, 55
 —, Sara, 55
 Hasell, John, 445
 —, Peter, 378
 —, William, 374
 —, *see* Hasell, Hazel
 Haselwood, Elizabeth, 488, 494
 —, Jane, 494
 —, Richard, 488
 —, Thomas, 479, 488, 494
 Haslewood, Walter, 237
 Hasley, John, 181, 238
 Hassard, Edward, 67, *see* Hazard
 Hassell, Benjamin, 444
 —, Ralph, 454
 —, Wm., 122
 —, *see* Hasell, Hazel
 Hastings, Edward, 69
 —, Susan, 280
 —, Thomas, 280
 Hatch, Rebecca, 187
 —, Thomas, 222
 Hatchet, Tho., 102
 Hatfield, Hatfield, Hatfield
 —, Joseph, 183, 200
 —, William, 172, 210
 Hathorn, Jo., 103
 Hathorne, Tho., 47
 Hathoway, Jo., 108
 Hathway, Samuel, 455
 —, Suzan, 96
 Hatrell, George, 135
 Hatterton, Jo., 80
 Hatfield, *see* Hatfield
 Hatton, Ann, 430
 —, Charles, 479
 —, John, 248
 —, Olive, 248
 —, Robert, 373
 —, Thomas, 430
 —, Wm., 129
 Hanby, Richard, 39
 Haues (or Hanes), Luke, 120
 Haughtaine, Richard, 480
 Haughton (or Houghton), Epaphroditus, 165*, 166
 —, Gerrard, 298, *see* Hawton
 Hawton
 Hawiland, *see* Haviland
 Hawkins, *see* Hawkins
 Hawkum, *see* Hawkum, &c.
 Hawksworth, Tho., 43, *see* Hawksworth
 Hawkworth (or Hawkworth), Nathaniell, 243, *see* Hawksworth
 Haulkom, *see* Hawkum
 Haulton, William, 279

- Hausen (or Hawen), Samuel, 479
 Havercamp, Francis, 126
 Haviland, Mathew, 329, 414
 —, Miles, 374
 Haward, Henry, 278
 —, Hugh, 218
 —, Susan, 218
 —, *see* Hayward
 Haway, Thomas, 172
 Hawen (or Hausen), Samuel, 479
 Hawes, Ann, 131
 —, Anna, 131
 —, Obediah, 131
 —, Reginoll, 37
 —, Richard, 131
 Hawker, Timothy, 334, 338, 341
 Hawkes, Ellen, 117
 —, Wm., 124
 Hawkins, Abraham, 424
 —, Andrew, 443
 —, Clement, 74
 —, Geo., 83
 —, James, 125
 —, Job, 56
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Richard, 59
 —, Thomas, 180, 234, 424
 —, William, 151
 —, *see* Hawkynns
 Hawksworth, John, 454, 455, 459
 —, William, 469
 —, *see* Hawkworth
 Hawkynns, Marie, 58
 —, Robert, 58
 —, *see* Hawkins
 Hawley, Geo., 120
 —, Henry, 126, 160, 426, 434
 —, Jane, 426
 Hawkom (Haulkom, Haulkon, Haukom, or Holcombe), Andrew, 319, 319*, 323
 Hawton, Gerard, 374, *see* Haughton
 Haxley, Robert, 64
 Hay, Daniell de La, 297
 —, John De La, 296
 —, Peter, 160
 Hayem, Abraham, 373
 Hayes, Jane, 400
 —, Martin, 402, 444
 —, Thomas, 479, 490
 —, *see* Haies
 Hayley, Anthony, 435, *see* Haly, Haley, Hylei
 Hayman, Nathan, 400, 404, 414
 —, William, 39
 Hayman, *see* Haman
 Hayne, Haines
 —, John, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, Michell, 119
 —, William, 318*, 319*, 322, 333, 337, 340
 —, *see* Haine, Haines
 Hayse, Thomas, 331
 Hayte, Robert, 470
 Hayward, John, 470
 —, William, 70
 —, *see* Haward, Hae-ward, &c.
 Haywood, John, 331, 446, 479
 —, Widow, 447
 —, *see* Heywood
 [Hazard], Henry, 188
 —, Joane, 188
 —, John, 188, 248
 —, *see* Hassard
 Hazell, Toby, 64, *see* Hasell, Hassell
 Healy, Wm., 375, *see* Hely
 Hearst, Wm., 455
 Heath, Elizabeth, 130
 —, Isack, 130
 —, Martha, 130
 —, Robert, 135
 —, Thomas, 121
 —, William, 150
 Heathfield (or Heatchfeild), John, 318*, 319*, 323
 Heaton, John, 446
 Hebbs, Thomas, 175
 Hebden, Tho., 37
 Heck, Katherin Van, 101
 —, Olliver Van, 101
 —, Peter Van, 101
 Heethrop (or Heetrop), Wm., 347, 455
 Hedges, Francis, 87
 —, Robert, 174, 240
 Hedley, Hedly
 —, Edward, 86
 —, Michell, 124
 —, Tho., 86
 Hedsall, Thomas, 54
 Heed, Robert, 84
 Heelis, Geo., 134
 Heford, Nathan, 45
 —, Roger, 242
 Heiden, Henry, 111, *see* Haiden, Heydon
 Helawe, Wm., 81
 Helcott, Thomas, 177, 265
 Helin (Hellin, Heline, or Helyn), John, 176, 181, 313*
 Hellier, *see* Hellyer
 Hellin, &c., *see* Helin
 Hellue, Robert, 193
 Hellyer (Hellier or Hillier), Robert, 327, 329
 —, (—), Thomas, 327, 329
 Helmes, John, 376
 —, Thomas, 502
 Hely, John, 171, 210
 —, Mathew, 81
 —, *see* Healy
 Helyn, *see* Helin
 Heming [*i.e.*, Hemming], Jo., 122
 Henderson, Francis, 479
 —, Wm., 472
 Hendly, Daniell, 374
 —, Eliz*, 374
 Hendry, Jo., 123
 Hendy, Richard, 434
 Henley, Edward, 324
 Henry, Ralph, 429
 Henman, Jo., 134
 Henry, 184, 188
 —, Anna, 434
 —, Anthony, 431
 —, Wm., 86
 Henson, Phillipp, 52
 Henton, Elias, 236
 Henwood, Ann, 434
 —, Thomas, 434
 Hepworth, Joseph, 41
 Herbert, Elisabeth, 424
 —, Charles, 162*
 —, Henry, 378
 —, William, 424
 Hercombe (or Harcombe), John, 319, 319*, 323
 Hereford, Peter, 184
 Hernden, Tho., 134
 Hero, Obie, 261
 Heron, John, 105, 140
 Herrick, Isaac, 373
 Herring, Jo., 75
 Herringman, William, 479
 Herrott, Edward, 137
 Hersey, Richard, 95
 Heslerton, Thomas, 445
 Heth, Jo., 132
 Hetherington, Katherine, 374
 Hethersall, Thomas, 188, 272
 Hethersell (or Hethersall), John, 330, 338, 343
 Hewbrayne, John, 154
 Hewes, John, 502
 —, Thomas, 254
 —, *see* Hughes, Hughs, Hues

- Hewitt, Robert, 446, 471, *see*
 Huet
 Heydon, J., 303, *see* Haiden,
 Heiden
 Heylei, Richard, 43, *see* Haley,
 Hayley
 Heywood, John, 374, *see* Hay-
 wood
 Hibbins, James, 63
 Hibbott's, Katherin, 96
 Hichcocke, Kilibett, 173
 —, Thomas, 177, 189
 —, William, 181
 —, *see* Hitchcock
 Hickcombottom, Jo., 36, *see*
 Higginbotham
 Hickey, Wm., 104
 Hickle, Jane, 143
 Hickman, Charity, 493
 —, Richard, 493
 —, Walter, 493
 Hickmore, Mr., 174
 Hicmott, James, 224
 Hide, James, 81
 —, Richard, 125
 —, *see* Hyde
 Higgs, Miles, 306
 Higginbotham, John, 441, 455,
see Hickcombottam
 Higgins, Elizabeth, 185
 —, John, 39, 206
 Higginson, Ann, 124
 —, Humphrey, 124
 —, Margaret, 502
 Higginson, Henry, 375
 Higley, John, 374
 Hilgrove, Alexander, 429
 Hilk, John, 378
 Hillman, *see* Hillman
 Hill, Edward, 186, 257, 273
 —, Elizabeth, 152, 186, 252
 —, Frances, 187
 —, Francis, 260
 —, George, 94, 426
 —, Hanna, 186
 —, Henry, 85, 295
 —, Jane, 207
 —, Joan, 134
 —, John, 37, 39, 74, 80, 122,
 126, 138, 186, 249, 377, 455,
 497, 502
 — (or Gill), John, 319*
 —, Katherin, 644
 —, Marmaduke, 207
 —, Robert, 106
 —, Thomas, 187
 —, William, 107, 149, 152,
 186
 —, *see* Hills
 Hilliard, Charles, 35
 Hilliard, Gregory, 195
 —, John, 81, 140, 195
 —, Wm., 77
 Hillier, *see* Hellyer
 Hillman, Ellner, 98
 — (or Hilman), James,
 333, 337, 340
 Hills, Ismale, 188
 —, Rose, 123
 —, *see* Hill
 Hilton, Alice, 71
 —, Hugh, 128, 170, 203
 —, Tho., 307
 Hinch, John, 489
 —, Margery, 489
 —, William, 489
 Hinde, Margaret, 105
 —, William, 104
 —, *see* Hynd
 Hindsley, Wm., 123
 Hine, Robert, 471
 Hingle, James, 112
 Hinkynn, Wm., 141
 Hinshawe, Wm., 125
 Hinson, Jo., 128
 Hinton, Ellias, 179
 —, John, 175
 —, *see* Hynton
 Hipsley, Jo., 135
 Hitchcock, Hitchcocke
 —, Captain, 195
 —, John, 319*, 324
 —, Mathew, 59
 —, Tho., 104
 —, Wm., 79
 —, *see* Hitchcock, Hitch-
 cock
 Hitchcott, John, 318* [? Hitch-
 cock]
 Hitchy, John, 228
 Hitchcock, Alice, 237
 —, Thomas, 237
 —, *see* Hitchcock, Hitch-
 cock, &c.
 Hiter, George, 40
 Hoare, Edward, 319*
 —, Richard, 318*, 319*,
 324
 — (or Hoar), Thomas,
 326, 330
 —, *see* Hore
 Hobbs, Hobs, Hobes
 —, Elizabeth, 378
 —, Humility, 426
 —, Oliver, 318*, 319*,
 324
 —, Robert, 140
 —, Roger, 326, 331
 —, Tho., 69, 113
 Hobcraft, Elinor, 421
 Hobcraft, John, 421
 —, Lovel, 421
 Hobes, *see* Hobbs
 Hobin, Tho., 139
 Hoble, John, 286
 Hoblyn (or Holbin), Christo-
 pher, 316*, 317, 342
 Hobs, *see* Hobbs
 Hobson, Edward, 104, 169,
 201
 —, John, 121
 —, Nicholas, 41
 —, Thomas, 169, 268
 Hocksley, John, 152
 Hoddins, Jo., 81
 Hodges, Christopher, 429
 —, Elizabeth, 177, 220
 —, Jo., 36, 54, 104, 193
 —, Jones, 429
 —, Mr., 50
 —, Roger, 86
 —, Tho., 81
 Hodgskins, Hodgskins, Hod-
 skyns, Hodskynns
 —, Antonio, 124
 —, Edward, 120
 —, Henrie, 135
 —, Jesper, 125
 —, Margrett, 264
 —, Nicholas, 264
 —, Temperance, 264
 Hodgson, William, 39
 Hodson, Tho., 137
 Hoeman, Elizabeth, 118
 —, Wm., 89
 —, Winifrid, 89
 Hog, Thomas, 429, *see* Hogg
 Hogdon, Isaac, 434
 Hogg, Jo., 129, 142, *see* Hog
 Hoggin, Dennis, 111
 Hogman, Elizabeth, 479
 Holbin (or Hoblyn), Christo-
 pher, 316*, 317, 342
 Holbrooke, Anne, 285
 —, Elizabeth, 285
 —, Jane, 285
 —, John, 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Holburd, Walter, 64
 Holcombe, *see* Hawikom, &c.
 Holder, John, 336
 —, Junr., 502
 —, Meletiah, 502
 —, Nicholas, 479
 —, Wm., 336
 —, *see* Houlder
 Holdip, Frances, 423, 460
 —, Hilliard, 362, 375,
 423
 —, John, 423, 460

- Holdred, Wm., 53
 Holdsworth, Arther, 378
 —, Gilbert, 71
 —, Jo., 109
 Hole, Robert, 446
 Holman, Roger, 379
 —, Thomas, 324
 Hollam, Robert, 202
 Holland, Abram, 139
 —, Ann, 123
 —, Gabriell, 169, 228
 —, Henry, Earl of, 159, 160
 —, John, 38
 —, Martha, 105
 —, Rebecca, 228
 —, Robert, 38
 —, Thomas, 96
 —, Wm., 110
 Holland, Angell, 285
 —, Kathryn, 285
 —, Thomas, 373, 441
 Holliday, Mary, 375, *see* Holliday
 Hollidge, Roger, 102
 Hollingworth, Wm., 108, *see* Hallingworth
 Hollin, John, 427
 Hollinbrigg, Edward, 120
 Hollinby, Richard, 52
 Hollinsworth, Ralph, 455
 Hollis, Edith, 171
 —, Nico., 51
 Holloway, Edmund, 70
 —, Eddie, 113
 —, Elizabeth, 123
 —, Hannah, 304
 —, Jo., 72
 —, Richard, 373
 Hollowell, John, 468
 Holly, Eliza., 93
 Hollyday, Wm., 441, *see* Holliday
 Holman, James, 467
 —, Jane, 429
 —, John, 467
 —, Robert, 429
 Holmar, Edward, 150
 Holme, Robert, 38
 Holmes, Alice, 180
 —, Captain, 175
 —, Henry, 41, 479, 495, 496
 —, James, 479, 492
 —, John, 51, 479, 492, 494
 —, Mary, 492
 —, Mathew, 111
 —, Richard, 40
 —, Samuel, 83
 Holmes, Susanna, 495
 —, Thomas, 297
 Holsey, Richard, 376
 Holt, Humphrey, 132
 —, Joseph, 379
 —, Randall, 221
 —, Rowland, 375
 —, Wm., 85
 Holton, Bartholmew, 95
 Home, John, 265
 Homer, Roger, 353, 360, 361, 369, 382, 385, 408, 412, 417
 Homes, Margaret, 123
 —, Thomas, 290
 Honniborn, Robert, 102
 Hoode, Ralph, 242
 Hooe, Ryce, 96
 Hook, Wm., 376
 Hooke, Benjamin, 105
 Hooker, John, 497, 498, 499, 502
 —, Ralph, 498
 —, Thomas, 173
 Hookham, Olliver, 74
 Hooks, John, 192
 Hooper, Crispine, 479
 —, Christopher, 455
 —, Daniell, 377, 480
 —, John, 319
 —, Jonathan, 479
 —, Robert, 462
 —, Wm., 86, 107
 Hopcroft, John, 416, 443
 Hopekings, Samuel, 502, *see* Hopkins
 Hopes, Henry, 119
 Hopkicke, William, 194
 Hopkins, Annis, 117
 —, Barthelmew, 183
 —, Richard, 121
 —, *see* Hopekings
 Hopkinson, Michell, 36
 Hoppine, Mary, 152
 Hopson, Thomas, 233
 Hopwood, Jo., 63
 Hordesnall, Henry, 164*
 Hore, Richard, 37, *see* Hoare
 Horn, Mary, 428
 Horne, Gustavus Adolphus, 377
 —, Henry, 179
 —, Jo., 103
 —, Richard, 141
 Horner, James, 125
 —, Thomas, 193, 445
 Horniold, Horniolde
 —, Katherine, 494
 —, William, 479, 494
 Hornn, Richard, 179
 Hornwood, Jo., 121
 Horribynn, Richard, 80
 Horrock's, Tho., 126
 Horsham, Dorcas, 68
 —, Edward, 67
 —, Elizabeth, 67
 Horswood, Sarah, 460
 Horton, John, 431
 —, Robert, 427
 Horwood, James, 42
 Hosier, —, 192, 196
 Hoskins, Hoskyns
 —, Bartholmew, 121, 274
 —, Sir John, 167
 —, Katharin, 428
 —, Mrs., 446
 —, Nicholas, 189
 —, Robert, 467
 Hosmer, Hosmer
 —, Ann, 54
 —, James, 54
 —, Marie, 54
 Hoten, Margery, 378
 Hough, William, 377, 480
 Houghton, Chri., 83
 — (or Haughton),
 Epaphroditus, 166, 165*
 —, John, 89
 —, Wm., 65
 Houlder, John, 469, *see* Houlder
 Houlding, Just, 279
 —, Richard, 279
 Housfeld, John, 502
 How, Eliz., 376
 —, John, 189, 330
 —, Tho., 379
 —, *see* Howe
 Howard, Francis, Lord, 163*, 164, 165*
 —, John, 258, 360, 372, 417
 —, Mabel, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Sir Philip, 163*
 —, William, 119, 488
 Howe, Edward, 131, 143
 —, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Ephraim, 131
 —, Isack, 131
 —, Jeremie, 131
 —, Rice, 206
 —, Sara, 131
 —, Wm., 131
 —, *see* How
 Howell, Andrew, 175, 226
 —, Arthur, 35
 [?], Guy, 454
 —, James, 190
 —, John, 177
 —, Richard, 454

- Howell, Sarah, 375
 —, Tho., 125
 Howes, Marie, 67
 —, Richard, 428
 Howgate, Jo., 120
 Howlett, Randall, 174
 —, William, 191
 Howmesfield, John, 140
 Howse, Jo., 74
 Howsman, Richard, 73
 —, Wm., 51
 Howson, Elin, 42
 —, Peter, 42
 Huatt (or Hutt), Nathanill, 271
 Hubbard, George, 132, 393
 —, James, 80
 —, John, 68, 106, 303
 —, Judith, 106
 —, Marie, 130
 —, Mary, 107, 108
 —, Martha, 107
 —, Nathaniel, 107
 —, Richard, 81, 107
 —, Samuel, 86
 —, Tho., 41, 58
 —, Wm., 58, 68, 106
 Hubbart (or Hubbert), Edward, 394
 —, George, 308
 —, John, 312
 Hubberstead, Edward, 217
 Hubbard (or Hubbart), Edward, 350, 394
 Huchens, John, 145, *see* Hutchins
 Hutchinson, John, 300, *see* Hutchins
 Hucker, Walter, 316*
 Huckle, Wm., 73
 Hudlice, John, 296
 Hudley, Grissel, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Timothy, 488
 Hudson, Chri., 109
 —, Edward, 174, 180, 266
 —, Eliz., 62
 —, Francis, 127
 —, Hanna, 62
 —, John, 62, 442, 445, 498
 —, Marie, 62
 —, Ralph, 62, 84
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Robert, 173, 213
 —, Susan, 38
 —, Thomas, 139, 357, 387, 399
 —, Wm., 37, 102
 Hues, Hugh, 181, *see* Hewes, Hughs, &c.
 Huett, Ambrose, 51, *see* Hewett
 Huff, Francis, 252
 Hugins, *see* Hutchins
 Huges, Thomas, 186
 Huggins, Nico., 137
 Hughens, *see* Hutchins
 Hughes, Charles, 137
 —, Edward, 109
 —, Griffith, 125
 —, John, 49, 80
 —, Lewes, 74
 —, Owen, 84
 —, Richard, 35, 104, 143
 —, William, 105
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues, Hughs
 Hughis, Patrick, 479
 Hughs, Andrew, 377
 —, Ann, 238
 —, Elizabeth, 493
 —, Hugh, 238
 —, John, 425
 —, Richard, 428
 —, Thomas, 493
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues, Hughes
 Hughson, Elizabeth, 113
 Huies, Edward, 192
 Hulett, Wm., 137
 Hull, Jefferey, 236
 —, Katherin, 130
 Hulls, Andrew, 130
 Humfrey, Jo., 112, 140
 Humfrie, Aymie, 116
 Humphries, Edward, 479
 Hunckes, Henry, 160
 Huncote, Wm., 113
 Hundley, Godfrey, 115
 Hunking, Marke, 352, 380
 Hunt, Abraham, 319, 319*, 324
 —, Dennis, 376
 —, Edward, 103
 —, Elisabeth, 430
 —, Job, 316*, 318, 343
 —, John, 124, 377
 —, Leonard, 81
 —, Luke, 379
 —, Ralph, 115
 —, Wm., 137, 138
 —, *see* Hunt
 Hunter, Christian, 108
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, Francis, 85
 —, John, 190, 446, 448
 —, Thomas, 108, 257
 —, Wm., 108
 Huntley, Margaret, 37
 Hunt, Edward, 446, 455
 Hunt, Symon, 454
 —, *see* Hunt
 Hurles, Eliza., 375
 Hurlestone (or Hurlestons), John, 270, 273, *see* Hurlestone
 Hurlie, Darby, 81
 Hurlock, C. John, 427
 —, Tho., 111
 Hurlow, Daniell, 455
 Hurstone, Edward, 344, *see* Hurlestone
 Hurst, George, 469
 —, Tobias, 256
 —, Wm., 376
 Hurt, John, 304, 306
 —, Richard, 86
 —, Robert, 140
 —, Toby, 186
 Husband, Mary, 105
 Husbants, Samuel, 463
 Husse, Hussey, Hussy, Hussy, Joseph, 431
 —, Lawrence, 333, 338, 340
 —, Mr., 194
 —, Robert, 218, 444
 Huste, Robert, 286
 Huswith, David, 85
 Hutchins, Anthony, 139
 —, (or Hugins), John, 303, 327, 329, 331
 —, (or Hughes), Mathew, 326, 331
 —, Nevill, 40
 —, Robert, 273
 —, Widow, 469
 —, (or Hutchings), William, 334, 335, 341
 —, *see* Huchens
 Hutchinson, Clement, 70
 —, Jo., 37, 124, 454
 —, Jonathan, 447
 —, Michell, 127
 —, Robert, 177
 —, William, 185, 244
 —, *see* Hutchinson
 Hutley, Richard, 180
 Hutt (or Huatt), Nathanill, 271 ✓
 —, Robert, 79
 Hutton, Elizabeth, 186
 —, Francis, 116
 —, John, 109, 186, 439
 —, Olliver, 439, 479
 —, Wm., 36
 Hyatt, Samuel, 455
 Hyde, Edward, 168*
 —, Henry, 479
 —, Robert, 317, 320, 328, 341

- Hyde, *see* Hide
 Ilye, John, 136
 Ilyet, Tho., 36
 Ilynd, Jo., 52, *see* Hinde
 Ilynton, Wm., 83, 84, *see* Hinton
 Ilywood, Tho., 51
- IBOTSON, Ibotson, Ibbison
 ———, Ann, 186
 ———, Elizabeth, 186,
 254
 ———, Persivall, 186,
 254, 272
 Iham, Richard, 480
 Iles, Henry, 39
 Illet, Jonadab, 188
 Inchiquin, William, Earl of, 166
 Ingleby (Inglebee, or Inglebe),
 John, 349, 361, 406, 415
 —, Nicholas, 381
 Ingles, *see* Bloxam
 Inglish, Mary, 75, *see* English
 Ingram, Edward, 108
 Innan, John, 250
 Innis, James, 499
 Ipsley, John, 466
 Ireland, Alexander, 489
 —, Ann (or Anne), 489,
 494
 —, Charles, 494
 —, Marie, 65
 —, Martha, 65
 —, Samuel, 65
 —, Thomas, 133, 480, 489,
 494
 Ireson, Edward, 93
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 Irish, George, 381
 —, Henric, 36
 —, Tho., 63, 142
 Ironmonger, Thomas, 212
 Isaacke, Rebecca, 281
 Isabell (Negress), 244
 Isgrave [*i.e.*, Isgrave], John,
 175
 Isham, Robert, 120
 Ison, Edward, 103
 Israel, David, 449
 —, Judith, 450
 Issabella (Negress), 185
 [?lives] Jues, Charles, 442
 — (or Joes), Wm., 131
 Iveson, Richard, 75, 134
 —, Tho., 51
- JACCSOON, George, 379
 ———, James, 381
 ———, Wm., 379
 ———, *see* Jacon
- Jackson, *see* Jackson
 Jack, John, 135
 Jackman, John, 325
 —, Saloman, 217
 Jackson, Ann, 116, 239
 —, Barnard, 173, 209
 —, Charles, 71
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 —, Ephraim, 175
 —, Henry, 58, 79
 —, James, 51
 —, Jer., 367
 —, John, 75, 76, 100, 108,
 175, 181, 183, 187, 225, 229,
 239, 257
 —, Launcelot, 96
 —, Margaret, 108
 —, Mary, 427
 —, Nico., 112
 —, Richard, 39
 —, Samuel, 117, 136
 —, Tho., 137
 —, Walter, 217
 —, Widow, 181
 —, William, 41, 104, 146,
 192, 196
 —, *see* Jaccson, Jacson
 Jacob, Henry, 104
 —, John, 380
 Jacobs, Henry, 443
 —, Wm., 445
 Jacobson, Aron, 507
 —, John, 507
 Jacon, Christopher, 447, 455
 —, Jeremiah, 413
 —, *see* Jaccson, Jackson
 Jago, Walter, 41
 Jakes, Dorothy, 116
 —, Jo., 111
 Jakins, James, 191
 James, —, 437
 —, Lewes, 125
 —, Richard, 125, 126, 382
 —, Robert, 127
 —, Roger, 136
 —, Thomas, 36, 134, 427
 —, Ursula, 126
 —, William, 79, 126, 150,
 381
 — (a Frenchman), 182
 — (an Irishman), 194
 —, called the Piper, 188
 Jane, —, 437
 Janes, Jane, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Thomas, 424
 Jannan, Precilla, 77
 Jarmin, Symon, 379
 Jarratt (or Jerratt), Samuel,
 268
- Jarret, Anna, 491
 —, Mary, 491
 —, Peter, 491
 — (or Jerratt), William, 269
 Jarvice, Francis, 115
 —, *alias* Glover, John,
 181
 Jay, Sir Thomas, 43
 —, Thomas, 137
 Jeames, Margaret, 480
 Jeenes, Henry, 471
 Jefferie, Jefferies, Jeffereys, Jef-
 ferres, Jeffereys, Jeffery, Jef-
 ferys, Jeffreys, Jeffreys, Jef-
 frys, Jefferies
 —, Andrew, 35
 —, Edward, 132
 —, Edmond, 445
 —, Elisabeth, 77, 437
 —, Goodwife, 229
 —, Herbert, 162²
 —, Job, 112
 —, John, 191, 192, 455
 —, Marie, 77
 —, Mary, 77
 —, Nathaniell, 175, 225
 —, Peter, 348, 415
 —, Rice, 367, 403
 —, Robert, 77
 —, Stephen, 316²
 —, Tho., 77, 112
 Jefferson, John, 183, 226, 271
 Jeffords, Eliz., 503
 Jelfes, Bonaventure, 465, 468
 —, Samuel, 465, 468
 —, *see* Jelp'h's
 Jelly, L.-Col., 438
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Richard, 421
 —, Thomas, 421, 455
 Jelp'h, James, 492, 495
 —, John, 480, 492, 495
 —, Mary, 493
 —, *see* Jelfes
 Jelson, Joell, 381
 Jemmot (or Jemot), John, 460,
 465
 Jennings, *see* Jennings
 Jenkin, Joane, 260
 —, Oliver, 260
 —, *see* Jinkines, Jenkins,
 Jenkynns
 Jenkins, Edmond, 122
 —, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Jane, 382
 —, John, 182
 —, Jone, 186
 —, Owen, 381
 —, Mary, 186
 —, Morgan, 139

- Jenkins, *see* Jenkin, Jinkines,
 Jenkyuns
 Jenkinson, Fra., 109
 —, Oliver, 186
 —, Robert, 101
 Jenkynn, Jo., 107 } *see*
 Jenkyuns, Tho., 39 } Jenkin,
 Jenkyuns, Walter, 137 } &c.
 Jennicom, Tho., 87
 Jennings, Henry, 87
 —, Jane, 129
 —, John, 141, 402
 —, Michael, 382
 —, Mathew, 192
 —, Nicholas, 279
 —, Phillipp, 51
 —, Richard, 133
 —, Sara, 133
 —, William, 382
 see Jennius, Jennynys
 Jennins, Anne, 465
 —, Matthew, 465
 —, Richard, 303
 see Jennings, Jennynys
 Jennions, Tho., 122
 Jennison, Alex, 455
 —, Henry, 425
 Jennot, Jenor, Jenoux
 —, Anthony, 370, 379,
 382, 398, 409
 —, Edward, 38
 —, Thomas, 368, 404
 Jennoway, Susan, 127
 Jennynys (or Jenynys), Rich-
 ard, 307, 310
 Jephson, John, 470
 Jermayne, Thomas, 152
 Jernew, Eliz., 120
 —, Joan, 120
 —, Nicholas, 120
 Jerratt, *see* Jarratt, Jarret
 Jesop, Walter, 283
 —, , 283
 Jesopp, Tho., 36
 Jeune, Gregoire le, 198
 Jewell, Christopher, 317*,
 319*, 323
 —, Tho., 53
 —, Walter, 96
 Jewson, Elizabeth, 490
 Jinkines, Alexander, 252
 —, Joane, 252
 —, Oliver, 252
 see Jenkin, Jenkins, &c.
 Jipson, Sarah, 380
 Jiro (a Negro), 179
 Jinson, *see* Johnson
 Jo., *see* John
 Joane [*?* Medcalfe], 258
 Joanes, Richard, 286
 Joanes, Thomas, 295
 see Jones, &c.
 Jobe, Joan, 96
 Joes (or Ives), Wm., 131
 John, , 188, 189, 191
 —, (Irishman), 194
 —, Morgan, 382
 —, (Negro), 86, 172
 Johnes, David, 38
 —, Hugh, 74
 —, Jo., 49
 —, Oliver, 135
 —, Sara, 150
 see Jones, Joanes, &c.
 Johns, Phillipp, 111
 Johnson, Abram, 38
 —, Alice, 127, 424
 —, Ann, 228
 —, Archibald, 342
 —, Bridget, 424
 —, Edmond, 107
 —, Edward, 41, 126, 183,
 258
 —, Eliza., 108, 127
 —, George, 102
 —, Hamond, 304
 —, Henrie, 137
 —, James, 130
 —, John, 40, 60, 79, 108,
 112, 113, 115, 133, 138, 178,
 228, 271, 319, 327, 329, 330,
 365, 379, 380, 387, 399, 436,
 440, 442, 455, 503
 —, Joseph, 181, 231
 —, Major, 338
 —, Margaret, 116, 231
 —, Mary, 127
 —, Sir Nathaniel, 164*
 —, Nathaniel, 380, 382
 —, Peter, 94
 —, Richard, 94, 171, 210
 —, Robert, 52, 127
 —, Sarah, 436
 —, Suzan, 42, 108
 —, Thomas, 96, 102, 108,
 119, 130, 424
 —, Widow, 183 [376
 —, William, 116, 153, 348,
 Johnston, Anne, 469
 —, Archibald, 469
 —, Thomas, 472
 Joliffe, John, 319
 Jolly, Mary, 126
 Jonas, James, 431
 Jones, Alice, 107
 —, Amey, 431
 —, Anthony, 171, 222, 480
 —, Bartholomew, 420
 —, Benjamin, 431, 446
 —, Chadwallader, 230
 Jones, Charles, 88, 163, 164
 —, Daniel, 445
 —, Davie, 138
 —, David, 80, 214
 —, Edith, 75
 —, Edmond, 126
 —, Edward, 38, 140, 168, 236
 —, Elizabeth, 106, 129, 218,
 381, 467, 490
 —, Elin, 36, 92
 —, Evan, 80
 —, Giles, 272
 —, George, 194
 —, Grace, 105
 —, Griffin, 84
 —, Hector, 383
 —, Henry, 233, 468
 —, Hester, 92
 —, Isack, 92
 —, John, 59, 64, 98, 103,
 106, 112, 121, 124, 140, 192,
 380, 420, 434, 507
 —, Joseph, 342
 —, Katherin, 118
 —, Lewes, 135
 —, Margrett, 219
 —, Marie, 71
 —, Mary, 93, 311, 490
 —, Maudlin, 110
 —, Morgan, 74
 —, Morrice, 140
 —, Morris, 84
 —, Peter, 140, 217
 —, Phillipp, 101, 194
 —, Rebecca, 105
 —, Rebecca, 439
 —, Richard, 38, 83, 116,
 185, 190, 380
 —, Robert, 64, 135, 380,
 480, 490
 —, Roger, 425
 —, Ruth, 106
 —, Samuel, 381, 429, 434
 —, Sara, 92, 106
 —, Symon, 101
 —, Tedder, 129
 —, Theoder, 187
 —, Theophilus, 106
 —, Thomas, 40, 86, 92, 159,
 177, 182, 219, 220
 —, Walter, 73
 —, William, 84, 137, 157,
 178, 191, 195, 217, 311, 382,
 498
 see Joanes, Johnes,
 Joones
 Joones, Elizabeth, 255
 —, Sara, 255
 —, Theodore, 246
 see Jones, Joanes, &c.

- Joppe, Wm., 118
 Jordan, Edward, 469, *see* Jour-
 den
 —, James, 382
 —, Margery, 171
 —, Margrett, 210
 —, Mary, 171, 210
 —, Samuell, 269
 —, Sisley, 171, 209
 —, Thomas, 177
 —, Wm., 380, 445
 Jorden, Joane, 91
 —, Peter, 169, 201
 —, Thomas, 219
 Jorhall, John, 185, 246
 Jostlin, Dorothy, 55
 —, Eliza, 55
 —, Mary, 55
 —, Nathaniell, 55
 —, Rebecca, 55
 —, Tho., 55
 Jourden, Edward, 342, *see* Jor-
 dan
 Joy, Edmund, 426
 —, William, 182
 Joyce, Henery, 145
 —, William, 261
 Joyner, Jo., 52
 —, Tho., 132
 Judd, Harbert, 103
 Jues (or Ives), Charles, 442
 Juinan, John, 187
 Julian, Robert, 227
 —, Sara, 185, 247
 —, William, 185, 247,
 273
 Jumrey, *see* Pomre, &c.
 Justin (or Justine) Humphry,
 (&c.) 316*, 317, 342
 KALLAHAN, Charles, 355,
 356, 359, 361, 373, 378, 379,
 382, 386, 391, 409, 416, 417
 Kamplinn, *see* Kemplinn
 Kamniday, Ann, 422
 —, Mary, 422
 —, Thomas, 422
 Kanty, Darby, 503
 Karsewell, William, 123
 Karvis, Jane, 435
 —, Henry, 435
 Kay, *see* Mac Kay
 Keal, Keale, Keel, Keele,
 Kerle
 —, George, 333, 335, 341
 —, John, 335, 339, 340
 Keane, Alice, 178, 228
 Keatch (or Keech), Richard,
 326, 330
 Kedby, Tho., 138
 Keech, *see* Keatch
 Keel, *see* Keal
 Keele, Edward, 46, *see* Keal
 Keie, Sarah, 214
 —, Thomas, 214
 —, *see* Key
 Keith, Elizabeth, 508
 —, Henry, 383
 —, James, 508
 —, *see* Keth
 Kelly, Ann, 489
 —, Brian, 122
 —, David, 480
 —, Robert, 343, 503
 Kelley, Humphrey, 434
 —, John, 430, 503
 Kellum, Richard, 115
 Kelsoll, Henry, 471
 Kelum, Robert, 117
 Kenball, Elizabeth, 281, 282
 —, Henery, 280, 282
 —, John, 282
 —, Martha, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 —, Richard, 280, 282
 —, Susan, 280, 282
 —, Thomas, 282
 —, Ursula, 280
 Kember, Robert, 240
 Kemp, Anthony, 218
 —, Edward, 73
 —, Humphrey, 133
 —, Isack, 112
 —, Margrett, 218
 —, Mary, 497
 —, Ralph, 497
 —, Thomas, 497
 —, William, 177, 185, 218,
 247
 Kemplin (Kemplyn, Kamplinn,
 or Scamplyn), John, 319,
 319*, 325
 Kendall, Henry, 129
 —, James, 165, 166, 326,
 328
 —, William, 480, 495
 Kendridd, William, 109
 Keninston, Thomas, 195
 Keniston, Allen, 218
 —, (or Kniston), Thomas,
 221
 Kenn, Mathew, 503
 Kenneday, Jo., 117
 —, Symon, 36
 Kennedy, Ellinor, 383
 —, John, 383
 Kennell, Samnell, 183, 258
 Kenney, John, 488, 493, 496
 Kenyon, Geo., 85
 —, Jo., 85
 Kent, Edward, 316, 318, 343
 —, Humphry (&c.), 215, 268
 —, Joane, 215
 —, Jo., 129
 —, Nico., 79
 —, Peter, 317*, 319*, 324
 Kentt, Humry, 455
 Kerbie, Jo., 130 } *see* Kirbie,
 Kerby, Humphrey, 75 } Kirby
 Kerfitt, Thomas, 227
 Kerill, John, 193
 Kerle, *see* Keal
 Kersey, Thomas, 303
 Kersley, Henry, 184
 —, Robert, 36
 Kerton, William, 191
 Keth, George, 248
 —, John, 248
 —, (or Keyth), Mr., 188, 229,
 273
 —, Susan, 229
 —, *see* Keith
 Kett, Robert, 38
 Kettell, Peter, 73
 Keyynn, Robert, 101
 Kew, Anne, 448
 —, Nicholas, 383
 Key, John, 41, 141
 —, William, 480
 Keyne, Ann, 107
 —, Ben., 107
 —, Robert, 107
 Keyser, *see* Keyzar
 Keysie, Lawrence, 143
 Keyth, *see* Keith, Keth
 Keyzar, Kezar, Keyser
 —, George, 462, 465
 —, Katherine, 492
 —, Margaret, 465
 —, Teague, 480, 492
 Kibe, Jo., 81
 Kid (or Kidd), Roger, 176,
 221
 Kildall, Sara, 177
 Kildson, Marmaduke, 101
 Kiffin, David, 122
 Kilborne, Dunston, 40
 —, Elizabeth, 280
 —, Francis [Frances], 66
 —, Jo., 66
 —, Lyddia, 66
 —, Margaret, 66
 —, Marie, 66
 —, Thomas, 66, 280
 Kilby, Henry, 125
 Kildale, Edward, 219
 Kildridge, William, 186
 Kilhammy, Patric, 426
 Kilin, John, 293
 Killinghall, Margaret, 132

- Killson, Thomas, 249
 Kimp, Michell, 73
 Kindersie, Marie, 71
 King, Allin, 116
 —, Edward, 119, 129
 —, Henery, 238
 —, John, 143, 324
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Richard, 71, 316, 317*,
 343, 480
 —, Robert, 503
 —, Suzan, 94
 —, Thomas, 93, 128, 141,
 279, 282, 424
 —, William, 51, 98, 137,
 383, 404
 Kinge, Dorothy, 285
 —, Hanna, 285
 —, Katheryn, 285
 —, Percy, 61
 —, Mary, 285
 —, William, 285
 Kingman, *see* Kingman, John
 Kingman, Anne, 285
 —, Edward, 284
 —, Henry, 284
 —, Joane, 284
 —, (or Kingman), John,
 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Kingsland, Major, 495
 —, Robert, 347, 393
 Kingsley, William, 234
 Kingsmeale, Mr., 178
 —, Mrs., 178
 Kingsmell, Jane, 229
 —, Mr., 230
 —, Nathaniell, 229
 —, Richard, 229, 230,
 271
 —, Susan, 229
 Kingsmill, James, 111
 Kingston, James, 140
 —, John, 434
 —, Phillis, 434
 Kinham, Alice, 285
 Kinnoul, William, Earl of,
 161*
 Kinsland, Nathaniell, 480
 Kinston, Thomas, 176
 Kinton, John, 190
 Kipps, Jean, 480
 Kirbie, Richard, 112 } *see* Kerbie,
 Kirby, Henry, 434 } Kerby
 Kirk, Chri., 124
 —, Judith, 62
 Kirtou, Phillipp, 480
 Kitchin, John, 117, 284
 —, Robert, 352
 Kithly, Phillip, 235
 Knatchball, John, 503
 Knell, Phillip, 348, 416
 Knibb, Tho., 121
 Knight, Benjamin, 189, 262
 —, Dorotheie, 107
 —, Christopher, 316*
 —, Edmond, 38
 —, John, 195, 299, 316*
 —, Mordecay, 236
 —, Richard, 191, 192,
 193
 —, Robert, 298
 —, Sara, 107
 —, Thomas, 89
 —, Wm., 64, 82
 Knights, Benjamin, 503
 —, John, 480
 Knightingall, Nathaniell, 503
 Knipe, Samuel, 128
 Kniston (or Keniston), Thomas,
 221
 Knore, Noll, 92
 —, Sara, 92
 —, Thomas, 92
 Knott, Abraham, 364, 369,
 377, 380, 396
 —, James, 188, 264
 —, John, 354
 —, Joseph, 360, 364, 366,
 372, 390, 397, 408, 412
 —, Wm., 353, 407, 412
 Knowles, Andrew, 480
 —, Henry, 62
 —, Isarell, 195
 —, John, 139
 —, Tho., 64
 Koker, John, 460
 Koorle, Roger, 79
 Kullaway, John, 174
 Kyrtland, Nath., 44
 —, Phillip, 44
 Kyte, John, 383
 LACIE, Robert, 81
 Lacon, Launcclott, 141
 —, Mary, 193
 —, Richard, 466
 —, Thomas, 481
 Lacton, Henery, 223
 Lacy, Wm., 85
 Ladson, John, 385
 Ladston, John, 448
 La Garde, Alexander De, 75
 La Guard, 184
 Lahane, John, 461
 La Hay, Daniell De, 297
 —, John De, 296
 Laine (or Laine), Nathaniel,
 194
 Lake, Jacob, 52
 Lake, Jo., 86, 139
 —, Mr., 181
 —, Wm., 75, 111
 Lakeland, Sibbell, 102
 Lamb, Jo., 129
 —, Robert, 96
 Lambart, Richard, 83
 Lambart, Wm., 59
 Lambert, Tho., 52
 Lambert, Arthur, 481
 —, Elisabeth, 434
 —, Charles, 139
 —, Henry, 198
 —, Robert, 331
 —, Sammuell, 257
 —, Thomas, 434
 Lambertt, William, 190
 Lambeth, Marie, 75
 Lamborne, Thomas, 441
 Lame (or Laine), Nathaniel,
 194
 Lammass, Edward, 59
 Lammy, Edward, 409
 Lampeugh, Edward, 38
 Lampley, James, 127
 Lampley, John, 448
 Lamlyn [*i.e.*, Lammyn], Wm.,
 51
 Lancaster, Gowen, 101
 —, Phillip, 456
 Land, George, 285
 —, Sarah, 285
 Landall, Robert, 443
 Landman, John, 172
 Landsdale (or Lansdale), Mar-
 garete, 421, 422
 —, Ste-
 phen, 421, 422
 —, Wil-
 liam, 421, 422
 Landsdell, William, 274
 Lane, Alice, 68, 253
 —, Anthony, 503
 —, Henery, 211
 —, Hester, 443
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Nathaniel, 431
 —, Oziell, 68
 —, Rebecca, 102
 —, Ralph, 324
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Robert, 435
 —, Samuel, 68
 —, Thomas, 183, 253
 Laners (or Lavers), Joane, 152
 Lang, *see* Land
 Langbridge (or Laughbridge),
 Francis, 327, 329
 Langden, Peter, 184
 Lange, Jo., 81

- Langford, Abraham, 438
 —, Harry, 385
 —, Marcie, 95
 Langham, Thomas, 503
 Langley, Mr., 196
 —, Sara, 174
 —, Wm., 64, 384
 Langman, Mary, 225
 —, Peter, 225, 229
 Langram, Rowland, 127
 Langridge, Robert, 39
 Langstedd, Edward, 120
 Langton, Stephen, 439
 —, Thomas, 384
 Langworth, Francis, 83
 Langworthy, Nicholas, 456
 Lanier, Clement, 422
 —, Rebecca, 422
 — (or Lanier), Robert, 422, 443
 Lankfield, —, 183
 —, John, 182
 Lansdale, *see* Landsdale
 Lapworth, Michael, 233
 —, Robert, 201
 Larbee, Jacob, 218
 Larkham, Thomas, 428
 Larkyns, Richard, 135
 —, Tho., 86
 Larmount, James, 183
 Laroche, Widow, 442
 Lasey, John, 190
 —, Susan, 227
 —, William, 227
 Latham, Robert, 240
 Lathrop, John, 217
 Latner, Francis, 104
 Lauckfeld, Alice, 258
 —, John, 258
 Lavericke, *see* Lavericke
 Lavers, *see* Lavers
 Laughbridge (or Langbridge), Francis, 327, 329
 Launder, Tho., 97, *see* Lawnder
 Lavericke, John, 282
 Lavers (or Laners), Joane, 152
 Lator, Wm., 79
 Lawes, (F) Francis, 280
 —, Liddea, 290
 —, Marcy, 290
 Lawford, Richard, 448
 Lawless, William, 438
 Lawnder, Jo., 143, *see* Launder
 Lawrence, Henry, 503
 —, Sir Thomas, 165*
 —, *see* Lawrence
 Lawrell, William, 177
 Lawrence, Ann, 424
 Lawrence, Barbara, 424
 Lawrence, Blackwell, 139
 —, Daniel, 424, 436
 —, Dorothy, 67
 —, Elizabeth, 67
 —, John, 45, 75
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Nicolas, 498
 —, Richard, 38, 79
 —, Samuel, 327, 329
 —, Sir Thomas (165*), 167*, 168
 —, Thomas, 168
 —, William, 45, 138
 —, *see* Lawrance
 Lawson, Alice, (174), 232
 —, Christopher, 174, 232
 —, Thomas, 192
 Lawsons, Samuel, 145
 Lawters, John, 94
 Laycock, Robert, 71
 Layden, John, 267
 —, Katherin, 207
 Laydon, Alice, 185, 245
 —, Anne, 185, 244
 —, John, 185, 244
 —, Katherin, 185, 245
 —, Margerett, 245
 —, Virginia, 185, 245
 —, Wm., 70
 Layfield, Ann, 124
 Layton, Edward, 40
 —, Henry, 472
 —, Richard, 456
 —, Thomas, 472
 Lea, John, 277
 —, Phillip, 303
 —, Robert, 55, 57, 60, 61, 64
 —, Thomas, 217
 —, Wm., 49
 —, *see* Lee
 Leach, John, 503, *see* Leech
 —, Margaret, 49, 59
 Leachman, James, 135
 Leager, Widow, 503
 Leak, Augustine, 239
 —, Winifred, 239
 Leake, Alexander, 94
 —, Anne, 91
 — (or Leaker), John, 332, 336, 340
 —, Richard, 111
 —, Robert, 128
 —, Thomas, 70, 469
 Leaker, *see* Leake, John
 Leane (or Leave), Tego, 153
 Leare, Sir Peter, 463
 —, Thomas, 463
 Leas, George, 141
 Leauc, *see* Leave
 Leauer, *see* Leaver
 Leave (or Leane), Tego,
 Leaver, Robert, 195
 Leaves, Ellin, 131
 Leay, Andrew, 69
 —, Jo., 69
 Lecca, Jan., 198
 Leicester, Jo., 93, *see* Leister
 Lester
 Lecheilles, Jacques de, 198
 Leclairit, Thomas, 303
 Ledra, John, 456
 Lee, Anthony, 112
 —, Charles, 448
 —, Christopher, 224
 —, Daniell, 82
 —, George, 64, 114
 —, Henry, 51, 113, 384, 386
 —, James, 143, 481
 —, John, 56, 102, 115, 143, 145, 351, 371
 —, Marie, 113, 114
 —, Richard, 74, 81, 385
 —, Robert, 75
 —, Tho., 40
 —, Walter, 134
 —, William, 86, 111, 318, 344, *see* Ley
 —, *see* Lea
 Leech, George, 497
 —, Millicent, 67
 —, John, 497
 —, Richard, 51
 —, Susanna, 497
 —, William, 497
 —, *see* Leach
 Leed, Tho., 118
 Leeds, Joane, 292
 —, Richard, 292
 Leek, Edward, 433
 Leer, Thomas, 136, 456
 Lees, Christopher, 218
 Leet, Mr., 178
 —, William, 163
 Legard, C., 497, 498
 —, John, 447
 Legardo, Elias, 261
 Legay (or Lagayel), Jacob, Senr., 447, 503
 —, Jacob, 444
 —, John, 445
 Le Genn, Pontus, 199
 Legg, Christopher, 114, 119
 —, John, 164*
 —, Samuel, 359, 384, 389, 401, 407
 Leigh, Charls, 424, 428, 433
 —, Martha, 424, 428, 433
 —, Sarah, 424, 433, 481

- Leigh, William, 428, 494
 Leinster, Mainhardt, Duke of, 166*
 Leisler, Jacob, 166*
 Leister, Thomas, 174, 221, *see* Leicester, Lester
 Le Jeune, Gregoire, 198
 Lelam, Alice, 425
 —, Henry, 425
 —, Mary, 425
 Leland, Christopher, 481
 Lelland, Henry, 445
 Lemā [*i.e.*, Lemm], Mathew, 79
 Leman, Katherine, 218
 Le Marlier, Nicolas De, 199
 Lemon (or Lennon), Wm., 120
 Lendall, Robert, 122
 Lene, Edward, 120
 Lennor, Richard, 440
 — (or Lemon), Wm., 120
 Lennox, James, Duke of, 159*
 —, Lodowick, Duke of, 156
 Leonard, Tho., 112
 Le Ron, Jan, 198
 Leroux, Jacob, 364, 385
 Le Roy, Hugh, 123
 —, Jerome, 199
 Lerrigo, Marie, 123
 Leslie, John, 507
 Lester, John, 168
 —, *see* Pester, Lecester, Leister
 Letherland, Mary, 432
 Lett, Tho., 63
 Letteny, Tho., 40, *see* Lettyne
 Lettis, Thomas, 481
 Lettyne, Tho., 60, *see* Letteny
 Leusier, Michel, 199
 Levant, Isabella, 428
 Leverett, John, 163
 Levett (or Livett), George, 172, 255
 Levins, John, 149
 Levitt, Alice, 124
 Le Voh, Phillip, 427
 Levynns, Ann, 120
 Levyns, Wm., 41
 Lewes, Edward, 119
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, John, 35, 126
 —, Richard, 127
 —, Robert, 79, 103, 108
 —, Roger, 207
 —, William, 120, 150
 —, *see* Lewis
 Lewgar, John, 385
 —, William, 328
 Lewis, David, 481
 —, Edmond, 280, 281, 481
 —, Hugh, 503
 —, John, 281, 481
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Roger, 172
 —, Thomas, 281
 —, *see* Lewes
 Ley, Thomas, 173
 —, William, 161, 316, *see* Lee
 Lickbarrowe, James, 36
 Liddicott, John, 153
 Licford, Ann, 77
 Lielate, Anthoine de, 199
 Lighbound, Richard, 140
 Lightfoote, John, 174, 223
 Lilburne, Richard, 386, 393
 Lillie, Edward, 125
 Lillington, George, 329, 343, 456
 Lilliot, Martha, 134
 Limrick, Lancelott, 104
 Lince, Robert, 220
 Linch, Thomas, 159*, *see* Lynch
 Linck, Thomas, 481
 Lincklate, William, 498
 Lincoln, Elizabeth, 102
 —, John, Bishop of, 157
 —, *see* Linkon
 Lincolne, Cap., 195
 Lincorne, Samuell, 290
 Lindsey, Robert, 179
 Line, *see* Lyne
 Ling (or Linge), John, 41, 172
 Linge, Henry, 172
 Linicker, John, 218
 Linkon, Ann, 171, *see* Lincoln
 Links, Thomas, 456
 Linsey, Daniell, 290
 Linton, Thomas, 324, *see* Lyn-ton
 Lintott, Richard, 330, 462
 Lipps, John, 216
 Lister, Mary, 448
 —, Thomas, 104
 Liswel, Hanna, 422
 —, John, 422
 —, Mary, 422
 Little, Jane, 495
 —, John, 495
 Littlefeild, Annis, 299
 Littleton, Edward, 503
 Littlewood, Peter, 467
 Litton, John, 194
 —, Wm., 445, 456
 Liversidge, Richard, 112
 Livett, *see* Levett
 Lizard, John, 433
 Lizard, Stephen, 433
 Lloyd, David, 129
 —, John, 344, 385
 —, Judith, 136
 —, Katherin, 71
 —, Leolin, 508
 —, Maudlin, 117
 —, Nowell, 124
 —, Richard, 102, 166
 —, Tho., 79
 —, Walter, 130
 —, *see* Loyd
 Lock, Ann, 383
 —, Richard, 50
 —, Wm., 43, 141
 Locke, John, 195, 472
 —, Robert, 186, 254
 Lockbeare (or Lockebeare), Elias, 316*, 317*
 Lockley, Richard, 111
 Locksmith, Thomas, 481
 Lockton, John, 430
 Lockwood, Nicholas, 348, 358, 362, 363, 368, 370, 371, 380, 387
 Lodge, Wm., 52
 Loe, Jo., 132
 —, Peter, 116
 Loftis, John, 41
 Lone (or Love), Tho., 71
 Long, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Henry, 40
 —, Jane, 235
 —, John, 52, 193, 327, 330, 380, 388
 —, Katherin, 102
 —, Nic*, 108
 —, Will., 432, 435
 Longe, Alice, 242
 —, Anne, 90
 —, Elias (or Ellias), 170, 285
 —, Eliza, 89, 90
 —, Ellyn, 60
 —, John, 90
 —, Joshua, 90
 —, Mary, 90
 —, Michell, 90
 —, Nicholas, 181
 —, Rebecca, 90
 —, Richard, 184, 242
 —, Robert, 89, 90, 242
 —, Sarra, 90
 —, William, 184, 243
 —, Zachery, 90
 Longman, Petter, 189
 Lonnin, James, 43
 Longsha, Henry, 74
 Longson, William, 385
 Longstaff, Elizabeth, 481

- Longwith, William, 71
 Looker, Joan, 127
 Loomes, Edward, 68
 Lopes, Lopez
 —, Abraham, 384, 449
 —, Elisha, 450
 —, Rachell, 450
 —, Telles Abraham, 386
 Lord, Ann, 72
 —, Antho., 463
 —, Aymie, 72
 —, Dorothy, 72
 —, John, 72
 —, Robert, 72
 —, Thomas, 72
 —, William, 72
 Lort, Sampson, 133
 Lostell, Peter, 64
 Lottis, Rowland, 180
 Loue, *see* Love
 Louell, *see* Lovell
 Loucridge, *see* Loveridge
 Love, Mary, 503
 —, Richard, 81
 — (or Lone), Tho., 71
 —, Valentine, 64
 Loveley, Lovely
 —, Ann, 52
 —, Mary, 52
 Lovell, Anne, 285
 —, Constance, 481
 —, Elizabeth, 74, 285
 —, Ellyn, 285
 —, Francis, 448
 —, James, 285
 —, John, 285
 —, Mrs., 456
 —, Philipp, 74
 —, Robert, 285
 —, Roger, 456
 —, Zacheus, 285
 Lovely, *see* Loveley
 Loveridge, Bernard (&c.), 316,
 318, 344
 —, John, 326, 329
 —, William, 326
 Lovett, Gurtred, 129
 —, Mary, 126
 —, Robert, 112
 Lowder, James, 82
 Lowe, Dorothea, 132
 —, Thomas, 444
 Lewis, Originall, 81
 Lowman, Barnard (&c.), 318*
 Lowther, John, 122
 Lowre, John, 481
 Lowther, Christopher, 384
 —, Luke, 503
 —, Wm., 122
 Lowynn, Tho., 128
 Loxmore, Thomasin, 187
 Loyd, Edward, 182
 —, John, 184
 —, Math., 175
 —, Morice, 179
 —, Nath., 130
 —, Sylvester, 342
 —, *see* Lloyd
 Lucas, Elizabeth, 489
 —, Charles, 339
 —, Richard, 112, 481, 489
 —, Theophilus, 489
 Luccom, Henry Van, 143
 Luch (or Lush), Arthur, 327,
 330
 Lucie, Mary, 127
 Luck, Robert, 35
 —, Wm., 116
 Lucock, Margaret, 52
 Lucomb, Mrs., 456
 —, Thomas, 456
 Lucott, William, 195
 Ludcole, Joan, 124
 Luddington, Christiom, 49
 Ludken, Elizabeth, 290
 —, William, 290
 Luke, Elias, 503
 Lullett, John, 191
 Lullman, Job, 460
 Lumbard (or Lumberd), Ro-
 bert, 326
 Lufius [*i.e.*, Lummus], Ed-
 ward, 59
 Lunthorne, Robert, 176
 Lupo, Albano, 185, 245, 273
 —, Elizabeth, 185, 245, 273
 —, Phillip, 185, 248
 —, Temperance, 245
 —, William, 194
 Lupton, Davie, 136
 —, Jo., 115
 —, Mary, 141
 Lupworth, Micheall, 179
 Lurting, Thomas, 41
 Lusam, William, 233
 Lush (or Luch), Arthur, 327,
 330
 —, Henry, 286
 Luther (or Lutter), Edward,
 326, 330
 Lutterell, Walter, 75
 Lyddale, John, 308
 Lyde, Allan, 438
 —, Edward, 340
 —, Robert, 359
 —, Sylvester, 316, 317*
 Lydiatt, Timothy, 384
 Lyllant, Richard Nash, *alias*,
 319
 Lynch, Alice, 383
 Lynch, Morgan, 386
 —, Nicholas, 383
 —, Richard, 386
 —, Sir Thomas, 164
 —, *see* Linch
 Lynlie, Wm., 67
 Lynley, Robert, 41
 Lyne (or Line), Christopher,
 386, 456, 461
 —, Mary, 100
 —, Phelix, 73
 Lynn, Robert, 385
 Lynt, Robert, 129
 Lynton, Nico., 142, *see* Linton
 Lyon, Elizabeth, 173
 —, John, 41
 —, Wm., 130
 Lyte, Paul, 461, 464, 465
 Lytcoat, Leonard, 384
 Lyvermore, John, 279
 MABIN, Edward, 182
 Mac Brian, Dennis, 74
 Macc Breecly, Bryen, 482
 Macc Cartie, Charles, 79
 —, Owen, 79
 —, *see* Mackartee
 Macc Daniell, Alexander, 481
 —, Patrick, 390
 Maccenree, John, 390
 Macc Graugh, Daniell, 481
 —, John, 482
 Macclahen, Owen, 390
 Maccmash, Charles, 388
 Mac Conry, John, 75
 Maccony, Dinmis, 594
 Maccowdin, Wm., 52
 Mace, Alice, 47
 —, John, 96
 Mc Gawyn, Brian, 101
 Machem, Jo., 104
 Mackartee, Elizabeth, 431, *see*
 Macc Cartie
 Mc Kay, Malasbus, 83
 Mackelly, Cornelius, 433
 Mackenny, Cornelius, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Susanna, 424
 Mackerness, Jacob, 447
 —, John, 447
 Mackgerry, William, 504
 Mackhala, Dennis, 472
 Macklaire, John, 456
 Mackloghlin, Edward, 431
 Macklond, Matthew, 467
 Mackone, Darby, 463
 Mackrery, Alexander, 438
 Mackward, Fellen, 504
 Macock (or Macocke), Sara (or
 Sarah), 174, 223

- Macquin, Archibald, 423
 —, Frances, 423
 —, Nicholas, 423
 Macy (or Masey), George, 327,
 331
 Madder, Elizabeth, 491
 —, James, 491
 —, Samuel, 491
 — (or Mader), 319*, 325
 Madders, John, 327, 330
 Maddeson, Maddison
 —, Isacke, 172, 209,
 268
 —, John, 320*
 —, Mary, 172, 207
 Maddockes, Jane, 47
 Maddocks, Margaret, 37
 Maddox, Alexander, 138
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Jone, 387
 —, Thomas, 194, 504
 Maden, Patrick, 391
 Mader, Wm., 325
 Madford (or Wadford),
 William, 326, 330
 Madin, Henry, 112
 Mageridge, Maggeridge, *see*
 Mogeridge
 Magettes, Mrs., 441
 Magitt, Henry, 114
 Magner (or Magnor), Charles,
 215, 268
 Magrahan, Daniell, 491
 —, John, 491
 —, Miriam, 491
 Magridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Magwaine, Owen, 389
 Mahane, John, 389
 Mahewe, *see* Mayhew
 Mahony, James, 390, *see* Ma-
 hony
 Mahont, Dermott, 472
 Mahony, Daniell, 388
 Maicoakes, Samuel, 269
 Maies, Cornelius, 122, *see*
 Mayes
 Maijor, Robert, 297, *see* Maior,
 and Major
 Main, Andrew, 425
 —, Mary, 425
 Maine, Petter De, 191
 Maior, Edward, 36
 —, Thomas de la, 228
 —, *see* Maijor
 Major, Peter, 405
 —, Wm., 388
 Makynn, James, 135
 Maldman, John, 182
 Mallion, Jo., 71
 Mallocke, Malachi, 318*
 Mallonee, Daniell, 492
 —, Darby, 492
 —, Elizabeth, 492
 —, Joan, 492
 —, Owen, 492
 —, Thomas, 492
 Maltman (or Multman), Tho.,
 127
 Man, *see* Mann
 Manby, John, 192, 196
 Mandeville, Henry, Viscount,
 157
 Manerick, Nathaniell, 391
 Manifold, John, 108
 —, Wm., 120
 Maning, *see* Manning
 Mann, Manne, Man
 —, Ann, 75
 —, Annanias, Senr., 493
 —, Barnard, 445
 —, Edward, 279, 280, 281,
 282
 —, John, 139, 160*, 444
 —, Percivall, 193
 —, Tho., 84
 —, Wm., 84
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171
 Mannen, Andrew, 387
 Mannering, Joseph, 149
 Manning, Manning's, Maning
 —, Anne, 292
 —, Edmond, 92
 —, Francis, 140
 —, John, 120, 192, 326,
 330
 —, Peter, 124
 —, Tho., 115
 Mannington, Roger, 129
 Mansell, Robert, 390
 Mansfield, Davy (or David),
 180, 234
 —, Jo., 59, 133
 —, Richard, 52
 —, William, 435
 Manton, William, 138
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171, 210
 Manzer, James, 73
 Mapes, John, 279
 Marburie, Gilbert, 249
 March, Collice, 239
 —, Samuel, 181, 239
 Marchall, Wm., 456, *see* Mar-
 shall
 Marchant, Emanuell, 316,
 343
 —, Silus, 338
 —, William, 316, 324,
 338
 Marfuit, Tho., 39
 Margaret, 426
 Margrett (Negress), 182
 Markcom, Robert, 104
 —, Thomazin, 113
 Markes, Mark's
 —, John, 327
 —, Richard, 117
 —, Walgrave, 226
 Markland, Henry, 482
 —, John, 493
 Marlett, Thomas, 169
 Marlier, Nicolas De la, 199
 Marloe, Thomas, 220
 Maroh, Mary, 390
 —, Sarah, 390
 —, Thomas, 390
 Marritt, Wm., 141
 Marriott, Robert, 392
 Marrow, Cornelius, 389
 —, Daniel, 310
 —, Katherine, 389
 —, Wm., 41
 Marsan, *see* Marson
 Marsden, Francis, 137
 Marsh, Edward, 318*, 320*,
 323
 — (or Mursh), Francis,
 115
 —, John, 80, 115
 —, Wm., 80
 Marshall, Marshal
 —, Ann, 228, 429
 —, Charle, 194
 —, Edward, 183, 260
 —, Francis, 43, 75
 —, Henrie, 111
 —, Jane, 75
 —, Jarvis, 386
 —, John, 80, 113, 130,
 462
 —, John Bristowe, 304,
 305(?), *see* Bristowe
 —, Lake, 422, 429
 —, Mathew, 35
 —, Richard, 74
 —, Robert, 176, 228
 —, Thomas, 107, 327,
 330, 430
 —, Walter, 115
 —, William, 92, 329,
 422, 429
 Marson (or Marsan), Edward,
 482, 495
 —, Jane, 495
 Marteau, Nicholas, 184
 Martha (a Mulatto), 489
 Martin, Marting, Martin, Mar-
 tyn
 —, Antoine, 198

- Martin, Christopher, 350, 375,
 384
 —, Edward, 96
 —, Francis, 143
 —, Gabriell, 456
 —, Giles, 219
 —, Jeanne, 198
 —, Joane, 286
 —, John, 67, 122, 123,
 154, 258, 269, 504
 —, Marie, 54
 —, Nicholas, 176
 —, Petter, 191
 —, Richard, 58, 365
 —, Robert, 237, 286
 —, Saloman, 107
 —, Simon, 154
 —, Thomas, 70, 91, 154,
 161*
 —, Wm., 75
 Martue, Nicolas, 249
 Marvynn, Marvyn, Marvinn
 —, Elizabeth, 65
 —, Hanna, 65
 —, Marie, 65
 —, Marthaw, 65
 —, Mathew, 65
 —, Sara, 65
 Marwood, John, 120, 316*
 Mary, —, 182, 186
 — (a Negress), 241
 Mascric, Robert, 121
 Masey (or Macy), George, 327,
 331
 Masie, Alexander, 114
 Mason, Alice, 251
 —, Ann (or Anne), 99,
 117
 —, Benjamin, 74
 —, Captain, 150
 —, Elizabeth, 195
 —, Frances, 188
 —, Francis, 251, 268
 —, George, 55, 441, *see*
 Bacon
 —, Hester, 279
 —, Hugh, 279
 —, John, 79, 94, 142
 —, Mary, 188
 —, Ralph, 99
 —, Richard, 99, 129
 —, Samuell, 99
 —, Susan, 99
 —, Sylam, 389
 —, Thomas, 115, 193, 481
 —, Walter, 185
 —, William, 36, 102
 — (or Masonn), Wyatt,
 247
 Massingburd, Wm., 109
 Massling, William, 504
 Masters, Jo., 138
 —, Michell, 124
 —, Wm., 42
 Maston, John, 291
 Mastus, Joseph, 387
 —, Martha, 387
 Mathelin, Richard, 304
 Matheman, John, 173, 222
 Mather, George, 389
 —, Jo., 52
 Mathew, Mathews, Mathewes,
 Matthews, Mathewes
 —, Edward, 421, 427
 —, George, 154, 390
 —, Hannah, 421
 —, Jo., 132
 —, Robert, 179, 233
 —, Roger, 158
 —, Rowland, 74
 —, Samuell, 118, 179,
 233, 234, 270, 272
 —, Thomas, 335, 338, 340
 —, William, 75, 138, 317*,
 467
 Maton, Philippe, 199
 —, Richard, 101
 Matson, Matsson
 —, Benjamin, 387, 425
 —, Elizabeth, 425, 492
 —, Margaret, 425
 —, Marthe, 492
 —, Mathew, 390
 —, Matthias, 481
 —, Smithell, 481
 —, Smithy, 492
 Matthews, Mathewes, *see* Ma-
 thew
 Mattison, Alexander, 391
 Mattson, *see* Matson
 Maudsley, Henry, 123
 Maul, Thomas, 387
 Maulder, Febe, 107
 Mawfrey, Edward, 82
 Max, Robert, 112
 Maxwell, Marie, 136
 —, Thomas, 481
 —, Wm., 448
 May (or Maye), Cornelius, 186,
 247, 272, *see* Maies
 —, Elizabeth, 186
 —, Henry, 186
 —, James, 320, 320*, 322,
 325
 —, John, 88, 107, 320*, 482
 —, Mathew, 75
 —, Richard, 435
 —, Willyam, 152
 Maybank, Edward, 241
 Maye, *see* May
 Mayes, Robert, 111, *see* Maies
 Mayhew (or Mahewe), Thomas,
 160, 159*, 295
 Maymor, Griffin, 137
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 116, 422
 —, James, 316, 318,
 343, 386
 —, Mary, 422
 —, Nicholas, 323, 422,
 445
 —, Thomas, 125
 Mayo, David, 432
 —, Samuell, 87
 Mayor, John, 190
 Mayro, James, 173
 Mead, John, 319
 —, Samuell, 442
 —, William, 335, 335*, 341
 Meale, Thomas, 316*, 318,
 343
 Mecham, Wm., 52
 Medcalfe, George, 183, 258
 [? —] Joane, 258
 —, Sara, 258
 —, *see* Metcalfe
 Medcalfe (Medenlfe), 183
 Meddowes, Henry, 102
 Medgley, *see* Medley
 Medinah, Leah, 449
 Medley (or Medgley), John,
 140, 141
 —, Robert, 103
 Medwell, Tho., 41
 Meggeridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Mekins, Edward, 134
 Mell, William, 504
 Mellison, Wm., 140
 Melloly, James, 391
 Mellowes, John, 364, 366, 406
 Mellowes, Elisha, 503
 Melony, Timothy, 387
 Melton, Henry, 129
 Mendam, Arthur, 422, 427
 —, Richard, 422, 427,
 428
 —, Sarah, 422, 427
 Mentis (or Neutis), Thomas,
 175
 Mer, Philippe de le, 198
 Mercado, Moses, 450
 Mercer, Anne, 490
 —, Dorcas, 113
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, John, 440
 —, Luce, 90, 107
 —, William, 490
 Merchant, Emanuel, 317
 Mere, Elizabeth, 92
 —, John, 92
 —, Robert, 92

- Mere, Samuell, 92
 Meredith, Philip, 119, *see* Mer-
 ideth, &c.
 Merick, John, 493
 —, Susanna, 493
 —, *see* Merrick
 Meriday (Meridie or Meridien),
 John, 191, 192, 193.
 Merideth, Julian, 120, *see* Mer-
 edith, Merredith
 Merie, Jo., 115, *see* Merry
 Merrell, Thomas, 504
 Merres, Thomas, 259
 Merrick (or Merricks), John,
 479, 481, *see* Merick
 Merridith, Walter, 111, *see* Mer-
 edith, &c.
 Merrifield, Edward, 50
 Merriman, Geo., 75
 —, Sara, 125
 Merriton, Marie, 136
 Merry, John, 154, *see* Merie
 Met, Jan De La, 198
 Metcalf, Metcalfe
 —, Chri., 82
 —, Elizabeth, 289
 —, James, 35
 —, Joane, 289
 —, Marey, 289
 —, Martha, 289
 —, Michill, 289
 —, Oswell, 134
 —, Rebeca, 289
 —, Sarrah, 289
 —, Thomas, 64, 289
 —, *see* Medcalfe
 Meutis (or Mentis), Thomas,
 175
 Meverill, Sampson, 86
 Meyer (Mire or Myre), Henry,
 333, 338, 340
 Meza, Isack, 450
 Micell, *see* Michill
 Michaeli, Ann, 173
 —, John, 209
 Michell, Anthony, 438, 456
 —, David, 472
 —, Francis, 187
 —, John, 388
 —, Richard, 368, 388
 —, *see* Mitchell
 Michill (or Micell), George,
 332, 335, 340
 Michleborne, Wm., 447
 ✓ Middleton, Middleton
 —, Anthony, 182
 —, Arthur, 391
 —, Benjamin, 342, 428,
 462
 —, Edward, 132, 304
 Middleton, Henrie, 257
 —, Jo., 111
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Mary, 463, 497, 498
 —, Richard, 497, 498,
 504
 —, Thomas, 333, 337,
 340
 Midland, Geo., 103
 Mighill, Ann, 213
 Milborn, William, 303
 Milburne, Jacob, 166*
 Mildmay, Sir Henry, 91
 Mileman, John, 257
 Miles, Antonio, 137
 —, Cicily, 437
 —, John, 437
 —, Joseph, 461
 —, Lewes, 117
 Miller, Benjamin, 87
 —, David, 432
 —, James, 80, 449
 —, John, 133, 316*, 317*,
 342, 501
 —, Joseph, 130
 —, Katherine, 426
 —, Phillipp, 142
 —, Richard, 96
 —, William, 126, 192, 425
 Millet, Tho., 57
 Millett, Frances, 192
 —, Marie, 57
 Millington, John, 482
 —, Rowland, 80
 Mills, Edward, 115
 —, John, 304, 448, 471
 —, Joseph, 125
 —, Robert, 40
 —, Thomazin, 116
 Millward, Milward
 —, Henry, 268
 —, John, 507
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Tho., 81
 —, William, 507
 Milner, John, 307
 —, Michell, 107
 —, Robert, 170, 208
 —, Samuell, 94
 Milnhouse, John, 219
 Milton, Richard, 212
 Milward, *see* Milward
 Mimes, Thomas, 172
 Ming, David, 309
 Minifie (or Minify), George,
 175, 226
 —, John, 326
 Mintrene, Mintren
 —, Edward, 250
 —, Richard, Senr., 187
 Mintrene, Richard, Junr., 187
 —, —, 250
 Mirsch, John, 497
 Mire (Meyer or Myre), Henry,
 333, 338, 340
 Mitchell, Edward, 113
 —, Francis, 245
 —, (or Mitchill), John, 133,
 137, 245, 327, 331, 334, 338,
 341
 —, Maudlin, 245
 —, Rob., 333, 336, 340
 —, Thomas, 481
 —, William, 124
 —, *see* Michell
 Mixer, Isaacke, 280, 282
 —, Sarah, 280
 Modyford, Sir James, 162
 Mogeridge, (Mageridge, Mag-
 geridge, Mageridge, Megge-
 ridge, or Mogridge), John,
 316, 317*, 318, 319*, 324,
 342
 Moholland, James, 482
 Moier, Hugh, 150
 Moises, *see* Moyses
 Molder, Nicholas, 442
 Molesworth, Sir Hender, 165
 Moleton, *see* Moulton
 Molin, Jo., 116
 Mollins, *see* Mullins
 Molton, Thomas, 135, 232
 Moncaster, Richard, 142
 Moning's, *see* Monnings
 Monk, Henry, 482
 —, Peter, 38
 Monmouth, Duke of, 321
 Monning's, Moning's
 —, Anna, 92
 —, Mary, 92
 —, Michelafieil, 92
 Monnys, Joseph, 84
 Montagne, Mousnier de La,
 197
 Montecue, Peeter, 233
 Montgomery, Edmond, 75
 —, James, 75
 —, Phillip, Earl of,
 158
 —, Thomas, 164*
 Montrevers, Ralph, 436
 Moody, David, 481
 —, Symon, 119
 Moore, John, 219
 —, Martine de, 179
 Moor, George, 399
 Moore, Alce, 481
 —, Dorothy, 507
 —, Henry, 303
 —, John, 308

- Moore, Joseph, 310
 —, Leonard, 202
 —, Richard, 507
 —, Robert, 481
 —, Thomas, 316*
 —, Wm., 310
 —, *see* More
 Moper, Nathaniell, 184
 Morcock, Elizabeth, 219
 —, Revolt, 219
 —, Thomas, 219
 —, *see* Morecock
 Mordin, Tho., 86
 More, Alexander, 41
 —, Elizabeth, 260
 —, Geo., 120
 —, Henry, 85, 136
 —, Isack, 65
 —, James, 257
 —, John, 38, 39, 43, 62, 113, 183, 260
 —, Leonard, 169
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Peter, 468
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Robert, 37, 183, 259
 —, Sara, 173
 —, Suzan, 71
 —, Tho., 75, 102, 103, 111, 132, 137
 —, Wm., 115, 190
 —, *see* Moore
 Morecock, Morecocke
 —, Bennet, 78
 —, Marie, 78
 —, Nic*, 78
 —, Reingold, 177
 —, Thomas, 124, 391
 —, *see* Morcock
 Morecott, John, 462
 Moredecah, Sarah, 450
 Moreland, Thomas, 262
 Moreton, Sir William, 162
 —, *see* Morton
 Morewood, Mr., 180
 —, Richard, 173
 Morfin, Jo., 115
 Morfy, James, 109
 Morgan, Morgaine, Morgon
 —, Andrew, 96
 —, David, 462
 —, Edmond, 243
 —, Edmund, 425
 —, Edward, 184, 389, 465
 —, Elisabeth, 425, 435
 —, Esther, 425, 437
 —, Evan, 435, 456
 —, Gabriel, 435
 —, Geo., 86
 —, John, 111, 382, 388, 465
 Morgan, Mary, 435
 —, Pierce, 141
 —, Richard, 94
 —, Rob., 504
 —, Robert, 94, 195
 —, Sarah, 435
 —, Sibill, 257
 —, Thomas, 192, 255, 388
 —, Walter, 35
 —, William, 141
 —, *alias* Broockes, William, 247
 Morison, Richard, 160, *see* Morrison
 Morley, Henry, 84
 —, Richard, 161*
 —, Wm., 127
 Morlin, Phillipp, 139
 Morrairie, John, 504
 Morrell, Margaret, 424 [424
 —, Nicholas, 376, 389,
 Morrey, Geo., 132, *see* Mory
 Morrice, Hugh, 489
 —, John, Senr., 304
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Nicolas, 489
 —, Richard, 138
 Morris, Bridgett, 467
 —, Davie, 87, 95
 —, Dorcas, 430
 —, Dorothy, 423
 —, Edmond, 482
 —, Edward, 132, 151, 467
 —, Hugh, 481
 —, Humfrey, 63
 —, Isaac, 46, 387
 —, John, 129, 185, 244, 430
 —, Katharin, 427
 —, Mary, 244, 436
 —, Nathan, 467
 —, Richard, 82, 192, 456, 469
 —, Sarah, 423
 —, Samuell, 176, 240
 —, Thomas, 344, 423, 441, 456
 —, Thomasin, 423 [481
 —, William, 387, 430,
 Morrish, Jo., 128
 Morrison, Elizabeth, 46
 —, Robert, 125
 —, Wm., 47
 —, *see* Morison
 Morse, Elizabeth, 64
 —, John, 316*
 —, Joseph, 65
 —, Samuell, 64
 Mortagh, Dennis, 52
 Morten, *see* Morton
 Mortimer, Tho., 115
 Morton, Morten
 —, Daniel, 467
 —, (or Moreton), Edward, 325, 329
 —, Henry, 75
 —, Jo., 128
 —, Mathew, 120
 —, Nic*, 122
 —, Rowland, 81
 —, William, 186, 249
 Mory, Jo., 93, *see* Morrey
 Mosdell, Jo., 132
 Moseley, Geo., 112
 Moseley, Henry, 438
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Richard, 389
 Mosley, Joseph, 185, 243
 Moss, Jo., 84
 —, Richard, 123
 Mosse, Joseph, 280
 Moston, Henry, 120
 Mothropp, Tho., 125
 Mott, Adam, 99, 300
 —, Elizabeth, 99
 —, Jo., 99
 —, Jonathan, 99
 —, Mary, 99
 —, Sara, 99
 Moulston, Thomas, 174
 Moulton, Anne, 291
 —, Bridgett, 291
 —, Henry, 291
 —, (or Moleton), Humphry, 327, 331
 —, Jane, 291
 —, John, 291
 —, Marcy, 291
 —, Merrean, 291
 —, Ruth, 291
 —, William, 291
 Mounday, Mary, 185
 —, Robert, 185
 —, *see* Nunday
 Mountack, Andrew, 391
 Mountain, Mountaine
 —, John, 50, 391
 —, (late Stow), Mary, 308
 —, Thomas, 441
 Mountfort, Edward, 84
 Mountney, Alexander, 186, 257, 273
 —, Lenord, 257
 Mountstephen, Samuell, 316*
 Mountstevens, John, 163*, 164
 Mowser, Jo., 83
 Moyle, Dorothy, 123
 Moyse, Susanna, 429
 Moyser, James, 35

- Moyses, Mathew, 50
 — (or Moises), Theoder, 169, 202
 Much, Roger, 190, *see* Mutch
 Mudge, William, 176
 Mulleneux, Edmond, 122
 —, Jo., 134
 Mullenex, William, 504
 Mullinax, Mrs., 456
 —, Richard, 456
 Mullins, Mullens, Mollins
 —, George, 332, 337, 340
 —, Robert, 318*, 319*, 322
 —, Teag, 434
 Multman (or Maltman), Tho., 127
 Mumford, Richard, 229
 Munday, Robert, 244
 —, William, 35
 —, *see* Mounday
 Mundy, Eliz^a, 504
 Munjoy, George, 397
 Munnes, William, 262, *see* Munns
 Munning's, Abigail, 282
 —, Elizabeth, 280, 282
 —, George, 280, 282
 Munns, Thomas, 504, *see* Munnes
 Munrow, Allexander, 482
 —, Andrew, 481
 —, John, 448
 Munson, Susan, 281
 —, Thomazin, 94
 Murfey, Dennis, 470 } *see*
 Murfie, Tho., 36 } Murphy
 Murrill, Nathan., 142
 Murford, Richard, 481
 Murphe, Bryan, 456
 Murphy, Daniell, 388
 —, Mary, 499
 —, Morgan, 499
 —, William, 354, 361, 382, 383, 393, 409, 412, 413, 418
 —, *see* Murfey, &c.
 Murrell, David, 421
 —, Elizabeth, 421
 —, John, 421
 —, *see* Murril
 Murrell, John, 445, 456
 —, Wm., 456
 Murrey, Alexander, 499
 —, James, 499
 Murril, Murrill
 —, Elizabeth, 430
 —, Isack, 150
 —, John, 430
 —, *see* Murrell
 Murrin, Elizabeth, 134
 Murrow, John, 456
 Mursh (or Marsh), Francis, 115
 Musgrave, Sir Christopher, 344
 —, Jo., 125
 —, Symon, 344
 Musick, John, 135
 Muskett, Simon, 43
 —, Wm., 391
 Mussell, Jo., 54
 —, Robert, 75
 Mutch, Margery, 226
 —, William, 226
 —, *see* Much
 Mynnikyn, Christian, 39
 Mynter, Jo., 104
 Myre (Mire, or Meyer), Henry, 333, 338, 340
 NACTON, Teague, 74
 Naile, *see* Nayle
 Nailor, Elizabeth, 309, *see* Naylor, &c.
 Namias, David, 450
 Nancarro, Ellin, 153
 Nancy, Robert, 60
 Naseby, Moses, 467
 Nasfeild, Henrie, 252
 Nash, Ann, 96
 —, Edmond, 75
 —, Richard, 319*, 323
 —, Thomas, 377
 —, Wm., 120
 —, *alias* Lyllant, Richard, 319
 Nasy, Daniell, 392
 Nathaniell, 243
 Natt, Richard, 109
 Navaro, Aron, 449
 —, Judith, 450
 Navarro, Samuel, 450
 Naxston, Moules, 118
 Nayle (or Naile), William, 179, 231
 Nayler, Edward, 128 } *see*
 —, Jo., 128 } Nailor
 Naylor, Thomas, 190 }
 Neagle, Martin, 392 }
 Neal, Daniel, 428
 —, Martha, 428
 Neale, John, 466
 —, Jonathan, 101
 —, Thomas, 165*, 166*, 456, 466
 —, *see* Neele
 Neares, Thomas, 183
 Neave, Margrett, 293
 Nedham, George, 442
 Nedsom (or Neesom), Jo., 74
 Needes, John, 316*
 Needham, Tho., 121
 —, William, 168
 Needler, John, 392
 Needome, John, 180
 Neele, Marie, 124, *see* Neal, &c.
 Neesam, Wm., 125
 Neesom (or Nedsom), Jo., 74
 Neimart (Neinneart, Nevmart, or Newmart), Petter, 266, 267
 Nelme, Richard, 81
 Nelson, George, 173, 219
 —, Joseph, 79
 —, Julian, 437
 —, Thomas, 504
 Nemias, David, 482
 Nephro, Jerome, 317*, 319, 420, 321, 322, 325
 Nesse, Wm., 101
 Netbie, Anto., 80
 Nettellford, Geo., 119
 Nettleton, James, 140
 Nevell, Nicholas, 141
 Nevill, John, 392
 Nevitt, Roger, 125
 Nevmart, *see* Neimart
 Newberry, Joseph, 341
 Newbolt, Richard, 143
 Newbott, John, 441
 Newby, Henry, 84
 Newcom, Francis, 48
 —, Jo., 48
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Rachell, 48
 Newcome, William, 187
 Newdoa, John, 154
 Newell, Abraham, 278, 279
 —, Fayth, 278
 —, Francis [Frances], 279
 —, Grace, 277
 —, Isack, 278
 —, John, 278
 Newham, Christopher, 374
 Newman, Abraham, 362, 413
 —, Elizabeth, 88
 —, Gabriell, 444
 —, John, 123, 207
 —, Margaret, 482
 —, Mountford, 111
 —, Robert, 188, 253
 —, Thomas, 79
 —, William, 184, 242, 311
 Newmart, *see* Neimart
 Newport, Elisabeth, 422, 429
 —, John, 422, 429
 —, Susanna, 422, 429

- Newton, Abigail, 392
 —, George, 444
 —, John, 141
 —, Samuel, 382, 402, 482
 Nice, George, 467
 Nicheott, Huch, 195
 Nicholas, —, 195
 Nicholes, *see* Nicolls
 Nichollas, William, 170
 Nicholls, Elizabeth, 59
 —, Jer., 135
 —, John, 305
 —, Thomas, 193
 —, William, 211
 —, *see* Nicolls
 Nicholson, Francis, 166*, 167*, 168
 —, Garret, 136
 —, Ralph, 37
 Nickerson, Anne, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, Nicho., 290
 —, Robartt, 290
 —, William, 290
 Nicklin, Jo., 133
 Nicks, John, 40
 Nicolas, 492
 Nicolls, John, 498
 — (or Nicholes), Marmaduke, 461, 465, 466
 —, Sarah, 465, 466
 —, *see* Nicholls
 Nisbett, Robert, 41
 Nisom, Jo., 40
 Nixon, Mary, 482
 Nobb, John, 472
 Noble, Ann, 67
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Marke, 448, 482
 Noden, Hugh, 163*
 Nokes, Henrie, 128
 —, Jo., 41
 Nonn (or Noun), Goodwife, 194
 Nordin, Nathaniell, 140
 Norman, Geo., 85
 —, Jo., 85, 115
 —, Matthew, 304
 Normansell, Edward, 192
 Norris, Jo., 85
 —, Samuel, 504
 Norron, Katherine, 482
 North, John, 59, 111, 115
 —, Nathanael, 310
 —, Thomas, 182
 Northampton, Henry, Earl of, 155, 156
 Northin, Jo., 79
 Norton, Geo., 73
 Norton, William, 144, 149
 Norwood's, Richard, 304
 Nott, Tho., 51
 Noun (or Nonn), Goodwife, 104
 Nowell, George, 333, 337, 340
 —, John, 240
 —, Peternell, 133
 Nowes (or Nowis), Percifull (or Percivall), 316, 318, 342
 Noy, Hester, 450
 —, Isaac, 450
 Nubold, Joan, 37
 Nuce, George, 183
 Nunes, Jacob Franco, 440
 Nuñick, *see* Nunnick
 Nunn, Richard, 66
 —, Tho., 129
 Nunnick, Addam, 129
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 Nurse, Robert, 482
 Nusom, Richard, 442
 Nusum, Arthur, 482, 490, 494
 —, —, Junr., 482, 490
 —, Susanna, 490, 494
 Nutbrowne, Francis, 107
 Nuttall, Robert, 114
 —, Thomas, 392
 OAGE, Ann, 203
 —, Edward, 203
 —, Thomas, 170, 203, 268
 Oakley, Francis, 457
 Oats (or Oates), George, 424, 433, 445
 —, Joseph, 424, 433
 —, Hannah, 424, 433
 Obah (a Negress), 489
 Obediente, Abraham, 450
 O'Bryan, Dermond, 75
 Odam, William, 504
 O'lell, John, 457
 Olgne, Edmond, 504
 Ollarne, Thomas, 457
 Ollent, John, 81
 Offword, John, 40
 Ogden, Randall, 42
 Ogell, Gregorie, 52
 —, Jo., 35
 Ogilby, Ogilshy, Oglesby
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 427
 —, Frances, 424, 427
 —, John, 424, 427, 440
 Ogle, John, 393
 Ohain, Ohani
 —, James, 491
 —, Jane, 491
 —, Patrick, 491
 Oistine, Oistines
 —, Angelitta, 492
 —, James, 482, 492
 —, Nicholas, 482
 Okelly, Samuel, 430
 Oker, George, 482
 Okley, Robert, 172, 217
 Old, Susan, 205
 Older, Richard, 51
 Oldham, John, 78
 —, Tho., 78
 Oldrick, Robert, 112
 Oldridge, Abell, 393
 Olmes, *see* Olives
 Oliver, Olliver
 —, Edward, 176
 —, John, 149, 295, 443
 —, Marey, 295
 —, Margaret, 483, 491
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Robert, 154
 —, Thomas, 149, 295
 Olives, John, 172
 Olmsteld, James, 150
 Olney, Epenetus, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Tho., 45
 O Mullin, Jo., 112
 Onan, Teage, 468
 Oneal, Ann, 393
 —, Daniel, 430
 —, Katharin, 420
 Onge, Mary, 279
 Onion, Elizabeth, 227
 —, George, 227
 Onyon, Robert, 94
 Oram, Jo., 70
 Orchard, Richard, 109
 —, Thomas, 359
 Oree, Daniel, 437
 Oresby, Thomas, 430
 Orpen, John, 439
 Orris, George, 76
 Osborn, Osborne, Osbourn, Osburne
 —, Alexander, 491
 —, Elenor, 491
 —, Jenkin, 172, 208
 —, John, 178, 228, 489
 —, Mary, 228
 —, Moses, 316*
 —, Ralph, 182, 261
 —, Richard, 40
 —, Robert, 393
 —, Samell, 457
 —, Thomas, 169, 177, 201, 219
 —, Walter, 318*
 Osell, John, 498
 Osmotherly, Wm., 119

- Ossebrooke, Tho., 141
 Otland, Ant^e., 112
 Ottawell (or Ottowell), Thomas, 180, 232
 Otway, Thomas, 175
 Overton, *see* Overton
 Quills [*i.e.*, Wills], William, 189
 Outmore, Robert, 128
 Outram, Robert, 483, *see* Outram
 Overbury, Henry, 428
 Overton, Robert, 482
 Owdell, Isack, 94
 Owdie, John, 65
 Owen, Anne, 440
 —, David, 135
 —, Elizabeth, 68
 —, Evan, 312
 —, John, 41
 —, Lazarus, 313
 —, Tho., 121
 —, Wm., 40
 —, *see* Owin
 Oweth, Hutinne, 152
 Owin, Benjamin, 179, 258, *see* Owen
 Owly (or Owlye), John, 267
 Ownstedd, Arnold, 142
 Owtram, Dorothy, 482, *see* Outram
 Ox (or Oxe), Robert, 365, 410
 Oxenbridge, Jo., 87
 Oxford, Michael, 297

 PACE, Richard, 270
 Pacheco, Jacob, 450
 —, Rebecah, 450
 Pack, Stephen, 137
 —, Wm., 104
 Packe, Richard, 187, 253
 Packer, Thomas, 170
 Packson, Anne, 489
 Page, Elizabeth, 58
 —, Frances, 291
 —, John, 87, 398
 —, Katherin, 58
 —, Lucea, 291
 —, Margrett, 291
 —, Mary, 87
 —, Mathew, 71
 —, Robert, 115, 291
 —, Sara, 87
 —, Susanna, 291
 —, Tho., 58, 142
 —, Wm., 101
 —, *see* Paige
 Paget, William, Lord, 157
 Pagitt, Anthony, 217
 —, Tho., 111
 Paige, Sarah, 504, *see* Page
 Paily, Adrian, 457
 Pain, Elisabeth, 424, 432
 —, Jonathan, 432
 —, Robert, 424, 432
 —, Susanna, 424
 —, *see* Payn
 Paine, Dorothy, 293
 —, Edward, 471
 —, Elizabeth, 293
 —, John, 179, 293, 449
 —, Marey, 293
 —, Robert, 154, 449
 —, Sarah, 293
 —, (or Payne), Silvanus, 360, 364
 —, Tobias, 504
 —, Thomas, 293
 —, *see* Payne
 Painter, Elin, 176
 Palache, Mordeciah, 450
 Pall, Thomas, 227
 Palliday, Jo., 79
 Pallister, James, 40
 Palmer, Ann, 136
 —, Anthony, 338
 —, Ellis, 133
 —, Francis, 227
 —, Geo., 86, 133
 —, Joane, 210
 —, John, 81, 114, 137, 165*, 281, 342, 344, 467
 —, Mrs., 171
 —, Nicholas, 326, 330
 —, Prisilla, 210
 —, Rabecca, 124
 —, Richard, 107, 133
 —, Robert, 437
 —, Samuel, 463
 —, Thomas, 67, 140, 171, 210
 —, (or Pallmer), William, 104, 127, 467
 Palmerley, Jo., 58
 Pancrust, Anns, 87
 Panke, Richard, 142
 Panton, Mrs., 457
 Papple, Jo., 81
 Paramour, *see* Parramore
 Pardy, Joseph, 39
 Pare, Edward, 504
 Paris, Parris
 —, Ann, 423
 —, Edward, 434, 457
 —, Elisabeth, 434
 —, George, 457
 —, Jane, 431
 —, Owen, 394, 398
 —, Samuel, 445
 —, Thomas, 425, 431, 448
 Paris, William, 423, 443
 Parish (or Parrish), Thomas, 65, 187, 188, 252
 Park, Jo. de, 41
 Parke, Thomas, 189
 Parker, Charles, 135
 —, Daniell, 318*, 319*, 322
 —, Geo., 77
 —, John, 398
 —, Mary, 137
 —, Nathaniel, 300
 —, Nicholas, 104
 —, Ralph, 350, 358, 373, 374, 383, 398, 399
 —, Richard, 318*, 319*, 323, 411, 504
 —, Robert, 83
 —, Samuel, 134
 —, Thomas, 59, 119, 202, 447
 —, Walter, 109
 —, William, 82, 188, 249, 334, 337, 340
 Parkhurst, Ant^e., 138
 Parkins, Andrew, 118
 —, Gressam, 126
 —, Thomas, 194
 Parkinson, Dorithie, 194
 —, James, 74
 Parler, Symon, 73
 Parlin, John, 140
 Parmeton, Rabecca, 113
 Parnell, Edward, 86
 —, John, 331
 —, Walter, 179
 —, William, 179, 258
 Parr, Elisabeth, 422
 —, Georg, 422
 —, Jo., 127
 —, Petronilia, 422
 Parramore, John, 264
 —, (or Paramour), Robert, 181, 218
 Parratt (or Parrett), John, 186, 243
 Parreck, John, 377
 Parrett, *see* Parratt
 Parrie, Edward, 132, *see* Parry
 Parris, *see* Paris
 Parrish, *see* Parish
 Parry, John, 115
 —, Morris, 84, 128
 —, Wm., 115
 —, *see* Parrie
 Parryer (or Purryer), Wm., 44
 Parsons, Daniell, 342
 —, Edward, 167, 436, 444
 —, (or Parsones), Francis, 395

- Parsons, Henry, 96
 —, John, 102, 188, 235.
 316
 —, Phillip, 96
 —, Samuell, 237
 —, Tho., 36, 331
 —, (or Passens), Thomas,
 326
 —, William, 431, 483
 Part, John, 465
 —, Mary, 468
 —, Robert, 465, 468
 Parter, Thomas, 186
 Partin, Partin, Partten
 —, Avis, 206
 —, Margrett, 170, 206
 —, Rebecca, 206
 —, Robert, 170, 206, 267, 268
 Partridge, Jo., 113
 —, William, 167
 Pasar, Paul De, 198
 Pascall, Henry, 349
 Pascoli, James, 249
 Passeman, John, 208
 Passens (or Parsons), Thomas,
 326
 Passmore, Jane, 227
 —, (or Pasmore), Thomas,
 175, 227
 Pastor, Barns, 435
 Patient, Arthur, 104
 —, Nathaniell, 102
 Patric, Ann, 432
 Patrick, Tho., 136
 Patten, James, 316*
 Patteson, Edward, 43
 Pattison, James, 122
 —, John, 193
 Pattman, Jo., 52
 Paty, Eliza, 393
 Paul, Joseph, 327, 331
 —, Richard, 327, 331
 —, Robert, 334, 335, 340
 —, Samuell, 351
 —, Wm., 86
 Paulett (or Pawlett), Thomas,
 170, 207
 Paulon, Wm., 79
 Paulus, Cordin, 453
 Pawlett, *see* Paulett
 Payn, Elcanor, 498, *see* Pain
 Payne, Anna, 65
 —, Daniell, 65
 —, Edward, 59, 62, 76
 —, Elizabeth, 113, 483
 —, Jo., 65, 82, 93
 —, Robert, 135
 —, (or Paine), Silvanus, 364
 —, Susan, 66
 —, Tho., 101
 Payne, Tobias, 499
 —, William, 65, 92
 —, *see* Paine
 Payson, Giles, 46
 Payton, Henry, 195
 —, Peter, 120
 —, Robert, 36
 Pea, Urselah, 447
 Peach, Arthur, 79
 —, Jonathan, 423
 —, Sarah, 423
 Peacock, Charles, 109
 —, Samuel, 427
 —, Tho., 125, 139
 —, Wm., 46
 —, *see* Pecoock
 Pead, John, 210, 483, *see*
 Peede
 —, Thomas, 394
 Peak, Christopher, 483
 Peake, Marie, 49
 —, Robert, 172, 222
 —, *see* Peke
 Peale, Larence, 246
 Pearce, Pearse, Pearce, Pearse,
 Peirce, Peirse
 —, Anth., 153
 —, Benony, 504
 —, Edmond (or Edward),
 89
 —, George, 438
 —, Hester, 494
 —, John, 393, 494, 507
 —, Katherine, 507
 —, Mr., 89, 90
 —, Mrs., 229
 —, Nicholas, 233
 —, Richard, 343, 457
 —, (or Peare), Robert, 316,
 318, 319, 319*, 324, 342
 —, Thomas, 323
 —, Wm., 271
 —, *see* Pierce
 Pearcey, *see* Peircey
 Pearns, Mr., 191
 Pears, John, 483
 Pearse, *see* Pearce
 Pearshouse, Chester, 396
 Pearson, Georg., 434
 —, John, 393, 428
 —, Prudence, 434
 —, Peirson, Pierccson
 Peas, Wm., 127
 Pease, Elisabeth, 422, 427
 —, John, 278, 279
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 —, Ursula, 422, 427
 Peat, Jo., 46
 Pebody, Francis, 45
 Pechey, Lambert, 356
 Peck, Francis, 73
 —, Tho., 39
 Pecoock, Robert, 483, *see* Pea-
 cock
 Pedder, Matthew, 497
 Pedler, Francis, 154
 —, Robert, 154
 Pedro, John, 258
 Peede, John, 171, *see* Pead
 Peele, Lawrence, 185
 Pearce, *see* Pearce
 Peers, Elizabeth, 429
 —, John, 429
 Peerse, *see* Pearce
 Peeter, —, 242, 257, *see*
 Peter
 Peeters, Mary, 205
 Pegden, Mr., 191
 Peirce, *see* Pearce
 Peirceson, John, 443, *see* Pear-
 son, Peirson
 Peircey (or Peircey), Richard,
 316*, 317
 Peirsby, Richard, 183
 Peirce, *see* Pearce
 Peirsey, Abraham, 217, 224
 —, Elizabeth, 224
 —, Mary, 224
 Peirson, Cuthbert, 182
 —, (or Peirson), Edward,
 392, 397, 448
 —, *see* Pearson, Peirceson
 Peke, Dennis, 71, *see* Penke
 Pell, Marie, 49
 —, Richard, 52
 —, Tho., 49
 Pellam, Penelopy, 60
 —, Jo., 59
 Pelsant, Sampson, 194
 —, Wolston, 194
 Pelteare, Abraham, 248
 Pelton, George, 231
 Pemberton, Charles, 508
 —, James, 508
 —, John, 508
 —, William, 508
 Pembroke, William, Earl of,
 156, 158
 Pemmell, Thomas, 396
 Pen, *see* Penn
 Pendleton, Mary, 397
 —, Wm., 85
 Pendred, Robert, 52
 Penford, Tho., 138
 Penington, John, 153, *see* Pen-
 ington
 Peniston, Richard, 303
 —, Samuell, 364
 Penn, Francis, 80
 —, Robert, 233

- Penn (or Pen), William, 117,
 163
 Pennaird, Robert, 144
 —, Tho., 144
 Penne, *see* Penny
 Penniman, Jane, 395
 Pennington, Wm., 132, *see*
 Penington
 Penrice, John, 186
 Penrise, Robart, 254
 Penson, Tho., 75
 Penny (or Penne), George, 51,
 320, 322
 — (—), or Pinney,
 John, 320*, 322, 325, 327,
 330, *see* Pinney
 Pepp [i.e., Pepper]
 Pepper, Fra., 121
 —, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Richard, 278, 279
 Peppet (or Peppett), Gilbert
 (or Gibert), 172, 272
 Perce, Jone, 174
 —, Phebe, 66
 —, Richard, 38
 —, Thomas, 440
 —, Wm., 115, 174
 —, *see* Perse
 Percy, Annis, 52
 —, Robert, 35
 —, *see* Persey
 Pereing, Seabasting, 504
 Perera, Isaac, 449, 450
 Perk, Elizabeth, 105
 —, Isabell, 105
 —, Margery, 105
 —, Richard, 105
 Perkin, Elisabeth, 421
 —, John, 421
 —, Richard, 421
 —, *see* Perkynn, Pirkins
 Perkins, Martin, 119
 —, Robert, 122
 —, William, 149
 —, *see* Perkyns
 Perkinson, Elizabeth, 169
 Perk's, Ann, 79
 Perkynn, Martin, 40
 —, Thomas, 71
 —, *see* Perkin
 Perkyns, James, 36, *see* Per-
 kins
 Perley, Allin, 45
 Perpoynt, Henry, 79
 Perrie, *see* Perry
 Perridge, Job, 457, *see* Perwidg
 Perriman, John, 457, *see* Perry-
 man
 Perrin, Henry, 399
 —, Margaret, 394
 Perrin, *see* Perryn
 Perrot, Samuel, 422
 —, Sarah, 422
 Perrott, Ralph, 483
 Perry, Ben., 37
 —, Dorothy, 37
 —, Edward, 483
 —, George, 271
 —, Hugh, 143
 — (or Perrie), John, 167,
 483
 —, Jone, 429
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Mrs., 175
 —, Samuel, 457
 —, Tho., 37, 126
 —, William, 266
 Perryman, Anne, 491
 — (or Perriman),
 Richard, 483, 491
 —, *see* Perriman
 Perryn, John, 123, *see* Perrin
 Pers, Barbree, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, John, 290
 —, Judith, 290
 Perse, Nicholas, 169
 —, Richard, 178
 —, *see* Perce
 Persey, Abra., 269, *see* Percy
 Persivall, Andrew, 398
 Persons, Richard, 283
 Perwidg (or Perwidge), Job,
 394, *see* Perridge
 Pester (Pestor, or Lester),
 Thomas, 318*, 319*, 323
 Peter (a Negro), 182
 —, Isack, 38
 —, John, 120
 —, *see* Peeter
 Peterson, Francis, 431
 —, John, 266
 —, Lawrence, 429
 Petite, Bastian, 135
 Petley, Richard, 102
 Petter, 184
 —, Samuel, 504
 Petters (a Maid), 171
 Petting, Nic*, 114
 Pew, Elizabeth, 83
 —, Jo., 114
 —, Richard, 83
 Pewsie, Geo., 110
 Phelomy, John, 483
 Phelps, William, 316
 Phildust, Thomas, 222
 Phillkynn, Robert, 52
 Phillip, —, Phillip, —, Phillip,
 —, Phillips, —, Phillipps
 —, 188
 Phillip, Eliazer, 396
 —, Elizabeth, 96, 242
 —, Elmer, 170
 —, Henry, 182
 —, James, 102
 —, John, 38, 40, 74, 116,
 195
 —, Mary, 490
 —, Phillip, 44
 —, Richard, 83, 126
 —, Thomas, 111, 127,
 173, 180, 185, 236, 242
 —, William, 74, 143, 318,
 343, 433, 490
 Philmott, John, 236
 Philpe, Richard, 75
 Philpott, John, 41
 —, Phillip, 40
 Phinloe, 229
 Phinnee, Richard, 135
 Phippin, Judith, 43
 — (Phippen, or Shippin),
 William, 334, 337, 341
 Phipps, Thomas, 141
 —, Sir William, 164*,
 165*
 Phlinton, Pharow, 186
 Picke, Andrew, 153
 Pickering, John, 129
 —, Mr., 429
 Pickett, Adam, 353
 Pickford, Robert, 397
 Picto, Frend, 71
 Piddington, Christopher, 82
 Piddock, Wm., 395
 Pidgion, Robert, 192, *see*
 Pigeon
 Pierce, Danyell, 281
 —, Elisabeth, 230, 422,
 429
 —, John, 139
 —, Jone, 224
 —, Richard, 230, 435
 —, Steven, 118
 —, Thomas, 70, 422
 —, William, 224, 240
 —, *see* Pearce
 Pigeon, Jo., 122, *see* Pidgion
 Piggott, John, 457
 —, Walter, 138
 —, Wm., 79
 Pike, Grace, 490
 —, John, 139
 —, Oliver, 483, 490, 495
 File, Sarah, 483
 —, Theophilus, 483
 —, Wm., 394
 Pilgrim, Thomas, 445, 457
 Pilkinton, Margrett, 235
 —, William, 235

- Pillard, Benjamin, 111
 Pilson, Edward, 397
 Pim, Thomas, 410
 Pinchback, Thomas, 483
 Pinder, Joanna, 59
 —, Katherin, 59
 —, *see* Pynder
 Pine, Richard, 318*, 319*,
 323
 Pinffe, Henry, 182
 Pinke, Henery, 241
 —, John, 395
 Pinkley, John, 128
 Pinney, Azarias, 318*, 320, *see*
 Penny
 Pinsen, William, 184
 Pinson, Samuel, 318*, 319*,
 323
 Piper, James, called the, 188
 —, Wm., 393
 Pippin, Mathew, 67
 Perkins, Widow, 457, *see* Per-
 kins, &c.
 Piser, Elizabeth, 123
 —, Robert, 123
 Pitcher, Tho., 79
 Pitney, Pitnei, Pittnei
 —, Margaret, 56
 —, Samuell, 56
 —, Sara, 56
 Pitt, John, 440
 —, Richard, 36
 —, Thomas, 342
 —, Wm., 140
 —, *see* Pitts
 Pittman, Arthur, 483
 —, Christo., 193
 —, Henry, 319, 320*, 325
 —, (or Puttman), Wm.,
 319, 320*, 325
 Pitnei, *see* Pitney
 Pitts, Francis, 184
 —, George, 466
 —, Hugh, 483
 —, John, 327, 329, 465, 466
 —, Thomas, 135, 316*, 317
 —, William, 316, 317*, 343
 —, *see* Pitt
 Pitway, Mary, 121
 —, Robert, 121
 Pix, Richard, 389
 Place, John, 39, 308
 —, Peter, 131
 Plant, Mathew, 113
 —, William, 236
 Platt, John, 396
 —, Lawrence, 84
 Play, Wm., 365, 387, 404,
 414
 Plomer, Wm., 141
 Plowman, Mathew, 165
 —, William, 466
 Pluiner [*i.e.*, Plummer], John,
 394
 Plumley, George, 326, 330
 —, (or Plumly), John, 446,
 457
 Plunkett, Geo., 52
 Plunket, Edward, 74
 Plunkett, Rowland, 74
 —, Tho., 74
 Pockett, William, 483
 Podd, Samuel, 59
 Poet, Georg., 431
 Poke, James, 440
 —, Rice, 136
 Polegreen, John, 395
 Pollard, Abraham, 334, 338,
 340
 —, Henry, 508
 —, John, 457
 —, Joseph, 397
 —, Richard, 457
 —, Sarah, 508
 —, Tho., 153
 Pollen, John, 145
 Pollentin, John, 182
 —, Margrett, 182
 —, Rachell, 182
 Pollington, Charles, 71
 —, John, 272
 Pomell, Elizabeth, 173
 Pomeroy (Pomre, Pumrey,
 Pumroy, or Jumrey), Daniel,
 332, 338, 340
 —, (or Pomrey), James,
 326, 329
 —, Theophilus, 434
 Pomfretti, Thomas, 316*, *see*
 Pumfrett
 Pon, Michel Du, 198
 Pond, Rebecca, 299
 Ponnit (Pound, or Pount), Tho.,
 72, *see* Pownd
 Pofites (? Pountes), John, 174
 Poole, Edward, 284
 —, Daniell, 235
 —, (or Pool), Jeremiah, 316,
 317, 343
 —, John, 340
 —, Robert, 86, 224
 —, Simon, 334, 335, 340
 —, (or Pool), Sylvester, 316*,
 318, 343
 —, Tho., 116, 272
 Pooler, Elizabeth, 507
 —, Richard, 507
 —, Thomas, 507
 Pooley, Grivell, 172, 215
 Pooly, Jo., 112
 Poor, Poore, Pore
 —, Abram, 83
 —, Alice, 300
 —, Anne, 465, 466
 —, Danyell, 300
 —, David, 496
 —, Elizabeth, 496
 —, Innocent, 195
 —, Mary, 397
 —, Michael, 463, 465, 466
 —, Miles, 397
 —, Peirce, 463, 467
 —, Peter, 483
 —, Richard, 442
 —, Samuel, 300
 Pope, Ant^o, 143
 —, Charles, 395
 —, Elizabeth, 187, 256
 —, George, 178
 —, Humphrey, 333, 337,
 340
 —, Jo., 124
 —, Thomas, 193
 Popeley (or Popely), Richard,
 182, 256
 Popkin, Thomas, 178, 229
 Popleton, William, 212
 Popple, Magnus, 398
 Pore, *see* Poor
 Porte, Nicholas, 145
 Porter, Abraham, 175, 225
 —, Edmond, 137
 —, Edward, 135
 —, Henry, 102
 —, James, 348, 363, 368,
 388, 389, 400, 406
 —, Jane, 423
 —, John, 71, 286
 —, Luke, 316, 318, 342
 —, Martha, 129
 —, Mathew, (&c.), 326,
 330
 —, Peeter, (&c.), 188, 244,
 262
 —, Richard, 286
 —, Robert, 40, 423, 483
 —, *alias* Thomas, Peter,
 423
 Portman, Christopher, 398
 Poslett (or Posslet), Richard,
 395, 467
 —, Thomas, 94
 Postell, Wm., 105
 Pott, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, John, 174, 221, 223
 —, Wm., 73
 —, *see* Potts
 Potter, Ann, 260
 —, Francis [Frances], 97
 —, Georg., 434

- Potter, Henry, 183, 260
 —, Jo., 104
 —, Joseph, 98
 —, Rebecca, 495
 —, Robert, 483
 —, Vincent, 76
 —, William, 66, 97
 Pottle, Christopher, 396
 Potts, Anto., 104, *see* Pott
 Poulter, Tho., 129
 Pound (Pount, or Ponnt), 72,
 see Pownd
 ?Pointes (Poites), John, 174
 Povey, Richard, 159*
 Powel, Caleb, 421, 426
 —, Elizabeth, 421, 426
 —, Mary, 421, 426
 Powell, Arthur, 397
 —, Daniell, 151
 —, Cathren, 184
 —, Elizabeth, 114
 —, Gody, 189
 —, Jacob, 316*
 —, James, 84
 —, John, 184, 246, 273
 —, Kathren, 246, *see*
 Powell, Cathren
 —, Mary, 71
 —, Micell (or Michael),
 334, 336, 340
 —, Richard, 74
 —, Robert, 304
 —, Samuel, 111
 —, Thomas, 82, 181, 189,
 236, 263
 —, Wm., 73, 86
 (or Powle), Wm., 2
 Powis, Tho., Carnocke, 452
 Powle, Nathaniell, 269
 (or Powell), Wm., 270
 Pound, Jo., 103, *see* Pound
 Pounder, Garret, 36
 Poyer, Thomas, 483
 Poyett, Luce, 293
 Pran, Georg., 181
 Prater, Thomas, 246
 Pratt, Isabell, 178, 229
 —, Isack, 52
 —, Richard, 139, 269
 —, Thomas, 96
 Fraul, John, 402
 Preett, Jacob, 450
 Preist, Henry, 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Lawrence, 316*
 —, Thomas, 316, 318, 343
 see Priest
 Pressey, Henry, 297
 Preston, Daniell, 70
 (or Prestton), Edward,
 43, 438, 448
 Preston, Eliz., 131
 —, George, 138
 —, Jo., 131
 —, Joseph, 127
 —, Lawrence, 85
 —, Marie, 131
 —, Mathew, 135
 —, Richard, 51, 122
 —, Roger, 53, 171, 210
 —, Sara, 131
 —, Wm., 131
 Preswell, Wm., 445
 Prew, John, 318*, 320*, 323
 Price, Ann, 203
 —, Edward, 175, 193, 489
 —, Henry, 457, 483
 —, Hugh, 170, 204
 —, John, 125, 170, 203, 204,
 266, 319, 360, 378, 392, 396,
 397, 462, 468, *see* Brice
 —, Judith, 204
 —, Margaret, 468
 —, Mary, 203
 —, Mathew, 125, 483
 —, Peter, 104
 —, Rebecca, 92
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Tho., 128
 —, Walter, 214
 —, William, 142, 169, 202,
 442, 483
 see Price, Pryse
 Prichard, Henry, 186
 —, John, 70
 —, Joseph, 136
 —, Margaret, 82
 —, Maximillian, 142
 —, Thomas, 95, 177,
 192
 Wm., 39, 136
 see Pritchard
 Prichett, Margery, 187
 —, Miles, 187, *see* Prickett
 Prickett, Miles, 245, 273, *see*
 Prichett
 —, Thomas, 194
 Friday, Samuel, 75
 Prideaux, Nicholas, 330, 343,
 424, 457
 Rebecca, 424 [*&c.*]
 Prier, Jo., 130, *see* Pryer, Prior,
 Priest, Walter, 173, *see* Preist
 Primatt, Humphry, 395
 Prince, Anth., 441
 —, John, 443
 Prior (or Pryor), John, 327, 330,
 see Prier, Pryer, Pryor
 Prise, Edward, 226
 —, Thomas, 190
 —, *see* Price, Fryce
 Pritchard, Thomas, 221, *see*
 Prichard
 Procter, Ant., 112
 —, John, 59, 266
 —, Marie, 59
 —, Martha, 59
 —, Wm., 128
 Proctor, Allis, 231
 —, John, 179, 231
 —, Mrs., 179
 Prophett, Jacob, 191
 Prosser, Thomas, 40
 Prouse (or Prowse), George, 181
 231
 Prothers, Thomas, 324, 460
 Prout, Edward, 421
 —, Katherine, 421
 —, Thomas, 421
 —, Timothy, 353, 377, 381,
 396, 401
 Prowd, Ralph, 73
 Prowse, *see* Prouse
 Pryce, Howell, 141
 —, Launcelot, 37
 —, Thomazin, 37
 see Price, Prise
 Pryer, Daniell, 130
 —, Peter, 105
 —, *see* Prier, Prior, Pryor
 Pryme, Edmond, 103
 Prym (*i.e.*, Prynun), Jane, 116
 Pryn, Michell, 125
 Pryor (or Prior), John, 327,
 330, *see* Prier, Pryer
 Puddiford, John, 442
 Pugett, Christopher, 172
 Puggett, Cesar, 238
 Pullin, Edward, 41
 Pumfrett, Ann, 483, *see* Pom-
 frett
 Pumrey, &c., *see* Pomeroy
 Purefoy, Samuel, 154
 Purefray (Purfrey, or Purfy),
 Thomas, 180, 247
 Purnell, Richard, 41
 Thomas, 125
 Purryer, Alyce, 44
 —, Kathren, 45
 —, Mary, 45
 —, Sarra, 45
 (or Parryer), Wm., 44,
 45
 Pursell, Tho., 136
 Pursley, James, 499
 Purs, Wm., 472
 Purstynn, Henry, 39
 Puttux, William, 40
 Puttman, *see* Pittman
 Pye, Edward, 460
 —, Georg., 426

- Pynch, Tho., 115
 Pynder, Anna, 59
 —, Francis, 59
 —, Jo., 59
 —, Margaret, 133
 —, Marie, 59
 —, Mary, 59
 —, Sir Paul, 159
 —, Tymothie, 133
 —, *see* Pinder
 Pyndon, Alice, 118
 Pynkston, John, 135

 QAY, Abraham, 449
 Quaille, Ann, 192
 Quale, Hugh, 505
 Quant, Henry, 333, 336, 340
 Quarree, Robert, 467
 Quarrier, James, 94
 Quarck, John, 398
 Querke, Richard, 505
 —, William, 188, 251
 Quesnee, Pierre, 199
 Quicke, Elizabeth, 152
 — (or Quick), Thomas, 317*, 319*, 324
 Quiggen, John, 484
 Quillin, Teague, 127
 Quintin, Roger, 113
 Quinton, Henry, 36
 Quintyne, Henry, 337, 390, 508
 —, Richard, 398
 —, Thomas, 508
 Quithor, Geo., 125
 Quayle, Jo., 125
 Quynne (or Q'ny), Wm., 104, 122

 RABEY, Kathren, 292
 Raddish, Jo., 79
 Radford, Cornelius, 316, 318, 343
 —, Henrie, 134
 —, John, 428
 —, Richard, 356, 361, *see* Ratford
 Raffe, Robert, 191
 Ragg, Isaac, 378, 491
 —, Katherine, 491
 —, Susanna, 491
 Railey (Kawley, or Ralye), Andrew, 175, 184, 228, *see* Rayley
 Rainolds, Richard, 41, *see* Reynolds
 Rainscrofte, Jo., 140
 Rainsford, Edward, 93, 401, 448
 —, John, 484

 Rainy, James, 347, 348, 366, 384, 404, 405
 —, Luke, 400
 Ralye, *see* Railey, Rayley
 Ram, George, 98
 —, Tho., 84
 Ransey, Jo., 119
 —, Roas, 505
 —, Robert, 132, 425
 Ramshaw, William, 181, 237
 Rand, Isaac, 386, 391, 392, 418
 Randall (or Rendell), Bartholomew, 333, 338, 340
 —, Henry, 316
 —, Wm., 69
 Randolph, Edward, 163, 163*, 165
 Ranke (or Rauke), Richard, 190
 Ranse, Wm., 41
 Ranton, *see* Raynton
 Rapen, William, 73
 Rapiet, Richard, 182
 Rapson, Andrew, 327, 330
 Rasbottom, Tho., 38
 Rastell, Henry, 83
 Ratcliffe, Ratlife, Ratliffe
 —, Ann, 208
 —, Elkinton, 174, 236
 —, Isack, 208
 —, Roger, 170, 208
 Ratford, Francis, 115
 — (Rattford, or Radford), Richard, 356, 361, 365, 370, 398, 410, 412, 413
 Ratlife, *see* Ratcliffe
 Rauen, *see* Raven
 Raughton, Ezekiah, 202
 —, Margrett, 202
 —, *see* Rawton
 Rauke (or Ranke), Richard, 190
 Raven, Christopher, 505
 Ravenett, William, 174
 Ravenscroft, Benjamin, 400
 Ravish, James, 112
 Rawlin, Rawlines, Rawlings, Rawlins
 —, Benjamin, 443
 —, Henry, 139
 —, Jane, 66
 —, John, Senr., 303
 —, John, 80, 449, 484
 —, Wm., 470
 Rawse, Richard, 170
 Rawson, Chr., 193
 Rawton, Esaias, 169, *see* Raughton
 Ray, Abram, 68

 Ray, Jo., 125
 Rayley, Jonas, 170, *see* Railey, &c.
 Rayment, Ann, 434
 Raymie, *see* Rayne
 Raymon, John, 441
 Raymond, Arthur, 122
 Raymond, William, 240
 Raynard, Elizabeth, 113
 Raynberd, Nicholas, 262
 Rayne (Raynes, Raynne, or Rayinne), Francis, 87, 162
 —, Sarah, 111, *see* Raynue
 Rayner, Raynor
 —, Edward, 281
 —, Elizabeth, 280, 281
 —, Joane, 226
 —, Joseph, 281
 —, Lidia, 281
 —, Sarah, 281
 —, Thurston, 280, 281
 —, Wassell, 175, 226
 —, William, 427
 Raynes, Raynne, *see* Rayne
 Raynor, *see* Rayner
 Raynton, Elizabeth, 105
 — (or Ranton), Sir Nicholas, 47, 60
 Read, Anthony, 182
 —, George, 106
 —, Hanna, 284
 —, James, 40
 — (or Reid), Justice (or Judge), 106, 498
 —, Lusan, 284
 —, Mabel, 106
 —, Marmaduke, 81
 —, Mary, 468
 — (or Reid), Osmond (or Symon), 334, 337, 340
 —, Ralph, 106
 — (or Reede), Stephen (or Steeven, 95, 187, 253
 —, Susan, 284
 — (or Reade), Thomas, 241, 267, 443, 468
 —, William, 67, 106, 113, 284
 —, *see* Reed, Reid
 Reading, Robert, 430, *see* Reding, Redding
 Reason, Barbarie, 75
 —, James, 86
 —, John, 326
 —, Ralph, 50
 —, Thomas, 330
 Rebbell, Wm., 111
 Reddam, John, 94
 Reddhead, John, 40, *see* Red-head

- Reddin, Katherine, 402
 Redding, Henry, 36
 —, James, 35
 —, Jeremy, 37
 —, *see* Reading, Reding
 Reddish, John, 178, 230
 —, Wm., 127
 Reddman, Jo., 121
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, Wm., 102
 —, *see* Redman
 Redes, Roger, 170
 Redford (or Reeford), John, 132
 —, Christopher, 177, 232, *see* Reddhedd
 Reding, John, 191, *see* Reading, Redding
 Redman, Richard, 484, *see* Reddman
 Reed, Elizabeth, 152
 —, Lawrence, 446
 —, *see* Read, Reid
 Reece, Mary, 190
 Reeford (or Redford), John, 132
 Reene (or Reeve), Nathanall, 170
 Rees, Anne, 465
 —, Elizabeth, 465
 —, Thomas, 176
 Reese, Bartholomew, 471
 —, Bennett, 471
 —, Lawrance, 507
 —, Theodosia, 507
 Reeue, Reeces, *see* Reeves
 Reeves, Reeve, Reeves
 —, Edward, 434
 —, John, 42, 319, 319*, 323
 — (or Reene), Nathanall, 170
 —, Thomas, 81, 145, 299, 505
 —, Wm., 72
 Reid, Adame, 505
 —, John, 505
 —, *see* Read, Reed
 Reignolds, Reinolds, *see* Reynolds
 Reld, Gabriell, 131
 Remington, Remmington
 —, Alice, 96
 —, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Philipp, 95
 Remnant, James, 400
 —, Jone, 400
 Ren, Clare, 219
 Renalles, Paule, 234
 Rendell (or Randall), Bartholomew, 333
 Rennam, Ezechell, 128
 Renney, John, 462
 —, Junr., 463
 Renny, Teague, 484
 —, Junr., 484
 Rensby (or Reusby), Henry, 153
 Rentfree, Robert, 484
 Resburie, Jo., 79
 Reusby (or Rensby), Henry, 153
 Revell, James, 136
 Reynolds, Reignolds, Reinolds
 —, 192
 —, Christopher, 83, 182, 241
 —, Hugh, 368, 380
 —, James, 427
 —, Jean, 484
 —, John, 50, 82
 —, Mr., 174, 437
 —, Nico., 120
 —, Paule, 180
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Robert, 192
 —, Sarah, 280
 —, Simon, 494
 —, Susanna, 438
 —, Thomas, 81, 123, 128, 438, 457
 —, *see* Rainolds
 Reynoldson, Thomas, 447
 Riail, Alice, 113, *see* Ryale
 Ricard, Peter, 126
 Rice, James, 402
 —, John, 402
 —, *see* Ryce
 Rich, Robert, 401, 402, 444, 463
 Richard, 221, 251
 —, James, 396, 401
 —, Jo., 74 [484
 Richards, John, 86, 125, 162*, 83
 —, Katherin, 83
 —, Latimer (or Latymore), 433, 461
 —, Nathaniell, 150
 —, Richard, 231
 —, Robert, 40, 316*, 318, 342, 471
 —, Thomas, 40, 85, 469, 505
 —, Wm., 195
 Richardson, Anthony, 491, 496
 —, Daniell, 339
 —, David, 484
 —, Elisabeth, 426
 —, George, 62, 481, 491
 —, Henrie, 137
 Richardson, John, 104, 113, 342, 344, 432, 434, 436
 —, Leonard, 125
 —, Luke, 115
 —, Manley, 129
 —, Margaret, 426
 —, Mary, 430, 484, 491
 —, Nicholas, 505
 —, Richard, 142, 425
 —, Robert, 50, 128
 —, Symon, 95
 —, Tho., 103
 —, William, 134, 170, 240, 430
 Richbell, John, 401
 —, Richard, 400
 —, Robert, 401, 484
 Riches, Andrew, 433
 —, Samuel, 433
 Richier, Isaac, 166
 Rickard, Margaret, 113
 —, Samuel, 358, 362
 Ricord, Charles, 396, 400
 Ricofte, James, 35
 Riddall, Sara, 174
 Riddell, William, 104
 Riddlesden, Marie, 59
 Ridgdell, William, 36
 Ridge, Jo., 115
 —, Tho., 115
 Ridges, Richard, 111
 Ridgeway, Ann, 490
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, Nathaniel, 490
 —, *see* Ridgway
 Ridgley, Tho., 36
 Ridglie, Geo., 74
 Ridgway, Joseph, 462
 —, Mary, 461
 Ridley, Daniell, 362
 —, Elizabeth, 133
 —, George, 399
 —, Richard, 48
 —, Robert, 133
 Riggie, Robert, 111
 Righton, William, Senr., 304
 Riley, Elizabeth, 102
 —, Garrett, 35
 —, Miles, 35
 —, Tho., 133
 Rilsden, Charles, 116
 Rimwell, Adam, 266
 Ripen, *see* Ripping
 Riply, Richard, 371
 Rippin, Allin, 121
 —, Nicholas, 94
 Ripping (or Riven), Christopher, 177, 219
 —, Ellis, 208

- Risby, Thomas, 183
 Rishford, Geo., 50
 Rising, James, 132
 Riskymer [Riskymmer], Nicholas, 69
 Risley, Cressent, 484
 Risson, Judith, 450
 Rivers, John, 314
 —, William, 505
 Roach, William, 470
 Roads, George, 183 } *see*
 Roades, Margreat, 179 } Rodes
 Roane, Bancks, 399
 Roas, Ramsey, 505
 Roas, Thomas, 505
 Roald's, James, 52
 Robb, Elizabeth, 143
 —, Ellin, 143
 Robbison, Ideth, 465
 —, John, 465
 Robensone, Ellen, 292
 Robert, 100, 192, 239, *see*
 Robertt
 Roberts, Blanch, 87
 —, Edward, 38, 116, 425,
 462
 —, James, 178
 —, John, 112, 312, 435
 —, John, ap., 190
 —, Joseph, 150
 —, Robert, 75
 —, Thomas, 64, 190
 —, Wm., 399.
see Robertts
 Robertson, Nic^e., 93
 Robertt —, 292, *see* Ro-
 bert
 Robertts, Christopher, 194
 —, William, 194
 —, *see* Roberts
 Robeson, James, 220
 Robins, Edward, 127
 —, John, 164*, 316, 463
 —, Tho., 83
 Robinson, Alexander, 399, 498
 —, Ann, 425
 —, C., 436
 —, Christopher, 166*,
 167
 —, David, 52, 495
 —, Edward, 38, 484
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 —, Henrie, 114
 —, Isack, 130
 —, James, 143, 460
 —, Jeremy, 296
 —, John, 52, 85, 94, 95,
 140, 187, 251, 426, 400, 505
 —, Joseph, 461
 —, Joyce, 121
 Robinson, Kat., 94
 —, Leonard, 142, 425
 —, Manuss, 484
 —, Mathew, 95
 —, Mary, 94, 124
 —, Richard, 182, 457
 —, Sir Robert, 164*
 —, Rolert, 43, 484
 —, Sara, 93
 —, Thomas, 71, 111,
 141, 484
 —, William, 80, 193,
 425, 457, 484
 Robinson, Mathewe, 244
 Robinson, Richard, 249
 Robson, Thomas, 163, 163*
 Robotham, William, 402
 Roch, William, 470
 Rockly, Raph, 194
 Rocks, Micliell, 41
 Rodes, Tho., 135, *see* Roads
 Rodeway, *see* Rodway
 Rodgers, George, 180
 (or Rogers), John,
 333, 335, 338
 —, *see* Rogers
 Rodman, John, 484
 —, Junr., 484
 —, Sarah, 484
 Rodrigus, Anthony, 449
 Rods, John, 39
 Rodway (or Rodeway), Stephen,
 333, 337, 340
 Roe (or Row), Christopher,
 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Edward, 103
 —, Margaret, 460
 —, Robert, 52
 —, Tho., 75
 —, *see* Row, Rowe
 Roed's, Roger, 225
 Roett, Isaac, 448, 457
 Rofe, Barbary, 131
 —, Wm., 143
 Roffin, Wm., 112
 Rogers, Anne, 493
 —, Bryan, 257
 —, David, 427
 —, Edward, 262
 —, Ellener, 102
 —, Georg., 232
 —, Henry, 37
 —, James, 66
 —, John, 63, 125, 143,
 484, 493
 — (Rodgers, or Roggers),
 John, 316, 318, 333, 335,
 338, 340, 343
 —, Katherine, 493
 —, Mary, 129, 423
 Rogers, Mathew, 70
 —, Michael, 432
 —, Mr., 423
 —, Nathaniel, 119
 —, Raph, 193
 —, Richard, 111
 —, Roger, 423
 —, Sym., 107
 —, Tho., 124, 125
 —, Wm., 94
 Rogerson, Ellin, 102
 —, Theoder, 124
 Roker, Arthur, 71
 Rolfe, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, James, 209
 —, John, 270, 271
 —, Robert, 135
 Rolinson, John, 137
 Rolles, Jo., 80
 Rollright, Margaret, 67
 Rolis, Benedict, 119
 Romney, Tho., 82
 —, Sir William, 155
 Romsey, James, 38
 Rooby, Martin, 153
 Rookeman, Rookman
 —, John, 93
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 Rookines (or Rookins), Wil-
 liam, 183, 260
 Roome, Thomas, 507
 Root, John, 238
 Roote, Mary, 97
 —, Nicholas, 177
 —, Ralph, 92
 Ropear, Alles, 292
 —, Elizabeth, 292
 —, John, 292
 Roper, Clement, 217
 —, Hanna, 51
 —, Margaret, 423
 —, Thomas, 191
 —, William, 423
 Rosdell, Tho., 84
 Rosden, Wm., 132
 Rose, Christopher, 399
 —, Daniell, 102, 278
 —, Dareas, 278
 —, Elizabeth, 278, 484
 —, John, 176, 278, 316, 316*,
 317, 317*
 —, Margery, 279
 —, Mary, 278
 —, Rebecca, 207
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 —, Samuell, 278
 —, Sarah, 278
 —, Susanna, 426
 —, Tlo nas, 240
 —, Willam, 342, 344, 432

- Roseter, Thomas, 154
 Rosman, James, 152
 Ross, William, 399
 Rosse, Henry, 133
 —, John, 484
 —, Phillip, 471
 —, Rebecca, 171
 —, Thomas, 161, 267
 Rosser, Humphrey, 427
 Roswell, M., 183
 Roth, Richard, 400
 Rottrie, Sophia, 109
 Rou, Jan le, 198
 Rouse, Caleb, 470, 471, *see*
 Rowse
 Rousell, George, 317, *see* Row-
 sell
 Rovenson, John, 156
 Row (or Roe), Christopher,
 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Lawrence, 400
 —, Nich., 184
 —, Peter, 326, 329
 —, *see* Roe
 Rowe, Anne, 457
 —, Mary, 262
 —, Nicholas, 262
 —, *see* Roe
 Rows, John, 183
 Rowinge (or Rownige), Henry,
 172, 217
 Rowland, Jo., 132
 —, Richard, 82
 Rowles, Henrie, 135
 Rowlidge, Jo., 117
 Rowlson, Francis, 110
 —, Thomas, 236
 Rowston, Sionell [*?* Lionell],
 254
 Rownige (or Rowinge), Henry,
 172, 217
 Rowse, Thomas, 447, *see*
 Rowse
 Rowsell, George, 316*, *see*
 Rousell
 Rowsell, Thomas, 316
 Rowsley, Elizabeth, 191
 —, William, 191
 Rowton, Ann, 62
 —, Edmond, 62
 —, Richard, 62
 Roy, Hugh Le, 123
 —, Jerome, Le, 199
 Royall, Joseph, 169, 202
 —, Sibill, 229
 Roydon, Wm., 399
 Royston, Thomas, 118
 Ruce, Roger, 240, *see* Reuse
 Ruck, John, 484
 Rud, Symon, 472
 Rudge, Jo., 140
 —, Thomas, 401
 Rudle, Robert, 402
 Rndston, Eliz., 118
 Ruese, Roger, 174, *see* Ruce
 Ruggells, Barbarie, 46
 —, Jo., 46
 Rul, Elisabeth, 438
 Rule, Thomas, 401
 —, Wm., 136
 Rumball, Tho., 132
 Rumell, Adam, 182
 Rumley, Elisabeth, 431
 Rumsey, Joseph, 430
 Rundall, Edward, 457
 Rusco, Marie, 57
 —, Rabecca, 57
 —, Samuel, 57
 —, Sara, 57
 —, Wm., 57
 Rush, Clinion, 219
 —, William, 81
 Rushbrook, Henry, 484
 Rushmore, George, 182
 Russell, Edward, 401, 426
 —, Francis, 132, 167
 —, George, 54, 342
 —, James, 160*
 —, John, 36, 103, 119,
 180, 224
 —, Katherin, 71
 —, Phillip, 505
 —, Randolph, 162*
 —, Thomas, 472
 Rutten, Elizabeth, 180
 Rutter, Daniell, 316, 317, 342
 —, Tho., 74
 Ryale, Joseph, 218, *see* Riall
 Ryce, Ann, 117, *see* Rice
 Ryceord, Samuel, 484
 Rycraft, Sara, 484
 Ryder, Symon, 399
 Rydie, James, 115
 Ryle, Tho., 117
 Rymes, Henry, 39
 Rymore, Alexander, 484
 SABYN, Geo., 142
 — (or Sabin), Robert,
 96, 186, 250
 Sacker, John, 261
 Sad, Abraham, 296
 Sadd, Richard, 95
 Saddock, Tho., 137
 Sadler, Hugh, 70
 —, Rowland, 116
 —, Thomas, 342, 344, 485
 Safford (or Safford), Christo-
 pher, 171, 211
 Sage, Jan, 198
 Sage, Richard, 506
 Saie, Wm., 125, *see* Say
 Saicwell, Arthur, 83
 —, Francis, 70
 —, James, 93
 —, Robert, 93
 —, Suzan, 94
 Sailes, Richard, 404 [162
 St. Albans, Henry, Earl of,
 ? St. Parlin, Thomas, 141
 Saires, Geo., 86, *see* Sares
 Sakell, Samuel, 135
 Saker, Jo., 116
 —, Marie, 116
 —, Tho., 115
 Salford, John, 186, 250, 273
 —, Mary, 186, 250
 —, Robert, 186, 250, 273
 —, Sara, 190
 Salisbury, Robert, Earl of, 156
 Sall, Edward, 70
 Salmon, Joseph, 437, 458
 —, Margaret, 437
 —, Peter, 135
 —, Wm., 81
 Salsbury, William, 192
 Salt, Samuel, 404
 Salter, Edward, 103
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, George, 409
 —, James, 326, 329
 —, John, 185
 —, Nicholas, 317*, 319*, 324
 —, Rich., 407
 —, Richard, 342, 462
 —, Robert, 118
 Saltonstall, Merriall, 59
 —, Richard, 59
 Salvadge, Ensign, 274
 —, Robert, 183
 Sam, Gregory, 153
 —, John, 318*, 319*
 Sames, Elizabeth, 102
 Samond, Wm., 72
 Sampson, John, 330, 338, 505
 Samnell, 290
 Sams, John, 323
 Sandby, Tho., 38
 Sanderick, *see* Standerwick
 Sanders, Alexander, 173, 238
 —, Benj., 404
 —, David, 181
 —, George, 181
 —, Henry, 217
 —, John, 154, 194, 351,
 411, 447
 —, Richard, 177, 219
 —, William, 330, 342, 442
 —, *see* Saunders, Sawnders
 Sanderwick, *see* Standerwick

- Sandford, John, 408
 Sandford, Charles, 469
 —, Henry, 404
 —, John, 470
 [—?], Richard, 469
 Sandley, Robert, 82
 Sandome, Richard, 406
 Sanders, *see* Sanders, Saunders
 Sands, Sand's
 —, Anthony, 436
 —, David, 233
 —, George, 174, 234
 —, Isaac, 436
 —, William, 179, 236
 Sandwich, Edward, Earl of, 162
 Sawly, Robert, 318*, 319*, 324
 Sandys, George, 270
 Sanford, Roger, 142
 Sankey, Hamblet, 135
 —, Robert, 60
 Sankster, Eliz., 118
 Sansom, Richard, 78
 Santen, Lucas, 165
 Sape, Mary, 295
 Sapster, Bridget, 467
 —, William, 462, 467
 Saracole, Jo., 69
 Sarah, Mordecah, 450
 Sares, Wm., 86, *see* Saires
 Satchill, Wm., 119
 Sauewell, Daniell, 195
 Saundby, Michell, 118
 Saunders, Edward, 122
 —, John, 117, 387
 —, Judith, 48
 —, Lea, 43
 —, Marie, 48
 —, Martin, 47, 48
 —, Mary, 37
 —, Rachell, 47
 —, Thomas, 102, 122
 —, William, 121, 316, 318, 327
 —, *see* Sanders, Sawnders
 Sanderson, Jo., 135, 485
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Tho., 112
 Savage, Robert, 259
 —, Thomas, 189, 256
 Savage, Ann, 263
 —, Edward, 39, 51
 —, Thomas, 45, 263
 Savery, John, 469
 Savory, Wm., 119
 Sawcott, Jo., 52 [217]
 Sawell, Thomas, 120, 172
 Sawier, Thomas, 225
 Sawier, William, 175, 232
 —, *see* Sawyer
 Sawkynn, Wm., 106
 Sawnders, Edward, 126
 —, Jo., 128
 —, *see* Sanders, Saunders
 Sawter, Roger, 64
 Sawyer, Margaret, 485
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, William, 180
 —, *see* Sawier
 Sawyers, Charles, 465
 —, Elizabeth, 465
 Say, Geo., 63, *see* Saie [159]
 Say & Sele, William, Lord,
 Sayer, William, 35 [319]
 Scamplyn (or Kemplyn), John,
 Sear, Stephen, 442
 Scarborough, Edward, 162
 Scarfield, William, 120
 Scarsbrick, Wm., 50
 Scawell (or Seawell), Richard,
 485
 Schenekingh, Amarinzia, 490
 —, Benjⁿ., 490
 — (or Shlenkingh,
 Skenken), Bernard, 429,
 458, 490
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 — (—), Han-
 nah, 429
 —, Katherine, 490
 Scot, Jane, 421
 —, Mary, 421
 —, *see* Scott, Skott
 Scotchmore, Robert, 124, 221,
 239, *see* Scottesmore
 Scott, Abigail, 282
 —, Apphia, 263
 —, Benjamin, 404, 458, 485
 —, Elizabeth, 67, 282
 —, Goodwife, 188
 —, Henry, 176, 221
 —, James, 120
 —, Jane, 84
 —, John, 64, 105, 143, 505
 —, Martha, 280
 —, Percis, 263
 —, Richard, 325
 —, Thomas, 282, 407
 —, Walter, 188, 263, 331,
 336, 505
 —, Wm., 125
 —, *see* Scot, Skott
 Scottesmore, Robert, 176, *see*
 Scotchmore
 Scotts, Mr., 313*
 Scriven, Robert, 120
 Scrubs, George, 342
 Scrutton (or Stratton), John,
 485
 Scurrier, William, 316*, 317
 Sea, Mary, 38
 Seabright, Richard, 141
 Sealy, Henry, 408, 412, *see*
 Seely
 Seaman, George, 337
 —, Rob., 333, 340
 —, Thomas, 408
 Seamer (Seaman, or Seymer),
 John, 332, 337, 340
 Searl, John, 485
 Searle, Brigett, 194
 —, Francis, 104
 —, Richard, 409
 —, Thomas, 441
 —, *see* Serle
 Sears (or Sease), Robert, 332,
 337, 340
 Seaton, John, 119, 498
 Seaward, John, 188, *see* Se-
 ward
 Seawell, Davers, 493
 —, Elizabeth, 493
 —, Richard, 493
 — (or Scawell), Richard,
 485
 Seay, Widow, 445
 Seden, Nic^s., 51, *see* Seeden
 Sedgewicke, George, 465
 Sedgwick, John, 131, 461, 465
 —, Marie, 83
 —, Ralph, 405
 —, Samuel, 461
 Seeden, Annis, 105, *see* Seden
 Seely, Wm., 74, *see* Sealy
 Seemes, Richard, 116
 Seere, Wm., 41
 Seirson, Cutbert, 260
 Sell, Edward, 86
 —, Jo., 133
 Selleck, John, 405
 Selley, John, 243
 Sellin, Ann, 68
 —, Joan, 68
 Sellock, John, 384
 Selman George, 41
 Selwyn, William, 168*
 Senior, Jacob, 409
 —, Joseph, 450
 Sennodd, Robert, 71
 Sennott, Wm., 63
 Sension, Nico., 58
 Sentence, Henry, 51
 Serano, Jaell, 450
 Sere, John, 236
 Serfatty, Joshua, 407
 Sergeant, Tho., 47
 Seriff, William, 40

- Serjeant, Richard, 224, 402
 Serle, Elizabeth, 489
 —, John, 489
 —, Thomas, 489
 —, *see* Searle
 Sertain, Elizabeth, 496
 —, Thomas, 496
 Session, Geo., 36
 Sessions, Jo., 52
 Severne, Jo., 124
 Sewar, Kolbert, 84, *see* Sewer
 Seward, John, 249
 —, William, 39
 —, *see* Seaward
 Sewer, John, 404, *see* Sewar
 Sexton, Richard, 108
 —, Thomas, 192
 Sexton, Peter, 102
 —, Robert, 136
 Seymour, John, 340, *see* Scamer
 Seymour, Florentio, 310
 Seywell, Thomas, 255
 Sfrane, Almons, 405
 Shakerly, William, 427
 Shaftesbury, Anthony, Earl of, 161*
 Shafto, Wm., 363, 371, 388, 413
 Shahanisse, Daniell, 471, *see* Shanis
 Shahany, John, 324
 Shale, Robert, 326
 Shanis, Daniell, 470, *see* Shahanisse
 Sharks, George, 191
 Sharp, Boaz, 303
 —, Elizabeth, 205
 —, Isaac, 205
 —, Judith, 191
 —, Mrs., 170
 —, Richard, 101
 —, Robert, 93, 114
 —, Samuel, 172, 205
 —, Tho., 119, 132
 —, William, 119, 170, 205
 Sharpe, Aser, 360, 372, 381, 385, 390, 391, 398, 403
 —, Elizabeth, 215
 —, Henry, 308
 —, James, 441
 —, Mary, 410
 —, Samuel, 215, 268
 Sharpes, William, 267
 Sharples, Edward, 173
 —, Tho., 84
 Shaw, Annis, 224
 —, Thomas, 303, 304, 355, 398, 418
 Shawe, Abram, 142
 —, Anne, 110
 Shawe, Daniell, 506
 —, John, 80, 94, 95
 —, Sara, 95
 —, Wm., 115
 Sheaperd, *see* Sheppard
 Sheere, Strenght, 244, *see* Shere
 Sheering, Jo., 63
 Sheffield, Thomas, 266
 Sheicrofte (or Shercrofte), Wm., 141
 Shellam, Thomas, 374
 Shelley, John, 174, 184, 232
 —, Robert, 150
 Shelton, Samuel, 485
 Shenkingh, *see* Schenckingsh
 Shenton, Grace, 422
 —, Jane, 422
 —, Samuel, 422, 445
 Sheppard, Sheaperd, Shepeheard, Shepheard, Shepherd, Sheppeard
 —, Humfrey, 286
 —, John, 99, 506
 —, Justice, 43
 —, Lieutenant, 184
 —, Margaret, 99
 —, Ould, 180, *see* Bernardino
 —, Ralph, 97
 —, Robert, 175, 180, 232, 235
 —, Samuel, 100
 —, Sara, 97
 —, Thanks, 97
 —, Tho., 99
 Sheppey (or Sheppy), Thomas, 170, 204
 Sherborn, Henrie, 150
 Sherborne, James, 85
 Shercrofte (or Sheicrofte), Wm., 141
 Shere, Stephen, 185, *see* Sheere
 Sheres, Francis, 63
 Sherewood, *see* Sherwood
 Sherhack, Benedicter, 64
 Sherin, Robert, 280
 Sherland, John, 406
 Sherley (or Shurley), Daniell, 169, 201
 —, Lidia, 213
 —, Susan, 213
 Sherly, Tho., 84
 —, *see* Shirley
 Sherlock, Edward, sen., 303
 —, Jo., 134
 Sherlocke, Elizabeth, 111
 Sherman, John, 280
 —, Tho., 41
 Sheron, George, 485
 Sherrick, Jo., 114
 Sherringham, Philipp, 119
 Sherwin, John, 410
 Sherwood, Alice, 279
 —, Anna, 278
 —, (or Sherewood), Peaceable, 176, 236 —, Peeter, 243, 254
 —, Rebecca, 278
 —, Rose, 278
 —, Samuel, 403
 —, Suzan, 85
 —, Thomas, 278, 279
 Shettleworth, John, 38
 Shetman, Richard, 440
 Sheword (or Shewoud), Thomas, 184, 243
 Shilborn, Wm., 118
 Shingle, Richard, 296
 Shinglewood, Robert, 80
 Ship, Edmund, 428
 —, Jefferie, 140
 Shipley, Jo., 115
 Shipman, Wm., 82
 Shippin (or Phippin), William, 334
 Shipton, Wm., 446
 Shirley, William, 430, *see* Sherley, &c.
 Shoare, James, 355
 Shore, Elin, 118
 —, Mathew, 141
 —, Richard, 485
 Shorey, Anthony, 508
 —, William, 508
 Short, Martha, 408
 —, Samuel, 86
 —, Walter, 406
 Shorte, Joane, 152
 —, Owen, 485
 Shorter, Jo., 84
 —, Marie, 114
 Shotten (or Shotton), Nicholas, 181, 230
 Shovell, Elias, 506
 Shrawley, Margrett, 191
 Shreife, Richard, 190
 Shrewsbury, Ann, 431
 —, (or Shroesbury), John, 431, 448
 —, William, 431
 Shule, John, 180
 Shurke, George, 178
 Shurland, John, 485
 Shurley, *see* Sherley
 Sibery, Thomas, 182
 Sibsey, John, 185
 Sicklemore, James, 439

- Siddy, Henry, 409
 Sides, Thomas, 178, 229
 Sidney, John, 410
 —, Wm., 447
 Siggins, Tho., 129
 Silby, Robert, 112, *see* Sylbie
 Silcomb, William, 496
 Silshy, Mathew, 124
 Silvester, Abrah., 37
 —, Grace, 461
 —, Madam, 485
 Simes, Benjamin, 184, 242
 — (Sims or Sunes), Henry,
 318*, 319*, 323
 —, Sarra, 100
 —, *see* Symes
 Siffes [*i.e.*, Simmes], Symon,
 104, *see* Symes
 Simmes, Symon, 104
 —, Wm., 449
 Simmons, Phillip, 458, 459
 —, Richard, 343
 Simnell, John, 257
 Simon, Hester Bar, 449, *see*
 Symon
 Simons (or Symonds), Richard,
 316*, 318, *see* Symons
 Simpkins, Nathaniel, 128, *see*
 Symkynn
 Simpson, Edward, 133
 —, James, 485
 —, Jo., 132
 —, Thomas, 104, 136, 181
 —, Mr., 133
 Sims, *see* Simes
 Simson, Henry, 491
 —, James, 401
 —, Mary, 491
 —, Thomas, 443
 Sindy, John, 410
 Singer, Tho., 36
 Singleton, Jo., 83
 Singnell, William, 139
 Sinklaire, Alexander, 458
 Sipsey, John, 274
 Sismore, Martha, 172
 —, William, 172
 Sister, Gerrart, 297
 Sisters, Elizabeth, 485
 Sizemore, William, 269
 Skahane, Teige, 406
 Skaros, George, 485
 Skarvill, Robert, 38
 Skene, Alexander, 167*
 Skerry, Elizabeth, 291
 —, Henry, 291
 Skinner, John, 179, 231
 —, Nicholas, 182
 —, *see* Skyner
 Skofield, Richard, 59
 Skooler, Anthony, 74
 Skorie, Jehn, 36
 Skorier, Phillip, 128
 Skose, Richard, 151
 Skott, Elizabeth, 280
 —, Thomas, 280
 —, *see* Scott
 Skudder, Jo., 88
 Skyddell, Tho., 142
 Skynggle, Ann, 75
 Skyner, Richard, 135
 —, Sam., 142
 —, *see* Skinner
 Slade, John, 316, 318
 Slany, Anthony, 485
 Slate, John, 342
 Slater, Anne, 246
 —, Henry, 166
 —, John, 246
 —, Mary, 498
 Slater, Martin, 239
 Slaughter, John, 498
 —, Mary, 498
 —, Thomas, 485
 —, William, 402
 Slavelie, Richard, 153
 Slawcome, Davey, 145
 Sleight, James, 183, 252
 Slenan, Tho., 154
 Slie, Jeremie, 112
 —, Richard, 67
 —, *see* Slye
 Slograve, William, 338
 Sluce, Lawrence, 418
 Slye, John, 471, *see* Slie
 Smal, Ann, 428
 Smale, Hugo, 194
 Smalepage (or Smalpage),
 Lawrence, 177, 220
 Smalewood, *see* Smalwood
 Small, Wm., 113
 Smalle, Walter, 297
 Smallie, John, 149
 Smallman, Edward, 51
 Smalpage, *see* Smalepage
 Smalwood (or Smalewood),
 Randall, 176, 225
 Smart, John, 323, 410
 —, Richard, 140
 —, Samuell, 337
 —, Wm., 85
 Smartt, John, 440
 —, Samuell, 447
 Smith, Alexander, 40, 304
 —, Alice, 56, 458
 —, Ann, 424, 426, 430
 —, Anne, 290, 421
 —, Antonio, 141
 —, Arthur, 186
 —, Charles, 120
 Smith, Christopher, 253, 429
 —, Daniell, 38, 41
 —, David, 470
 —, Dorothy, 68
 —, Edward, 117, 179, 231,
 403
 —, Elisabeth (or Eliza-
 beth), 123, 280, 282, 292,
 424, 431, 437, 485, 492
 —, Frances, 492
 —, Francis, 63, 67, 231,
 317*, 319*, 334
 —, Junr., 460
 —, George, 80, 82, 125,
 436
 —, Hanna, 49, 59
 —, Henry, 115, 292, 421,
 424, 426, 432
 —, Hester, 463
 —, Humfrey, 87
 —, Isaac, 406
 —, James, 74, 141
 —, Jane, 429
 —, Joan, 71, 223
 —, John, 56, 57, 70, 74,
 82, 109, 111, 117, 135, 139,
 140, 177, 178, 179, 220, 229,
 231, 258, 292, 334, 337, 409,
 410, 422, 424, 427, 430, 432,
 436, 437, 440, 471, 492
 —, Jonas, 83
 —, Joseph, 433, 439
 —, Judith, 422, 427
 —, Katherin, 123
 —, Leonard, 67
 —, Lewes, 122
 —, Margaret, 118, 405,
 505
 —, Margerie, 123
 —, Marie, 49, 59
 —, Mary, 68, 282, 422,
 427, 429, 432, 433, 489
 —, Mrs., 174, 191
 —, Mundusia, 424, 437
 —, Nathaniel, 447
 —, Nicholas, 180, 234
 —, Oliver, 440
 —, Osborne, 183
 —, Osmond, 223
 —, Osten, 175
 —, Peter, 101
 —, Phillip, 282, 402
 —, Philippa, 422, 432,
 436
 —, Ralph, 429
 —, Richard, 48, 111, 134,
 139, 177, 219, 239
 —, Robert, 172, 185, 243
 —, Roger, 174, 223, 232,
 271

- Smith, Samuell, 280, 282, 305,
432, 463
—, Silthe, 292
—, Stephen, 470, 495
—, Susanna, 231
—, Thomas, 37, 39, 40, 53,
86, 115, 120, 137, 174, 177,
194, 220, 224, 407, 421, 426,
437, 439
—, Thurlo, 408
—, Walter, 126
—, Widow, 443
—, William, 35, 67, 74, 138,
184, 189, 190, 243, 246, 263,
326, 329, 332, 334, 404, 406,
440, 492
—, —, Junr., 335, 336
—, *see* Smyth
Smitheman, Jo., 51
Smithick, Henry, 119
Smithson, Robert, 37
Smithwicke, Wm., 505
Smyth, Arthur, 252
—, John, 344
—, Sir Thomas, 156
—, Wm., 341
Snaeknell, Richard, 405
Snales, Margaret, 123
Snape, John, 135
Snapp, Thomas, 183
Snathe, Richard, 64
Snellin, Anne, 490
—, John, 490
—, Robert, 490
Snerling, Robert, 485
Snipe, Christopher, 489
—, Elizabeth, 489
—, John, 485, 489
—, William, 461
Snoden, Luke, 114
Snouks, George, 442
Snow, Snowe
—, George, 316*, 317*, 343
—, Henry, 110
—, Nathaniel, 471
—, Rebecca, 175, 225, *see* Grave,
Elnor
—, Richard, 141
—, Sara, 175, 225, *see* Grave
—, Wm., 59
—, *see* Swnow
Snowood, John, 246
Soanes, Mary, 126
[Somerhaies?], Anne, 470
—, John, 470
Somers, Cornwall, 164
—, Sir George, 155
—, James, 95
—, *see* Summers
Somersall, John, Seur., 303
Somersall, Thomas, 191
Somerton, John, 103
Sommer, Elisa, 91
—, Henry, 91
Sone, George, 408
Sotley (or Sootley), Ann, 176,
226
— (—), Elizabeth,
191, 226
—, Henry, 191
—, Mary, 191
—, Mr., 191
—, Mrs. 176
—, Thomas, 191
Sotterfoyth, Jo., 36
Sourton, Samuell, 443
Sousa, Abraham, 449
Southampton, Earl of 313*
—, Henry, Earl of,
156
Southern, John, 175, 225, 273,
see Sowthern
Souternes, Mr., 308
Southard, Henry, 143
Southwood, Marie, 110
Southworth, Francis, 405, 418
Sowth, Francis, 38
—, Martin, 128
Sowthern, Jane, 111, *see* Sou-
thern
Spalden, Edmond, 187
Spalding, Edward, 176
Spar, George, 433
Sparke, Sparkes, Sparks
—, Edward, 38
—, George, 180
—, James, 112
—, John, 195, 234, 498
—, Joye, 505
—, Madam, 472
—, Samuell, 407
—, Thomas, 265, 307
S. Parplin [?St. Parlin], Tho-
mas, 141
Sparrowhawk, James, 485
Sparrow, Judith, 444
Sparshott, Edward, 173, 208
Speckman, Henrie, 41
Speed, Richard, 52
Speere, Eliz., 82
Speering, John, 326, 329
Speights, Elizabeth, 491
—, Marie, 491
— (or Speghts), William,
485, 491
Spence, Elizabeth, 499
—, James, 327, 331
—, John, 327
—, Mrs., 191
—, Sara, 178, 249
Spence, William, 178, 191,
271, 499
Spenceley, John, 141
Spencer, Alice, 228
—, Sir Edward, 106
—, Francis, 35
—, James, 142
—, John, 142, 448, 485
—, Kathren, 173
—, Margaret, 506
—, Nicholas, 163, 163*
—, Peter, 141
—, Robert, 84, 163
—, Thomas, 182
—, William, 82, 117, 228,
229
Spendergrass, Tho., 51
Spendley, Mary, 75
Spenlove, John, 491
—, Lowrie, 491
Spenswick, Mrs., 458
Spicer, Ann, 71
—, Edward, 122, 129
—, Gregory, 233
—, Henry, 129
—, Richard, 36
—, Samuell, 405
—, Wm., 112
Spight, Fra., 84
Spilman, Hanna, 252
— (or Spillman), Thomas,
175, 186, 188, 226, 252, 273
Spillmans, Captain, 269
Spittle, Robert, 409
Sprad, Elinor, 179
Spraging, Radulph, 95
Spratt, Mary, 108
—, Tho., 112
Sprawe, Oliff, 102
Sprawson, William, 114
Spreate, Jo., 101
Spring, Elinor, 280
—, Henry, 281
—, John, 280, 281
—, Mary, 281
—, William, 281
Springall, Jo., 36
Springham, Hannah, 422
—, John, 338, 422,
458
—, Sarah, 422
Sprite, Robert, 74
Spurling, Richard, 172
Spurr, Robert, 51
Spurway (Spurwey, or Spur-
nay), Robert, 326, 329
Spyer, Jo., 63
Spynk, Robert, 82
Squire, John, 303
Squier, Phillip, 38

- Swayne, Richard, 132
 Syster, Peter, 178
 Stacie, Elizabeth, 105
 Stacy, W., 403
 Staflerton, Mr., 176
 Stafford, Jane, 71
 —, Mr., 309
 —, William, 249, 251
 Stagg, Wm., 48, 53, 56, 57, 60, 61, 68
 Stalvers, Henry, 306
 —, Mrs., 305
 Stamford, John, 257
 Stamp (or Stump), Tho., 79
 Stanbridge, Nathaniel, 194
 Stanbridge, William, 95
 Standerick (Standericke, Standerwicke, Sanderick, or Sanderwike), Nathaniell, 319, 320*, 323
 Standich, Dorothy, 96
 Standish, James, 221
 Standon, Mary, 421
 —, William, 421
 Standy, Robert, 78
 Stanfast, John, 505, 507
 Stanford, Jo., 73
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Robert, 485, 489
 Stanley, Christopher, 72
 —, Francis, 138
 —, Hugh, 126
 —, Morris, 201
 —, Robert, 408
 —, Roger, 221
 —, Suzanna, 72
 —, William, 135
 Stanly, Mrs., 458
 Stanu, Jo., 129
 Staradage, Thomas, 407
 Stannion, Ant^e., 48
 Stansley, Tho., 56
 Sanson, John, 191
 Stanley, Jo., 98
 Stanton, Dai iell, 367
 —, Pearce, 406
 —, Tho., 36
 Staple, *see* Staples
 Staplehill, Alexander, 151
 Staples (or Staple), Leonard, 73, 316, 318, 342
 —, Richard, 271
 Stapleton, Pierce, 81
 —, Walter, 405
 —, William, 161*, 162*
 Stapons, Cornelius, 488
 —, Margaret, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Stares, Thomas, 42
 Starkey, Elizabeth, 175
 Starkie, Peter, 125
 Starling, Wm., 114
 Stauling, *see* Staveling
 Staughton, Edward, 87
 Staunton, Jo., 126
 Staveling, Mathew, 193
 Staysmore, Francis, 505
 Stebing, Eliz., 278
 —, John, 278
 —, Rowland, 278, 279
 —, Sarah, 278, 279
 —, Thomas, 278
 Steddall, William, 79
 Stede (Steed, or Steedle), Edwyn, 162, 321, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 424, 447, 458
 —, John, 166
 —, *see* Steed
 Stedham, John, 449
 Stedman, Elizabeth, 68
 —, Isack, 68
 —, Nathaniell, 68
 —, Susanna, 426
 Steed, Calla, 424
 —, *see* Stede
 Steel, Mary, 403, 404
 Steele, Barbary, 466, 468
 —, George, 468
 —, Thomas, 466
 Steephens, *see* Stephens
 Steere, Richard, 136
 —, Robert, 111
 Steerer, Eliz., 107
 Steerman, Anthony, 499
 Steevens, Alice, 98
 —, Edward, 139
 —, Henry, 99
 —, John, 40, 129, 506
 —, Mathew, 86
 —, Tho., 73, 101
 —, Wm., 83, 126, 128
 —, *see* Stevens, Stephens
 Stevenson, Christopher, 127
 —, Richard, 120
 Stepbing, Henry, 447
 Stephen, —, 192
 Stephens, Steephens, &c. (or Stevens), Elias, 326, 329
 —, John, 239, 485
 —, Nathaniell, 405
 —, Philipp (?Philippa), 151
 —, (or Stevens), Richard, 175, 193, 226, 333, 336, 339
 —, Sylvester, 406
 —, *see* Steevens, Stevens
 Stepney, Thomas, 256
 Sterry, Geo., 140
 Steven, 196
 Stevens (or Stephens), Elias, 326, 329
 —, Hector, 426
 —, (or Stevens), John, 181, 296
 —, Judeth, 151
 —, (or Stephens), Richard, 333, 336, 339
 —, Robert, 43
 —, Thomas, 426
 —, *see* Steevens, Stephens
 Steward, Amey, 305
 —, John, 424
 —, Margaret, 424
 —, William, 139
 —, *see* Sheard
 Stewart, John, 329
 Stillbs, Jo., 120
 Stickland, Margaret, 422
 —, William, 379, 422, 439
 Stiffchynn, Wm., 128
 Stiles, Francis, 42
 —, Henry, 43
 —, Joan, 43
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Richard, 43
 —, Tho., 42
 Stilgo, Ant^e., 111
 Stint, Henry, 140
 Stirrup, James, 306
 Stith, Martin, 436
 Stoak's, Stoakes, *see* Stokes
 Stockbridge, Ann, 94, *see* Stockbridge, Stuckbridge
 Stock, Robert, 85
 Stockbridge, Jo., 93, *see* Stockbridge, Strckbridge
 Stockdell, Edward, 186
 Stocker, William, 177, 237
 Stockley, John, 403
 —, Mary, 403
 Stockton, Jonas, 187, 256
 —, Timothy, 187, 256
 —, Tho., 132
 Stockwell, Gabriell, 85
 Stoc, Wm., 80, *see* Stow
 Stoiks, Goodman, 178
 Stoker, Samuell, 444
 —, Wm., 132
 Stokes, Stoak's, Stoakes
 —, Ann, 227
 —, David, 304
 —, George, 39
 —, Grace, 130
 —, John, 227
 —, Jonathan, 305, 306
 —, Luke, 52

- Stokes, Michael, 403
 —, Tho., 132
 —, Wm., 335, 336, 338,
 339
 Stollard, James, 470
 Ston, Henry, 119
 —, Jo., 54
 —, Moyes, 175, *see* Stones
 —, Richard, 193
 — (Stor, or Stow), Samuel,
 63
 Stone, Ann, 66
 —, Elizabeth, 238
 —, Francis [*i.e.*, Frances],
 494
 —, —, 66
 —, Hugh, 430
 —, Joan, 66
 —, John, 66, 180, 181, 234,
 237, 408, 485, 494
 —, Marie, 66
 —, Maximilian, 238
 —, Richard, 75
 —, Robert, 444
 —, Sisly, 237
 —, Symon, 66
 Stones, Moyes, 244, *see* Ston
 Stonhouse, Wm., 84
 Stonword, Hen., 85
 Stoodly (or Stoodley), John,
 333, 336, 340
 Stope, Chri., 122
 Stor, Samuel, 63
 —, *see* Ston, &c.
 Storey, William, 290
 Stott, Fra., 51
 Stotter, Jo., 143
 Stout, John, 505
 Stow (or Stowe), John, 303,
 309
 —, Mary, 308, *see* Mountain
 — (Ston or Stor), Samuel, 63
 —, Thomas, 303, 309
 —, *see* Stoe
 Stowes, Mr., 312, 313
 Strachey, William, 171, 238
 Strafford, Thomas, 437
 Stramige (?), *see* Straunge
 Stranfellow, Thomas, 433
 Strange, Ben., 86
 —, William, 104, 222
 —, *see* Straunge
 Stratford, Robert, 38
 Stratfordgood, John, 41
 Stratton, Mary, 435
 —, Thomas, 435
 Straughan, Wm., 83, *see*
 Strawne
 Straunge (or Stramige ?) Wil-
 liam, 172
 Strause, Elias, 407
 Strawne, Henry, 485, *see*
 Straughan
 Streaton, Elizabeth, 66
 Street, Alice, 59
 Streme, Jo., 131
 —, Thomas, 131
 Stretch, John, 505
 Stretcher, Andrew, 122
 Streter, Thomas, 143
 Stringer, Mr., 309
 —, Samuel, 120
 Strong, Charles, 327, 330
 Strode, George, 494
 —, Henry, 485
 —, John, 162, 163, 458
 —, Margaret, 485
 Stroude, Mrs. John, 505
 Strowde, John, 93, 115
 Strutt, James, 352, 359, 371,
 395, 400, 406
 Struton (or Scrutton), John,
 485
 Stuard, John, 441, *see* Steward
 Stubber, Jo., 113
 Stuchbridge, Charles, 93, *see*
 Stochbridge, Stockbridge
 Studdy, Thomas, 485
 Studman, Isack, 53
 Stump (or Stamp), Tho., 79
 Sturdevant, Roger, 37
 Sturdivant, Edward, 443
 Sturdy, Jo., 80
 Sturgis, Wm., 64
 Sturman, Mary, 505
 Sturton, Jo., 140
 Suckliff, Michell, 136
 Sudburrowe, Peter, 79
 Sudgerner, Rowland, 109
 Suffolk, Thomas, Earl of, 156
 Suillivant, Anthony, 424, 434
 —, Cornelius, 432
 —, Daniel, 426, 429
 —, Dearman, 430
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 434
 —, John, 424, 434
 —, Margaret, 428, 429
 Sulley, Thomas, 178
 Sully, Maudlyn, 247
 —, Thomas, 247
 Summerfield (Summerfeld), Nicho-
 las, 262
 Summes (Summes), John, 140
 Summifill (Summifill), John, 188
 Summers, Ann, 507
 — (or Sumers), John,
 338, 343, 507
 —, Thomas, 505
 —, *see* Somers
 Sunes, *see* Simes, Henry
 Surgisson, Wm., 35
 Susan, —, 245
 Susanna (negress), 489
 Sussames, Alexander, 194
 Sutton, Dorothy, 437
 —, Ellin, 116
 —, George, 38
 —, Henry, 377, 485
 —, John, 84, 323, 343,
 407, 423, 433, 458
 —, Katharin, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nicholas, 173, 215
 —, Richard, 163, 461
 —, Robert, 121
 —, William, 179
 Swain, Martin, 437
 Swaine, Peter, 376, 415, 448
 —, *see* Swayne
 Swales, Geo., 81
 Swan (or Swann), John, 120,
 425, 460, 470
 Swanley, Jo., 112
 —, Robert, 410
 Swarbeck, John, 220
 Swarris, David, 450
 Swayne, Ann, 117
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 59
 —, Francis, 54
 —, Tho., 116
 —, Wm., 54, 69
 —, *see* Swaine
 Sweet (or Sweete), Robert,
 185, 249
 Sweeting, Jo., 51
 —, Richard, 409, 458
 —, Samuel, 316*
 Sweetland, James, 386
 —, William, 349, 373,
 402, 403
 Swift, Mr., 180
 Swifte, Abram, 114
 —, Jane, 126
 —, Jo., 114
 —, Thomas, 234
 —, Wm., 115
 Swinhaw, Thomas, 220, 268
 Swinny, Thomas, 409
 Snow, Thomas, 177, *see*
 Snow
 Swynnden, Wm., 76
 Syard, Jo., 103
 Sydlie, Tho., 59
 Syer, Tho., 113
 Syllbie, Tobie, 138, *see* Silby
 Symes, Alexander, 138
 —, Margrett, 243
 Symmes (Symmes), Benjamin,
 126
 — (—), John, 38

- Symes, *see* Simes, &c.
 Symon, Oliver, 114
 —, Stephen, 153
 — (an Italian), 194
 —, *see* Simon
 Symondes, Tho., 36
 Symonds, Dorothy, 141
 —, Francis, 41
 —, James, 137
 —, Jo., 52, 114
 —, Richard, 112, 154
 —, Samuel, 104
 —, Wm., 122
 —, *see* Simons
 Symons, John, 194
 — (or Simons), Richard, 269, 316*, 318
 —, Samuel, 403
 —, *see* Simons
 Symper, Robert, 142
 Sympkynn, Ralph, 122, *see* Simpkins
 Sympson, Daniell, 101
 —, Geo., 83
 —, John, 52
 —, *see* Simpson
 TABOR, Anne, 283
 —, Jane, 283
 —, Sarah, 283
 —, Timothy, 283
 Tadd, Alexander, 81
 Taggard, Elisabeth, 434
 Taggart, Alexander, 458
 —, James, 445
 Tailor, Barbara, 432
 —, Mary, 432
 —, *see* Tayler, Taylor
 Talbott, Geo., 80
 —, Jo., 83
 —, Thomas, 95
 —, Wm., 120
 Tallcott, John, 150
 Tanner, Daniell, 185, 247
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 —, Josias, 228
 —, Mary, 431
 Tapper, Thomas, 128, 412
 Tappin (Toppin, or Tuppin), Miles, 460, 465, 466
 —, William, 466
 Tarborer, Richard, 180
 Taselie, Eliz., 87
 Tatam (or Tattam), Nathaniel, 170, 209
 Tate, James, 70
 —, Tho., 121
 —, *see* Tayte
 Tathill, William, 173
 Tatnum, Henry, 40
 Tatt's, Robert, 442
 Taverner, Henry, 126
 Tawyer, Hugh, 71
 Tayler, Dyonis, 59
 —, George, 124, 131, 141
 —, James, 85
 —, Jasper, 194
 —, John, 40, 112, 118
 —, Nicholas, 119
 —, Richard, 86, 136
 —, Steeven, 138
 —, Thomas, 75
 —, Wm., 86, 140
 Taylor, Ann, 87
 —, Anto., 71
 —, Chri., 79
 —, Dorothy, 203
 —, Elizabeth, 77
 —, Fortune, 174
 —, John, 94, 122, 253, 428, 486
 —, Jonathan, 449
 —, Kat., 58
 —, Mary, 203
 —, Mrs., 181
 —, Rebecca, 253
 —, Richard, 170, 203, 267, 268
 —, Robert, 103, 193
 —, Thomas, 36, 273
 —, Walter, 506
 —, William, 71, 94, 396
 —, Zachary, 84
 —, *see* Tailor
 Tayte, John, 470, *see* Tate
 Teage, John, 412
 Teague (boy), 471
 Teape (or Teap), Robert, 332, 338, 341
 —, Walter, 319
 Tedder, Tho., 52
 Teed, John, 294
 Teene, John, 407
 Teirrer, John, 135
 Temple, Edward, 173, 190, 205
 —, Sir Richard, 161*
 —, Thomas, 161
 Temproe, John, 506
 Tens (or Tennis), George, 81
 Terrett, Ralph, 40
 Terrill, James, 143
 —, Samuel, 486
 —, Tho., 80
 Terry, Anto., 84
 —, Bassell, 63
 —, Christopher, 411, 458
 —, Giles, 85
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Richard, 107
 —, Robert, 107
 Terry, Thomas, 84, 107
 Terwright, Geo., 330
 Tester, Elisabeth, 432
 Tetloe, Nic., 82
 Thatcher, Francis, 423
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Samuel, 423
 —, Sylvester, 104
 Thayer, Nathaniel, 412
 Theedy, Mark, 38
 Thimbleby, Nicholas, 192
 Thistlethwaite, Peter, 486
 Thomas, 182, 188, 194, 195, 243, 248, 427
 —, Abraham, 317*, 320, 324
 —, Charls, 321, 322, 325, 342, 344
 —, Christopher, 79, 124
 —, David, 133, 458
 —, Davie, 80, 141
 —, Elizabeth, 497
 —, Gabriell, 138
 —, George, 411
 —, Henry, 153
 —, John, 51, 80, 116, 130, 152, 179, 233, 470, 498, 506
 —, Nathaniell, 172, 217, 436
 —, Richard, 80, 83
 —, Robert, 95
 —, Roger, 80, 458
 —, Thomas, 115, 122, 149
 —, Thompson, 486
 —, William, 95, 112, 132, 293, 497
 — (an Indian), 188, 255
 Thomkins, John, 104
 Thomlins, Ben., 62
 —, Edward, 62
 Thomlinson, Joseph, 141, *see* Tomlinson
 Thompson, Ann, 222
 —, Christopher, 506
 —, Jane, 494
 —, John, 486, 494
 —, Lancelot, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Roger, 222
 —, Thomas, 486
 —, William, 195
 —, *see* Tompson
 Thomson, Chri., 134
 —, Edward, 81, 103
 —, Georg, 185
 —, Jo., 52, 76, 81, 84, 134, 135
 —, Morris, 273
 —, Paulc, 185

- Thomson, Robert, 128
 —, Tho., 86, 98, 128
 —, William, 124, 142, 185, 244
 see Tomson
 Thornbrugh, Widow, 441
 Thornburgh, George, 436, 486
 Thorncome, Wm., 114
 Thorne, Arthur, 133
 —, Henry, 173, 213
 —, Peter, 56
 —, Thomas, 122
 Thornebury, Thomas, 253
 Thornegood (or Thorngood), Thomas, 176, 182
 Thornehill (or Thornhill), Timothy, 164, 469, 506
 Thornton, Joanna, 59
 —, Nicholas, 303
 —, Robert, 68, 162*
 —, Walter, 59
 —, Wm., 411
 Thorogood (or Thorouggood), Adam, 187, 253
 —, Richard, 433
 Thoroughgood, Edw., 286
 good, &c.
 see Thurrow-
 Thorowden, Alice, 218
 Thorowgood, Edward, 159
 —, Thomas, 226, 486
 —, *see* Thurrowgood, &c.
 Thorp, Elizabeth, 67
 —, John, 47
 —, William, 67
 Thorpe, James, 329, 506
 —, John, 412
 Thrasher, Robert, 261
 Thredder, Nicolas, 249
 Threlcatt, Ant^o., 74
 Threnorden, Edward, 216
 —, Elizabeth, 216
 Thresher, Robert, 183
 Throgmorton, John, 189, 208
 Througood, *see* Thorogood
 Thurrogood, Jo., 142
 —, Mary, 96
 Thurrowgood, Wm., 118
 —, *see* Thorowgood, &c.
 Thursby, James, 192
 Thurston, John, 293
 —, Margaret, 293
 —, Thomas, 293
 Thwait's, Alexander, 49
 Thwing, Ben., 62
 —, John, 357
 Tibbalds, Tho., 131
 Tibott, *see* Tybbott
 Tichbourn, Winnefred, 486
 Tickin (or Tinkin), Peter, 318*
 Ticknall, Henrie, 130
 Tickner, Thomas, 446
 Tiffin, Tho., 142
 Tiffing, Jo., 125
 Tighton, W., 121
 Tiler, Elizabeth, 259
 —, William, 259
 —, *see* Tyler
 Till, John, 136
 Tilly, Wm., 88, *see* Tylly
 Tilney, Thomas, 486
 Timothy, John, 316*, 317, 343
 Tindall, Richard, 506
 —, Thomas, 191, 267
 —, Widow, 176
 Time, Elisabeth, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Margaret, 424
 Tingley, Palmer, 53
 Tinico, Jacob, 411
 Tinkin, *see* Tickin
 Tippin, John, 411
 Tippsley, Francis, 138
 Tissall, Robert, 143
 Titcomb, Samuel, 329
 Titloe, Josua, 111
 [Titus], Edmond, 46
 —, Jo., 46
 —, Ianna, 46
 —, Robert, 46 [340
 Tiverton, William, 333, 336,
 Todd, Robert, 259
 Toleman (or Doleman), Susanah, 320*
 Toller, Marie, 66
 Tollie, Tho., 84
 Tollo, Demeurez Lewis, 412
 Tomkins, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Kat., 131
 —, Marie, 131
 —, Ralph, 131
 —, Samuel, 131
 Tomlinson, Mathew, 80, *see* Thomlinson
 Tompson, Ann, 172
 —, Nicholas, 180, 234
 —, Roger, 172
 —, *see* Thompson, &c.
 Tomson, George, 244
 —, Hather, 256
 —, Mr., 257
 —, Paule, 244
 —, William, 255
 —, *see* Thomson
 Tooke, James, 178, 220, *see* Tuke
 Tooles, Morgan, 411
 Toolie, Tho., 85
 Tooly, Nathan, 127
 Toothaker, Margaret, 130
 —, Roger, 130
 Topleife, Wm., 140
 Topliss, Wm., 79
 Toppan, Abraham, 293
 —, Elizabeth, 293
 —, Petter, 293
 —, Susanna, 293
 Toppin, *see* Tappin
 Topsall, Humfrey, 36
 Torez, Judieah, 450
 Tothill, Mrs., 447
 Tottle, William, 206
 Totman, Jo., 150
 Totnell, Jo., 67
 Toulban, Robert, 138
 Touey, *see* Tovey
 Townsend, *see* Townesend, &c.
 Tovey, Richard, 506
 Towers, Edward, 116
 Towne, Edmund, 291
 —, Edward, 446
 —, John, 39
 Townesend (or Townsend), Thomas, 327, 329
 Townsend, Alice, 428
 —, Francis, 121
 —, John, 448
 — (or Townshend), Richard, 120, 134, 174, 223, 363, 411
 —, Tho., 37
 Townson, James, 51
 —, Tho., 36
 Towse, John, 37
 Toyer, Kath., 441
 Trachem, John, 173
 Tracy, Thomas, 266
 Tralopp, Tynothy, 122
 Tramorden, Edward, 172
 Trane, Jo., 63
 Trantt, Richard, 441
 Trarice, Nic^o., 43, 45, 47, 55
 Trash (or Trask), Suzan, 95
 Tratt, Robert, 70
 Travel, Samuel, 164
 Travers, Phillip, 444
 Travis, Richard, 410
 Tredwell, Mary, 110
 —, Thomas, 110
 Tree, John, 227
 —, Richard, 227, 272
 Tregagell, Richard, 132
 Trehearne, John, 214
 Tremills, Wm., 412
 Tremineere, Edward, 153
 Trendall, Richard, 67
 Treneighan, Robert, 153
 Trent, Jo., 79
 Trentum, Tho., 108

- Trese, Samuel, 84
 Trethewy (or Trethewey), John, 161, 162
 Trevas, Geo., 118
 Trewin, Jane, 153
 Trigg, Thomas, 41
 Triggs, Thomas, 192
 Trim, Trüm, [*i.e.*, Trimmer], Valentine, 379, 373, 414
 Trippatt, Jo., 86
 Trodd, Richard, 296
 Troope, Samuel, 129
 Trott, Perient, 307, 309
 Trou, Jan de, 199
 Trowell, Philipp, 458, 486
 Trowsdale, Ann, 433
 Trubbs, George, 316, 317*
 True, Ant^e, 82
 —, John, 103
 Trueman, Richard, 42
 Trumball, Thomas, 94
 Tramp (or Trumpe), Hum-
 phery, 334, 337, 340
 Truren, John, 327
 Trusdal, William, 425
 Trusceld, Phines, 142
 Trussell, John, 170, 207
 Trye, John, 221
 Tubbs, Edward, 486
 Tubley, Grace, 123
 Tuck, Warram, 113
 Tucke, William, 296
 Tucker, Ann, 506
 —, Charles, 163
 —, Elizabeth, 244
 —, Francis, 305, 306
 —, Geo., 122
 —, Henry, Senr., 303
 —, —, 305, 327, 330
 —, John, 163*, 164*
 —, Margaret, 98
 —, Mary, 185, 244
 —, St. George, 393
 —, Thomas, 119
 —, William, 184, 244, 273, 274, 327, 330
 Tudar, Richard, 445, 458
 Tudor, Mary, 430
 —, Richard, 430
 Tuke, Chri., 85, *see* Tooke
 Tull, John, 461
 Tullie, Jo., 126
 Tulls, John, 466
 —, Richard, 466
 Tuppin, *see* Tappin
 Turdall, John, 412
 Turgis, Symon, 170, 208
 Turk, Geo., 133
 Turner, Elizabeth, 46, 123
 —, Henry, 173, 177, 214, 219
 Turner, Joan, 123
 —, John, 83, 411
 —, Jonathan, 303
 —, Joseph, 193
 —, Marmaduke, 63
 —, Martha, 424
 —, Martin, 180, 234
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Mathew, 51
 —, Robert, 85, 93, 170, 210
 —, Sara, 37
 —, Symon, 170
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 112, 144, 205, 297
 Turnor, George, 255
 —, Roger, 192
 Turpin, Henry, Junr., 458
 —, —, Senr., 458
 —, —, 437
 —, John, 70
 —, Widow, 442
 Turton, Francis, 458
 Tustin, Jo., 133
 Tuthill, George, 439
 Tuttell, Abigail, 45
 —, Ann, 48, 49
 —, Anna, 48
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 83
 —, Isbell, 48
 —, Joan, 45
 —, Jo., 45, 48, 49
 —, Rebecca, 48
 —, Richard, 45
 —, Sara, 45
 —, Symon, 45
 —, Tho., 49
 —, William, 49
 Twine, Widow, 458
 Tyack, William, 164*
 Tybbott, Tybbot, Tibott
 —, Elizabeth, 108
 —, Henry, 108
 —, Jeremy, 108
 —, Remembrance, 108
 —, Samuell, 108
 Tyers, John, 188
 Tyler, Elizabeth, 181
 —, Jo., 121
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, William, 181
 —, *see* Tiler
 Tylly, Nathaniell, 73, *see* Tilly
 Tynkler, Sara, 94
 Tynman, Robert, 102
 Tyos, John, 235
 Tyres, Samuell, 83
 Tyrwhitt, George, 458
 Tyrwill, Herculous, 458
 Tyse, Wm., 137
 Tysoe, Wm., 486
 Tyzacke, John, 166*
 UBANK, William, 135
 Ufford, John, 486
 Underwood, Andrew, 111
 —, John, 35, 96
 —, Marable, 291
 —, Martha, 281
 —, Martin, 281
 —, Mary, 433
 —, Peter, 50
 —, Robert, 104
 Union (Vnion or Vinon), George, 181
 Uniton (or Vinton), Thomas, 486
 Unyon, Tho., 143
 Upgate, Richard, 121
 Upham, Elizabeth, 286
 —, John, 286
 —, —, Junr., 286
 —, Nathaniell, 286
 —, Sarah, 286
 Uppcott, Richard, 94
 Upson, Steeven, 66
 Upton, John, 172, 217
 Uree, John, 369
 Urquhart, Allexander, 413
 Uslitt, Thomas, 150
 Usher, Ann, 205
 —, Beniamine (or Beny), 192, 193
 —, John, 38
 —, William, 39
 Usherwood, Thomas, 142
 Ushur, James, 267
 Utie (or Uty), Ann, (181), 237
 — (—), 181, 237, 270
 Vaghan, *see* Vaughan
 Vale, Jacob Fonceco, 450
 Vallin's, Joan, 113
 Valuerde, Abr., 449
 Vanderspike, John, 407
 Van Heck, Katherin, 101
 —, Oliver, 101
 —, Peter, 101
 Vanlang, Richard, 436
 Van Lucom, Henry, 143
 Vardell, Robert, 132
 Varier, William, 342
 Varloe, Phillip, 364, 376
 Varlow, Capt., 434
 Varnam, Francis, 425
 Vass, Ezekiah, 396
 —, Robert, 121
 Vassall, Ann, 93, 94
 —, Fra., 94
 —, Judith, 94
 —, Margaret, 93

- Vassall, Mary, 93
 —, Wm., 93
 Vater, *see* Vawter
 Vaughan, Davie, 119
 — (or Vaghan), John,
 118, 135, 260, 305, 507
 —, Ralph, 47
 —, Rowland, 109
 —, Sarah, 507
 Vause, Richard, 205
 Vaux, John, 413
 Vawter (or Vater), Robert,
 318*, 319*, 320*
 Veazey, Nathaniel, 313
 Veiyard, William, 316
 Venn, Edward, 318*, 319*, 320*
 —, Thos., 81
 Vennable, Ralph, 86
 Vennell, John, 296
 Venner, Thomas, 319, 319*, 320*
 Ventimer, Geo., 73
 Verdin, Richard, 125
 Vereing, Alice, 506
 —, Joshua, 506
 Vergo, Daniell, 173
 —, John, 179
 Verin, John, 234
 —, Nathaniell, 413
 Vernie, John, 176
 Vernillie, John, 166*
 Vernon, James, 165*
 —, Peter, 413
 Verryard, William, 318
 Verulam, Francis, Lord, 157
 Vicars, John, 193
 —, Severn, 304
 Viccars, Jo., 109
 —, Zeverin, 85
 Vickars, James, 442
 Victor, Michell, 119
 Viero, Daniell, 209
 Vildy, Edward, 332, 336, 341
 Villermarsk, Dr. De, 431
 Vincencio, Mr., 180, 235
 Vincene, Joane, 202
 —, William, 202
 Vincent, John, 318*, 319*,
 324, 436
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, William, 169, 267
 —, *see* Vyncent
 Viner, Anthony, 412
 Vincott (or Vincott), Joseph,
 333, 338, 340
 Vinon (or Union), George, 181
 Vinson, Thos., 115
 Vinter, Richard, 224 [486
 Vinton (or Uniton), Thomas,
 Viper, Thos., 80
 Virbritt, 261
 Virgo, John, 240
 —, Susan, 240
 Visher, Ann, 116
 Vizard, Joan, 126
 Voh, Phillip le, 427
 Voss, John, 102
 —, Morris Furse, *alias*, 340,
see Fuss, &c.
 Vynall, Jo., 117
 Vyncent, Edward, 86
 —, Ezia, 133
 —, Marthew, 133
 —, *see* Vincent
 Vynn, Jo., 52
 Vyons, Francis, 122
 WACKEFEILD, Anne, 300
 —, William, 300
 Wadd, Anne, 291
 Waddine, Thomas, 487
 Waddington, Hanna, 123
 Wade, Dinah, 286
 —, Edward, 103
 —, Elizabeth, 286
 —, Geo., 82, 115
 —, Hannah, 426
 —, John, 136, 426
 —, Jonathan, 150
 —, Nic., 63
 —, Richard, 286
 —, Robert, 50
 —, Wm., 153
 Wadford (or Madford), Wm.,
 326
 Wadham, Richard, 334, 338, 340
 —, Roger, 328, 331
 —, Thos., 370
 Wadsworth, William, 150, 243,
 254
 Waggitt, Edward, 109
 —, Thos., 85
 Waine, Amyte, 250
 —, Ann, 187
 —, John, 187, 250
 Wainwright, James, 418
 —, John, Senr., 303
 —, *see* Waynewrite
 Wakefield, Thomas, 95
 Waker, Sarah, 438
 Wakers, Jo., 118
 Walden, Humphrey, 181, 239
 —, Samuel, 84
 —, Thomas, 446
 Wale, John, 340, 506, *see* Wall
 Walford, Elisabeth, 432
 —, Muse, 343, 432, 440
 Walker, Edward, 101, 434, 435
 —, Grace, 75
 —, James, 61, 81
 —, John, 192, 193, 196, 431
 Walker, Joseph, 70
 —, Margaret, 129
 —, Mathew, 81
 —, Richard, 60, 191
 —, Roger, 184, 243
 —, Sarra, 61
 —, Susan, 434
 —, Thomas, 134, 426
 —, Walter, 124
 —, William, 40, 60, 169, 294
 Walkin, Robert, 190
 Wall, Joan, 92
 —, John, 332, 336, *see* Wale
 —, Samuel, 417
 —, Thobald, 128
 —, Walter, 128
 Waller, Andrew, 298
 —, Charles, 174, 223
 —, Edmond, 162
 —, Jo., 103, 140
 —, Peter, 102
 Walley, Henry, 507, *see*
 Whaley
 Wallinger, Charles, 96
 Wallington, Joseph, 70
 —, William, 101
 Wallis, George, 92
 —, Ralph, 92
 —, Thos., 64, 120
 Walrond, Thomas, 487
 Walston, Jane, 132
 Walter, Alice, 499
 —, Ellinor, 448
 —, Richard, 487
 —, Robert, 162*
 —, Thomas, 499
 —, William, 39
 Walters, Ann, 343
 —, Christopher, 486
 —, John, 332, 337, 340
 —, Richard, 322
 —, William, 40, 41, 140,
 233, 334, 338, 341
 Waltho, Francis, 496
 —, Mary, 496
 Walton, George, 459
 —, John, 180, 257
 —, Margaret, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Richard, 41, 487
 —, William, 39, 488
 Waltors, Richard, 506
 Waltum, Robert, 121
 Walwyn, Anne, 496
 — (or Walwyne), James,
 496, 506, 507
 Wamsley, John, 193
 Wandall, Ann, 102
 Wanherton [Wannerton], Wil-
 liam, 229

- Ward, Eliza, 55
 —, Elizabeth, 123
 —, Henry, 314
 —, James, 79
 —, Jane, 435
 —, John, 182, 260
 —, Richard, 121, 487
 —, Robert, 80
 —, Thomas, 181, 239, 314
 —, William, 174, 180, 233, 487
 Wardd, Richard, 115
 Warden, Thomas, 262
 Wardle, Christopher, 506
 Ware, Esaw de La, 184
 Warner, Ann, 427
 —, Ciprian, 104
 —, John, 65, 427
 —, Nathaniell, 418
 —, Ralph, 426
 —, Samuel, 338, 459, 462
 —, Stephen, 487
 —, Sir Thomas, 436
 —, Thomas, 84, 105, 158, 427, 444
 —, Wm., 121
 Warr, William, 140
 Warren, Anne, 431
 —, Edward, 81
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, George, 333, 336, 340
 —, Henry, 84
 —, (or Warrin), John, 79, 85, 112, 135, 333, 337, 340
 —, Joseph, 431, 459
 —, Nicholas, 326
 —, Richard, 297
 —, Thomas, 351, 363, 375, 384, 395
 Warrington, Robert, 82
 Warrwell, Joseph, 125
 Wartumbee, Richard, 139
 Warwick, Robert, Earl of, 159
 —, Earl of, 309
 Wasey, Joseph, 374
 Washborn, Washborne, Washburn, Wasborne
 —, John, 57, 189, 257, 203, 420
 —, Joseph, 36
 —, Margerie, 57
 —, Phillipp, 57
 Wasley, John, 487
 Wassell, Jo., 93
 Wasson, Edward, 489
 Waterman, Ann, 123
 —, Humphery, 471
 —, John, 324
 —, Katherin, 83
 —, Mr., 309
 —, Nicholas, 154
 Waterman, Tho., 40
 Waters, Watters
 —, Edward, 187, 253, 272
 —, Grace, 187, 253
 —, Jo., 101
 —, Margaret, 253
 —, Mary, 459
 —, William, 187, 253
 Wathin, Tho., 137
 Watkins, Watkins, Watkyns, Wattkines, Wattkins
 —, Arthur, 52
 —, Daniell, 189, 231
 —, David, 354, 486
 —, Eliz., 489
 —, Henry, 189
 —, Peregree (or Peregrin, &c.), 189, 265
 —, Phillip, 416
 —, Rice, 181, 232
 —, Richard, 138
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Thomas, 487
 Watkinson, John, 39
 Watler, Robert, 127
 Watlington, Francis, 351, 354, 368, 375, 388, 408
 —, Mary, 417
 Watson, Wattson
 —, Abram, 50, 121
 —, Alice, 124
 —, Christopher, 80
 —, Francis, 87
 —, James, 172, 207
 —, John, 36, 82, 150, 169, 201, 256
 —, Margaret, 102
 —, Nic^l, 74, 122
 —, Thomas, 50, 172, 439
 —, William, 103, 434
 —, *see* Watson
 Watt, David, 487
 Watters, *see* Waters
 Wattkines } *see* Watkins
 Watkins }
 Watthin, Richard, 279
 Watton, John, 119, 128, 191
 Watts, Watt's
 —, James, 74
 —, Jeremy, 104
 —, Jo., 51, 73, 141
 —, Josias, 116
 —, Meclusal, 41
 —, Nico., 81
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 171, 238
 —, Wm., 139
 Wattson, *see* Watson
 Watty, Henry, 497
 —, Pierce, 497
 Wautre, George, 198
 Waycome, William, 190
 Waymoth, James, 134
 Waynewrite, Richard, 83, *see* Wainwright
 Wayte, John, 471
 Wazell, Thomas, 71
 Wazen, Jo., 121
 Weare, John, 296
 Weasell (or Wesell), Nicolas, 152, 261
 Weaver, Edmond, 46
 —, James, 46
 —, John, 467
 —, Margrett, 46
 —, Samnell, 181, 238, 319, 320*, 322
 —, Sarah, 467
 —, (or Weaver), Thomas, 167*, 417
 —, William, 329, 461
 —, *see* Wever
 Webb, Anthony, 153
 —, Edward, 136, 499
 —, Goodman, 176
 —, James, 316, 317, 343, 471
 —, Jane, 472
 —, Katherin, 67
 —, Richard, 114
 —, Samuell, 461
 —, Stephen, 177, 232
 —, Thomas, 63, 104, 118, 143
 Webbs, Mr., 308
 Webber (or Wheeler), Nathaniel, 326, 329
 Weblin (or Webling), Wassell, 182, 241
 Webster, Anne, 490
 —, Edward, 415
 —, Elisabeth, 429, 430
 —, Francis, 103
 —, Henry, 414
 —, Joan, 237
 —, John, 487, 490
 —, Ralph, 141
 —, Richard, 135
 —, Robert, 129, 449
 —, Roger, 181, 237
 —, Susanna, 400
 Weeden, Edward, 59
 Weekham, Gyles, 296
 Weekes, Anna, 130
 —, Jo., 116, 130
 —, Marie, 130
 —, Thomas, 139
 Weeks, Symon, 152
 Welby, William, 168
 Welch, David, 459
 —, Edmond, 416
 —, John, 303, 362, 471

- Welch, *see* Welsh
 Welchman, John, 183
 —, Lewis, 183
 Welder, William, 169
 Welding, William, 447, 459
 Weldon, William, 201
 Wellyn, Richard, 41
 Wellman, Christian, 133
 —, Tho., 40
 Wells, Ann, 49, 59
 —, Henrie, 38
 —, John, 487
 —, Mathew, 129
 —, Richard, 113, 120
 —, Robert, 127
 —, Tho., 59
 —, William, 86
 Welsh, Jacob, 54
 —, John, 143, 304
 —, *see* Welch
 Welten, Anthony, 413
 Wendever, Robert, 80
 Wentworth, Hugh, 87
 Wesell, *see* Wessell
 West, Anthony, 176, 235
 —, Francis, 157, 158, 172, 257, 268
 —, —, [Frances], 179
 —, —, Mrs., 257
 —, Henry, 194
 —, Jane, 424
 —, John, 82, 92, 178, 179, 227, 424
 —, Nathaniell, 133, 190, 257
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 87, 178, 229, 424
 —, Twiford, 130
 West—Garrett, Richard, 135
 Westbury, Thomas, 417
 Westerlink, Martin, 138
 Westgarth, Jo., 51
 Westlake, Philip, 120
 Westlie, Wm., 117
 Weston, Edmond, 76
 —, Francis, 266
 —, Hugh, 116
 —, Jesper, 36
 —, Jo., 51, 74, 125, 143
 —, Josias, 140
 —, Sicillia, 116
 —, Thomas, 209
 —, William, 37, 51, 173, 208
 Westwood, Westwoode
 —, Bridgett, 279
 —, Mathew, 52
 —, William, 277, 279
 Wethered, John, 298
 Wetherell, Sackford, 258
 Wetherfield, Leonard, 36
 Wethersby, Wethersbie
 Wethersby, —, 257
 —, Bartholmew, 185, 251
 —, Dorythie, 251
 Wethersly, Albiano, 185
 Wever, Richard, 103, *see* Weaver
 Weyer, Archibald, 40
 Weyly, Michael, 460
 Whaley, Roger, 164*, *see* Walley
 Whaplett, Tho., 120
 Wharton, Phillipp, 86
 Whatson, Richard, 506, *see* Watson
 Wheat, Josua, 57
 Wheatlie, Richard, 102
 —, Wm., 85
 Wheatly, Christopher, 84
 Wheeler, Sir Charles, 161*
 —, Charles, 162
 —, Edward, 79
 —, Henry, 183, 259
 —, John, 111, 416, 463
 —, (or Webber), Nathaniel, 326
 —, Richard, 127
 —, Wm., 132, 415
 Wheeler, Christopher, 417
 Whetenhall, Charles, 303
 Whetston, Christian, 67
 —, (Whetstone or Whettston), John, 116, 149, 321, 322, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 439
 Whetty, Matthew, 498
 Whicker (or Whitker), Benjamin, 318*, 320, 324
 —, John, 318, 320, 325
 Whitby, Richard, 181
 White, Andrew, 136
 —, Ann, 125
 —, Anthony, 279
 —, Charles, 115, 320
 —, Cornelius, 303
 —, Edward, 90, 118, 235
 —, Ellin (or Elen), 102, 422
 —, Elizabeth, 465
 —, Francis, 68
 —, Gamaliel, 117
 —, George, 39, 74
 —, John, 39, 42, 51, 75, 95, 150, 330
 —, (Witte, or Wittes), John, 326, 327, 331
 —, Isack, 136
 —, Jacob, 136
 —, Jeremy, 233
 —, Katharine, 87
 —, Mark, 104
 White, Martha, 90
 —, Mary, 90, 428, 465
 —, Michell, 38
 —, Milceut, 487
 —, Nath., 459
 —, Patient, 136
 —, Patrick, 487
 —, Richard, 77, 422
 —, Thomas, 126, 422, 465
 —, William, 38, 65, 84, 102, 103, 115, 257
 —, *see* Wite
 Whitefoot, Amos, 414
 Whitehead, Joseph, 418
 —, Tho., 487
 Whitehedd, John, 40
 Whiteing, Kathrine, 448
 —, Thomas, 446
 —, Wm., 416
 —, *see* Whiting
 Whiteliff, George, 414
 Whiteman, Robert, 88
 Whitfeild, Mathew, 415
 —, Roger, 355, 382
 —, (or Whitfield), Gilbert, 184, 243
 Whitfield, John, 119
 Whitehand, George, 238
 Whitehedd, James, 116
 —, John, 71
 —, Nic., 141
 —, Tho., 128
 Whithorn, Gabriel, 320*
 Whithorse, Lawrence, 114
 Whitmor, Sir William, 60, *see* Whittmore
 Whitting, John, 465, 467
 —, Richard, 427
 Whitinge, James, 248
 —, *see* Whiteing
 Whitker, *see* Whicker
 Whitley, Michell, 120
 Whitlock, Wm., 52
 Whitman, Sara, 131
 —, Zacharia, 131
 Whitmarck, Whitmarcke, Whitmarke, Whytemarck
 —, Alice, 284
 —, Jane, 284
 —, John, 284
 —, Ouseph (or Onseph), 284
 —, Richard, 284
 Whitmore, Alice, 151
 —, (or Whitmor), Sir George, 47, 100
 —, Robert, 175, 233
 —, *see* Whitmor, Whitmor
 Whitney, Ellin, 58

- Whitney, Jo., 58
 —, Jonathan, 58
 —, Nathaniell, 58
 —, Richard, 58
 —, Samuel, 308
 —, Tho., 58
 Whitt, Edmond, 180
 —, Jerime, 180
 —, Robert, 194
 —, William, 173
 Whittaker, Geo., 112
 Whittakers, Elizabeth, 183
 —, Isacke, 182
 —, Mary, 182
 Whittee, Mary, 414
 Whitteredd, Whittredd
 —, Elizabeth, 56
 —, Tho., 56
 —, Wm., 56
 Whittington, Stephen, 152
 Whittmor, Elizabeth, 46
 —, Lawrence, 46
 —, see Whittmor, Whitmore
 Whittton, Awdry, 76
 —, Jeremy, 78
 —, Thomas, 78
 —, see Witton
 Whittedd, see Whitteredd
 Whitwham, Jo., 119
 Whurter, Vyncent, 116
 Whytemark, see Whitmarck
 Wickham, Benj., 415
 —, Eliz., 417
 —, Joseph, 332, 335, 341
 —, Tho., 417
 Wicks, Jo., 115
 —, Matthew, 308
 Wiett, Wm., 154, see Wyatt
 Wiffe, Richard, 257
 Wigg, John, 37
 Wigge, Edward, 241
 Wiggan (or Wiggins), Tho., 114, 125
 Wigmore, Elias, 125
 Wilbraham, Tho., 461
 Wilby, George, 59
 Wilcocks, Mihell, 246
 Wilcocks, John, 188
 —, Maudlin, 188
 —, Micheall, 188
 —, Nico., 81
 —, see Wilcocks
 Wilcockson, Margaret, 45
 —, Wm., 45
 —, see Wilcockson
 Wild, Alice, 56
 —, Jo., 56
 — (or Wile), Robert, 104
 — (or Wilde), William, 56, 418
 Wild, see Wylde
 Wile, see Wild
 Wiley, Jone, 426, see Wylie
 Wilkenson, see Wilkinson
 Wilkines, Briggett, 265
 —, John, 264, 265
 Wilkins, Goodwife, 189
 —, Humfrey, 111
 —, John, 189, 415, 461
 —, see Wilkyns
 Wilkinson, Daniell, 414
 —, Edward, 70
 —, Hen., 72
 —, Jane, 84
 —, Jo., 36, 84, 122
 —, Mathew, 140
 —, Parnel, 310
 —, Tho., 111
 Wilks, John, 40
 —, Nathaniell, 414
 Wilkyns, Roger, 127, see Wilkins
 Willard, Jo., 127
 Wilcockes, Elizabeth, 246
 —, John, 263
 —, see Wilcockes
 Wilcockson, Jo., 45, see Wilcockson
 Willer, Thomas, 193
 Willerton, Elizabeth, 95
 Willet, Tobie, 150
 Willett, Ann, 121
 Willey, Rawley, 507
 William, —, 188
 — (Negroes), 172, 244, 489
 Williames, Alles, 292
 —, Ann, 98
 —, Anne, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 292
 —, Roland, 261
 —, William, 292
 Williams, Ann, 422
 —, Anto., 82
 —, Arthur, 418
 —, Cassandra, 435
 —, Christopher, 324
 —, David, 160, 236
 —, Davie, 70, 137
 —, Edward, 226, 435
 —, Elias, 498
 —, Elizabeth, 180, 433
 —, Ellis, 140
 —, Henry, 171, 211
 —, Hugh, 174, 329, 338, 470
 —, Humfrey, 116
 —, John, 41, 70, 132, 139, 141, 349, 354, 385, 397, 412, 427, 434, 448, 459
 —, Joyce, 467
 Williams, Katharin, 422
 —, Lewes, 73
 —, Matthew, 386, 413
 —, Maurice, 52
 —, Michell, 124
 —, Mrs., 189
 —, Owen, 41, 74, 138
 —, Pierce, 217
 —, Rice ap, 179
 —, Richard, 116, 117, 154, 329, 351, 439, 487
 —, Robert, 84, 114, 179, 192
 —, Roger, 86, 137, 233
 —, Rowland, 165*, 183
 —, Simon (or Symon), 415, 422
 —, Susan, 211
 —, Teage, 154
 —, Thomas, 81, 102, 113, 166*, 171, 210, 326, 330, 369, 385, 390, 392, 396, 401, 407, 413, 416, 418, 429, 506
 —, William, 112, 127, 138, 189, 329, 506
 — (or Wills), William, 326, 327, 329
 Williamson, Ann, 130
 —, John, 96, 436
 —, Marie, 107
 —, Michell, 46 [501
 —, Nathaniel, 86, Wm., 107
 Willis, Ann, 222
 —, Elizabeth, 96, 423
 —, Henry, 413
 —, John, 50, 319, 319*, 320*, 423, 459
 —, Mary, 120
 —, Richard, 471, 472
 —, Thomas, 83, 423
 —, Wm., 74
 Wilkisson, Beniamone, 145
 —, Larence, 145
 Willmott (or Willmatt), Edward, 327, 328
 — (—), Hugh, 327, 330
 Withms, see Williams
 Withmson, see Williamson
 Willoughby, Lady Ann, 461
 —, Ann, 423
 —, Doreas, 423
 —, Francis, Lord, 160*, 161
 —, George, 459
 —, John, 162*, 459
 —, Nicholas, 423
 —, Oliver, 417

- Willoughby, William, Lord, 161*
 ———, ———, 162
 Willoughby (Willowbey, Willoby, or Willowsaby), Thomas, 186, 248, 274
 Willox, Mathew, 446
 Wills, John, 152, 413
 ———, Roger, 52
 ——— (or Williams), William, 326, 327, 329
 ?——, *see* Outils
 Willson, Henry, 173
 ———, Nicholas, 466
 ———, Wm., 416
 ———, *see* Wilson
 Wilmore, John, 177
 Wils, Francis, 415
 Wilson, Anthony, 487
 ———, Charles, 487
 ———, Junr., 487
 ———, Clement, 193
 ———, Edward, 79, 487
 ———, Elisabeth, 433
 ———, George, 463
 ———, Henry, 127, 188, 215, 262
 ———, Jacob, 86
 ———, James, 296
 ———, John, 102, 109, 172, 327, 329, 427
 ———, Katherin, 105, 117
 ———, Margaret, 487
 ———, Mary, 433, 449
 ———, Nathan, 124
 ———, Reginald, 163*, 166
 ———, Richard, 94, 105, 446
 ———, Robert, 105
 ———, Stephen, 433
 ———, Thomas, 69, 223
 ———, William, 444, 487
 ———, *see* Willson
 Wilton, Francis, 202
 Wiltshier, Benjamin, 466, 468
 ———, John, 462
 ———, Lawrence, 468
 ———, Thomas, 463
 ———, Junr., 467, 468
 ———, Senr., 467
 ———, Widow, 466
 Winch, Sir Humphry, 162
 Winche, Mary, 278
 ———, *see* Wynch
 Winckoll, Elizabeth, 54
 ———, Jo., 54
 Windebank, Secretary, 114
 Windmille (or Wynwill), Christo., 182, 260
 Windor, Ann, 181
 Windor, Edward, 193
 Windsor, Thomas, Lord, 160*
 Wing, Hugh, 240
 Winge, Judith, 279
 ———, Robert, 279
 Wingfield, Harbottle, 162*
 Wingate, Roger, 159*, *see* Wyngate
 Wingatt, John, 415
 Winke, Debora, 71
 Winne, Griffin, 219, *see* Wynn
 Winscomb, Joane, 213
 Winslow (or Winsloe), Edward, 348, 376, 381, 385
 ———, Josias, 163
 ———, Simon, 163
 ———, Thomas, 193
 ———, *see* Wynsloe
 Winter, Ambross, 332, 336, 340
 ———, Robert, 190
 ———, Thomas, 272
 ———, *see* Wynter
 Wintersall, Thomas, 194
 Winthrop, or Wyntropp
 ———, Deane, 100
 ———, Elizabeth, 100
 ———, John, 100
 Wise, Abraham, 367
 ———, Christopher, 487
 ———, John, 36, 37, 102
 Wiseman, Katherin, 84
 Witchfield, John, 150
 Wite, Daniell, 133, *see* White
 With (or Withie), Mary, 130
 ———, Symon, 195
 With'e [*i.e.*, Withere], Richard, 185
 Withering, Jane, 488
 ———, Thomas, 488
 Withers, Susanna, 426
 Withie (or With), Marie, 130
 ———, Robert, 130
 ———, Suzan, 130
 ———, *see* Withy
 Withington, Tho., 368, 406
 ———, Wm., 459
 Withy, Jesper, 36, *see* Withie
 Witte (Wittes, or White), John, 326, 327, 331
 Witton, Jo., 103, *see* Whitton
 Wits, Goodman, 191
 Wms, *see* Williams
 Woddall, Francis, 104
 ———, Jo., 101
 ———, Patrick, 102
 Wolfe, Emanuel, 416
 Wolfinden, Jeremiah, 416
 Wolhouston, Marie, 48
 Wolley, Richard, 79
 Wollman, Richard, 120
 Wolrich, John, 177
 Wolrich, Mrs., 177
 ———, Richard, 303
 Wolton, James, 143
 Wolverstone, Benjamin, 468
 ———, Elizabeth, 462
 Wood, Abraham, 179, 233
 ———, Alexander, 179, 364
 ———, Andrew, 426
 ———, Ann, 240
 ———, Anne, 100
 ———, Constant, 87
 ———, Elizabeth, 66, 130
 ———, Francis, 446, 459
 ———, Henry, 112, 180
 ———, James, 416
 ———, John, 35, 80, 82, 130, 190, 283
 ———, Leonard, 105
 ———, Nathaniel, 66
 ———, Percivall, 179, 240
 ———, Patrick, 138
 ———, Richard, 95
 ———, Symon, 75
 ———, Thomas, 39, 140, 176, 240, 303
 ———, William, 130
 ———, *see* Wood's
 Woodall, Henry, 182
 Woodbridge, Elizabeth, 124
 ———, Jo., 112
 Woodcock, Josua, 132
 ———, Thomas, 407, 417
 Wookcocke (or Woodcoke), William, 316*, 317, 344
 Woodcooke, John, 286
 Woodcott, Francis, 86
 Woodfine, Elizabeth, 492
 ———, Wm., 492
 Woodford, Thomas, 149
 Woodgrene, Jo., 82
 Woodland, John, 436
 ———, Mary, 436
 ———, Peter, 296
 Woodlase, Ann, 203
 Woodley, Ann, 170
 Woodliffe, Jo., 269
 Woodman, Henry, 116
 ———, Richard, 98
 Wood's, Robert, 190, *see* Wood
 Woodson, Frances, 182
 ———, John, 172, 216
 ———, Sarah, 172, 216
 Woodstock, Robert, 81
 Woodward, Christopher, 193, 206
 ———, George, 47, 54, 281
 ———, Henry, 181, 182, 237, 242
 ———, Jane, 237
 ———, John, 281

- THE END.

The St. James's Heraldic Office,

151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

(OPPOSITE THE ST. JAMES'S HOTEL.)

MR. EDWARD A. HARRISON, for some years Manager of the Heraldic Department in the Establishment of the late Mr. J. CAMDEN HOTTEN, begs to announce that, having succeeded to that branch of the business, he is enabled to undertake researches into Family Histories, and to execute any Heraldic commissions that may be entrusted to his care. Having access to all the depositories of genealogical information in England,—among others, the Record Office, Herald's College, the British Museum, Doctors' Commons, and Parochial Registers,—he is enabled to COMPILE PEDIGREES from sources both original and trustworthy.

Plain Sketches of Arms, artistically executed in pen and ink, supplied for 3s. The same tinted in heraldic colours, 5s.; or splendidly emblazoned in gold and colours, on paper or vellum, from 10s. to five guineas.

Arms painted on silk, for banners or fire-screens. Masonic banners for Chapters and Encampments, correctly and artistically painted.

Heraldic Designs stained on wood, in imitation of inlaid work; suitable for panels, screens, cabinets, blotting-pads, &c.

Memorial Windows, or stained glass for windows of any dimensions. A Shield of Arms, or other device, admirably adapted for a staircase window, for 21s.

Seals engraved on stone or metal, in the true spirit of Mediæval Art.

Dies for stamping paper and envelopes, designed and engraved with Monogram, Arms, or Crest.

Book plates designed in every style; either with the coarse beauty of Albert Dürer, the effective result of Bewick, or the most elaborate Mediæval designs on Copper or Steel.

Designs and Estimates of Cost sent on application.

EDWARD A. HARRISON, 151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

Reference in America, MR. J. W. BOUTON, 706, Broadway, New York.





LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 011 696 111 8

